Gc
929.2
Em48ea
1626915

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

Gc
ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01239 3630

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

https://archive.org/details/emisonfamiliesre00emis

THIS IS COPY

051

OF A SMALL EDITION OF:
"THE EMISON FAMILIES, REVISED"
WHICH COPY WILL BE REGISTERED
IN YOUR NAME

James H Emison

JAMES WADE EMISON, Sr.
To Whose Memory This Book Is Dedicated
As A Lasting Monument

THE EMISON FAMILIES, REVISED

ORIGIN AND HISTORY OF THE KENTUCKY EMISONS

WITH PARTIAL GENEALOGIES AND NOTES ON EMISIONS OF VIRGINIA, TENNESSEE, LONG ISLAND AND MASSACHUSETTS

ALSO THE FOLLOWING COLLATERAL FAMILIES

BAIRD; HOLMES; CLARK; LOVE; POSEY-WADE; ALLEN; DUNNING; RUBY; REILEY; RABB; BRAUN; JAMES; CHALKE; WEAVER; SINCLAIR; BLACKBURN; BUCKLEY; RANDALL; CHEW; BROWNE; PORTER; SHIPLEY; MANSELL; GASSAWAY; SHEPERD; MONTAGUE-JOHNSON-STRAUGHN-HAYNIE-GRIMES; DUTTON; GEE; BARR; SIMPSON; MCCORD; HOGUE; PATTERSON-CULLOP; SCOTT; MCCLELLAN; BREVOORT; MANTLE; MCFARLAND; MCCLURE; FARQUHAR-BARKLEY; SNELL; BRISCOE; MITCHELL; MCHATTON; HOOPES.

By

JAMES WADE EMISON, JR.

Vincennes, Indiana
1954

1626915

Copyright 1954
JAMES WADE EMISON, Jr.

LIBRARY of CONGRESS NUMBER
CS 71.E 536: 1954

Lithoprinted from copy supplied by author
by
Edwards Brothers, Inc.
Ann Arbor, Michigan, U.S.A.
1954

James Wade Emison

This is a typical saga of the sturdy, God fearing "county families" who made America. Their inheritance was the "nobility" of character.

"The Emison Families, Revised" is the second and final edition. It is intended as a consolidated source record of at least 5 separate and distinct Emison families, who came from Ireland to America and among whom no known relationship has been identified. This and other facts would tend to negate the too common assumption that the name was derived from EMERSON. In fact some evidence might indicate derivation from EDMONDSTONE or E(D)MIS(T)ON, if indeed the name has been changed to any degree. See "Origin of Name" herein.

The writer is primarily concerned with the specific family and other antecedants of HUGH EMISON(1744-1825) and his brother, ASH EMISON(1758-1824) who came from Ireland to America in 1761-62. He continues to offer any part or all of the previous REWARD of $280 (£100) for such authentic information or records. Although he has expended many years of time, efforts and funds, through competent genealogists and record searchers in Ireland and Scotland, he has been unable to identify any pertinent records on this family, possibly due to their destruction by fire and time.

Since publication of the preliminary edition of "THE EMISON FAMILIES" 1947, the author has found a number of material errors and inaccuracies, in certain collateral family information compiled by others. Due to the pressure of time and circumstances, this data was included in the book, without the opportunity of his personal verification from the original source records, as in every other instance. Some of this erroneous material was derived from early family legends and hearsay. But it was subsequently revised through exhaustive search of pertinent records. These legends may have been accurate, under the circumstance, time and place related. But they were altered in repetition by later generations who had no knowledge of the original circumstances. Secondly, there were some compilers, acting in the capacity of genealogists and historians of some repute in their communities, whose errors were not entirely "unintentional," and which errors could have been avoided by a comprehensive search of available records. However, in this latter category, a professional searcher is too often restricted by inadequate funds, and thus be forced into the position of portraying as actual facts, his personal conjecture as to what really occurred, under the particular circumstances, at that time and place. Even though the author has endeavored to acquire a comprehensive historical background on each community concerned, he has tried to present all available records, along with his interpretations.

The foregoing is one of the predominating reasons why the final edition of THIS BOOK IS BEING PUBLISHED, with the request that all copies of the preliminary edition of 1947 be returned.

* As noted above, the material in this book has been taken from the original legal records, family Bible records, parish registers and letters. Except where they are specifically quoted as such, the additional references to other publications, under "SOURCES" are intended as complimentary corroboration, for those interested.

Future inquiries, corrections and additions are welcomed.

*(All original records searched and verified by JWE in person.

J.W.E.

COPIES IN FOLLOWING LIBRARIES AND SOCIETIES

Annapolis, Md: Archives, Hall of Records.
Atlanta, Ga: Dept of Archives & History, 1516 Peachtree St., N.W.
Belfast, Ire: Public Records Office (Northern Ireland)
Boston, Mass: New Eng. Historic Genealogical Soc., 9 Asburton Pl.
Carlisle, Pa: Public Library
Chambersburg, Pa: Coyle Free Library
Chapel Hill, N.C: North Carolina Room, University of N.C.
Chicago, Ill: The Newberry Library
Institute of Amer. Genealogy, 407 S. Dearborn St.
Cincinnati, Ohio: Public Library
Columbus, Ohio: State Library
Columbia, S.C: South Caroliniana Society, University of S.C.
Cork, Ire: Cork Historical & Archaeological Soc., 23 Patrick St.
Culpeper, Va: Public Library
Denver, Col: Public Library
Doylestown, Pa: Bucks County Historical Society
Dublin, Ire: Genealogical Office, The Castle
Edinburgh, Scot: Scots Ancestry Research Soc; 4A N. St Davids St.
Greensburg, Pa: Public Library
Frankfort, Ky: Kentucky State Historical Society
Harrisburg, Pa: State Library, Educational Bldg.,
Indianapolis, Ind: State Library, Historical Bldg.,
Ipswich, Eng: Irish Genealogical Society, 3 Silent St
Kansas City, Mo: Public Library
Lancaster, Pa: Lancaster Co. Hist. Soc., 307 Duke St.
Lawrenceburgh, Ind: Public Library
Leesburg, Va: Public Library
Lexington, Ky: Public Library
Margaret King Library, University of Ky.
Little Rock, Ark: State Library
London, Eng: Society of Genealogists, Chaucer House, Malet Place
Los Angeles, Calif: Public Library
Louisville, Ky: Filson Club, 118 Breckenridge St.
Madison, Wis: Wis State Historical Society, 816 State St.
Nashville, Tenn: State Library
New York, N.Y: N.Y. Genealogical & Biog. Soc., 122 E. 58th St.
Public Library, 5th Ave & 42nd Sts.
Philadelphia, Pa: Historical Society of Pa., 1300 Locust St.
Presbyterian Hist. Soc., Witherspoon Bldg.
Pittsburg, Pa: Hist. Soc. of Western Pa., 4338 Bigelow St.
Providence, R.I: R.I. Historical Society, 52 Power St.
Raleigh, N.C: State Library
Reading, Pa: Berks Co. Historical Society, 940 Center Ave.
Richmond, Va: State Library, Archives Bldg.
Va. Hist. Soc., Lee House, 707 E. Franklin St.
St Louis, Mo: Mo. Historical Society, Jefferson Memorial
St Paul, Minn: Minnesota Historical Society.
Salem, Ore: State Library
Salt Lake City: Utah Genealogical Library, 47 E. South Temple St.
San Francisco, Calif: Genealogical Society, Public Library
Savannah, Ga: Ga. Historical Society, 501 Whitaker St.
Springfield, Ill: State Historical Library
Seattle, Wash: The Library, University of Washington.
Trenton, N.J: State Library
Vincennes, Ind: Public Library, D.A.R. Collection.
Washington, D.C: Library of Congress
Library, Daughters of American Revolution
Washington, Pa: Washington Co. Hist. Soc., LeMoyne House.
Westchester, Pa: Chester Co. Hist. Soc., 225 High St.
Winchester, Va: Handley Library
York, Pa: York County Historical Society

Baltimore, Md: Md. Historical Society, 201 Monument St.

James Wade Emison(F52) Frontispiece

Survey of Hugh Emison(B2) near Chambersburg, Pa. 15

Map: Original land patents, Georgetown, Ky. 33

Early home of Hugh Emison(B2) near Georgetown, Ky.
D.A.R. Monument, McClelland's Fort, Georgetown, Ky. 42
Tombstone, Ash Emison(B3) Georgetown, Ky.

Map: Knox Co. Ind: Early land marks: Emison lands 51

Battle of Tippecanoe: Gen. Harrison - Thomas Emison 59

Council at Vincennes: Gen. Harrison - Tecumseh 61

Home: William Weston Clarke Emison(D12) Vincennes 80

Home: John Wesley Emison(E42) Bruceville, Ind. 82

Home: James Wade Emison(F52) Vincennes, Ind. 84

Warren Gamaliel Harding - James Wade Emison, Vincennes 87

Home: James Madison Emison(D15) Emison's Mill, Ind. 106

COATS OF ARMS

Baird
Douglas 155

Holmes
Clarke 160
Weston

Posey
Wade 175
DeWitt

Dunning 187

James 219

Sinclair
Buckley 239

Randall
Chew 251

Porter
Shipley 258

Survey of James Emison, near Springfield, Ky.
Handwriting of Hugh Emison(B2) 303

Lineage chart: James Wade & Sada Ross (Rabb) Emison(F52) 322

James Wade Emison(G32) Hawaii, 1945 321

HISTORICAL BACKGROUND: PART I - 1
Emerson-Edmondstone-Emison; Origin of names. Records in England 3
Emerson-Empson-Emeson-Emison; Early records in Ireland - - - - 4
The Scotch and English in Ireland - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 5
Emisons in Ireland - 6
Emison Families - Ireland to America - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 8
Paths of Scotch-Irish migrations in America - - - - - - - - - - - 9
Northeastern Maryland - 10

EMISON FAMILY - KENTUCKY: PART II - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 11
Early history in America - 13
Cumberland (now Franklin) County, Pa; - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 15
Westmoreland County, Pa; - 20
The Virginia Claim * - 25
Pennsylvania to Kentucky, 1780 - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 26
Early records and depositions in Kentucky - - - - - - - - - - - - - 27
Original land patents, Georgetown area, Scott Co. Ky. - - - - - - 32
At Harrodsburg; Original homes; Horse breeding; Military - - - 38
Wills of Ash Emison; Hugh Emison - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 43
History from the county tax lists - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 45
The Beard Church - 46
Emison Family - Kentucky to Indiana, 1804 - - - - - - - - - - - - 47
Emison Family - In Indiana - 48
William Henry Harrison - 54
The Vincennes Troop, Light Dragoons - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 58
Legends of Presidents - 61
The Indiana (Presbyterian) Church - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 62
The Lincoln Way - 66
An Historic Law Firm - 67
Charts and biographies: Hugh Emison and descendents - - - - - - - 69
Ash Emison and descendents - - - - - - -123

SEPARATE EMISON FAMILIES: PART III - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -135
Emison Family - Virginia -137
Emison Family - Tennessee -139
Emison Family - Long Island -150
Emison Family - Massachusetts - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -151

COLLATERAL FAMILIES: PART IV -153
Baird -156
Holmes - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -161
Clark - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -166
Love - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -173
Posey - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -176
Wade - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -180
Allen - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -181
Dunning - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -188
Ruby - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -192
Reiley - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -197
Rabb - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -204
Braun - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -218
James - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -220
Chalke - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -231
Weaver - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -232
Sinclair - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -240
Blackburn - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -247
Buckley - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -248
Randall - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -252
Chew - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -255
Browne - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -256
Porter - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -259
Shipley - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -262
Mansell - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -264
Gassaway - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -265
Sheperd - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -266
Montague-Johnson-Ball-Straugh-Haynie-Grimes - - - - - - - - - - - -267

COLLATERAL FAMILIES: PART IV (CONTINUED)
Dutton - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -268
Gee - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -269
Barr - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -270
Simpson - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -271
McCord - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -273
Hogue - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -275
Patterson-Cullop - - - - - - - - - -276
Scott - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -277
McClellan - - - - - - - - - - - - - -278
Brevoort-Mantle - - - - - - - - - -279
McFarland - - - - - - - - - - - - - -281
McClure - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -282
Farquhar-Barkley - - - - - - - - - -283
Snell - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -284
Briscoe - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -285
Mitchell-Shannon - - - - - - - - - -286
McHatton - - - - - - - - - - - - - -287
Bruce - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -289
Hoopes - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -297

APPENDIX: PART V -291
Emersons-Emisons in Virginia -293
Emerson-Emison references - Delaware; Maryland; Pennsylvania- -294
Original land patents in Kentucky of Hugh and Ash Emison- - - -300
Other Kentucky records: Miscellaneous - - - - - - - - - - - - - -303
Thomas Emison: Original land in Indiana - - - - - - - - - - - - -316
Military records, Battle of Tippecanoe - - - - -317
The Indiana Church: Marriages and Deeds - - - - - - - - - - - - -319

SOME REFERENCE PUBLICATIONS

"Augusta County, Virginia, Records" W.W. King
"Chronicles of Scotch-Irish Settlement in Va." 1912, L. Chalkley
"Draper Manuscript Collection" Wisconsin State Library, Madison
"History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison & Nicholas Co's. Ky." Perrin
"History of Fayette County, Ky." 1882, Perrin
"History of Kentucky" Lewis Collins, 1879; 1924
"History of Kentucky" Johnson
"History of Kentucky" Kerr
"History of Knox and Daviess Counties, Ind." Goodspeed
"History of Old Vincennes & Knox Co. Ind." 1911, G.E. Greene
"Historical Sketches of Old Vincennes" 1903, Dr. H.M. Smith
"History of Scott County, Ky." B.O. Gaines
"History of the Scotch in Ulster" Dr. Guy Klett
"History of Washington County, Pa." 1882, Crumrine
"Kentucky Court and other Records" Ardery
"Kentucky Land Grants" W.R. Jillson
"Kentucky Pioneer and Court Records" McAdams
"Maryland Records" G.M. Brumbaugh
"Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds" W.R. Jillson
"Shenandoah Valley Pioneers" 1909, T.K. Cartmell
"Virginia County Records"
"Virginia Records" Dr. Gaius M. Brumbaugh
"Virginia Wills and Administrations" 1930, Clayton Torrance

"Filson Club Publications" Louisville, Ky.
"Register" (Magazine) Kentucky State Historical Soc., Frankfort
"Virginia Magazine of History & Biography, Richmond
"William & Mary Quarterly" Williamsburg, Va.

FOR THEIR GENEROUS AID IN THE PUBLICATION OF THIS WORK:
Mr. Ewing Rabb Emison, Sr., Vincennes, Ind.
Mr. John Rabb Emison, Vincennes, Ind.
Mr. John Clinton Emison, Scarborough-on-Hudson, N.Y.
Miss Rebecca Estelle Emison, Vincennes, Ind.

FOR THEIR GENEROUS AID, HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL:
Judge Samuel M. Wilson, Deceased, Lexington, Ky.
Mr. C.R. Staples, 646 Central Ave., Lexington, Ky.
Mr. W.T. Smith (Scott Co. Ky., Land Patents) Lexington, Ky.
Dr. Guy M. Klett, Presbyterian Hist. Soc., Philadelphia
Dr. Gaius M. Brumbaugh, Dec'd., Nat. Gen. Soc., Washington
Mr. Adrian E. Mount, Editor "Genealogy & History" Washington
Mrs M.W. Walsh, Librarian, Nat. D.A.R. Library, Washington
Mr. Richard E. Griffith, Dec'd., Winchester, Va.
Mr. W.H. Welpley, Cooleen, Upper Greenisland, Antrim, Ireland
Mr. R.L. McKeown, Dec'd., Presbyterian Mission, Belfast, Ire.
Mr. George Emmison, 108 Chaucer Rd., Bedford, England

FOR SOURCE RECORDS AND PUBLICATIONS: MADE AVAILABLE BY DIRECTORS, LIBRARIANS, COUNTY CLERKS AND THEIR STAFFS, OF THE HISTORICAL SOCIETIES, LIBRARIES, STATE ARCHIVES AND MANY COURTHOUSES:

DELAWARE
State Archives, Hall of Records, Dover
Historical Society of Delaware, Wilmington

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA
A.G.O., Old Records Section; Census Bureau; National Archives Bldg
Library of Congress; Land Grant Bureau, Dept. of Interior.
National Library, Daughters of American Revolution

GEORGIA
Department of Archives and History, Atlanta
Georgia Historical Society, Savannah

INDIANA
State Library, Indianapolis
Indiana Historical Society, State Library Bldg., Indianapolis

KENTUCKY
Kentucky Historical Society, Old Capitol, Frankfort
Filson Club, 118 Breckenridge St., Louisville

MARYLAND
State Archives, Hall of Records, Annapolis
Maryland Historical Society, 201 W. Monument St., Baltimore
Society of Friends, Stony Run, Baltimore (Quaker records)

NEW JERSEY
State Library; Archives, Trenton

NORTH CAROLINA: Library, University of N.C., Chapel Hill;
State Library; Archives (Historical Commission) Raleigh

PENNSYLVANIA
State Library; Land Office, Harrisburg
Genealogical Society of Pa., 1300 Locust St., Philadelphia
Presbyterian Historical Soc., Witherspoon Bldg., Philadelphia
The Library Company, Philadelphia
St George's (Methodist) Church, Philadelphia (Records)
Historical Society of Western Pa., 4338 Bigelow St., Pittsburg
Historical Society of Chester Co., 225 N High St., Westchester
Historical Society of Lancaster Co., 307 N Duke St., Lancaster
Historical Society of York Co., 225 E Market St., York
Historical Society of Berks Co., Reading
Coyle Free Library, Chambersburg
Hamilton Library, Carlisle

SOUTH CAROLINA
State Archives; South Caroliniana Soc., Univ of S.C., Columbia

VIRGINIA
State Library (including Archives), Richmond
Virginia Historical Society, Lee House, Richmond

HISTORICAL BACKGROUND

PART I

According to Peter H. Emerson, in his "English Emersons"(Lib. of Cong. CS439E6) the present name of Emerson was derived from the original Norse "Haimrick" composed of the two words "Haim" meaning castle, home or dwelling; and "Rik" meaning ruler or realm. The 2 words together had no definite meaning. Other forms of Haimrik were Aimeric, Haimerico, Emericus, Imric and Emery, Emeryson or Emerson.

It is believed the present day English Emersons were descended from Aimeric, Archdeacon of Durham (1196-1214). The name was often misspelled Emirson and Emberson. In fact, in the early records it was spelled indifferently Emeryson, or in a few instances, in the contracted form of Emson or Emyson. This carelessly contracted form of Emson or Emyson resulted in an entirely distinct and different name. Empson, Emson, Emason, Emeson, Emyson and Emison were derived from Emme or Emma, according to that author.

NOTE by J.W. Emison: Particular consideration should be given the noted Scottish family of Edmondstone, with its variations, - Edmon(d)s(t)on, E(d)minson, E(d)meson, E(d)mis(t)on or the ultimate contraction of Emison. "Sir James Edmonston held important offices under James VI of Scotland"(crowned James Ist of England, 1603. (See "Edmonson-Edmondston Family" v.1 #2 p.47; in "Register" of Ky. Hist. Soc; also "Kentuckians in Ralls Co. Mo." v.43; p.342)

Hugh E(d)mis(t)on was on Tax List of W. Nottingham Twp. Chester Co. Pa., 1737, where the identified ASH (AMISTON) EMISON, was listed in 1773-74. Many other members of this family were in this immediate area, and across the Maryland line.

EARLY RECORDS IN ENGLAND

1597 RICHARD EMYSON, Bursey, Yorkshire (deposition)
See 39-40, Elizabeth, Mich.34

1620 RICHARD EMYSON, "Holme" in Spalding Moor, Yorkshire
See 18, James Ist, Hil.15 (2 depositions)

1621 CHRISTOPHER EMERSON, Cordwainer, St Nicholas, Durham
Son, HUGH (Hewgh) bpt-July 8,1621 (Parish Register)

1608 to 1625 THOMAS EMERSON, granted income from certain land tracts confiscated by James Ist. Thomas died, leaving debts of £ 6000, assumed by his son, EDWARD, who petitioned for time extension to repay debts. (Regarding legend that the EMISONS were "Thanes" who came down from Scotland with James Ist, it is known that the King granted many Knighthoods and higher patents of nobility, during his "progress from Scotland to London" in 1603. But few names of such were mentioned in State Papers. Regard- the legend that the Emisons were banished to northern Ireland because of a duel, James Ist issued a proclamation forbidding dueling. But only a few of the duelists punished, were noted. See Calendar of State Papers, 1608-25; Library of Congress).

1658 EDWARD EMISON, Leigh, Essex; Will dated Sept.10,1652; Proved, 1658. Name in Will spelled EMISON, (Sgd) EMESSON (Canterbury)

1659 RICHARD EMISON,Jr., Dartford, Kent; Prerog. 228; Canterbury

1672 HUGH EMERSON, Manchester Court-Leet
(See "English Emersons" Peter H. Emerson, p.171)

1678 HENRY EMISON, A Minor, York; Legacy £ 20 under Will of John Pawson, York. (Md. Calendar of Wills, Annapolis)

1750 RICHARD EMERSON, St Nicholas, Durham; Son, HUGH, bpt-Feb. 15, 1750. Son, Christopher, bpt-June 24, 1759 (Parish Register)

1729 SARAH EMISON, Widow, of St Leonard, Shoreditch, London.
She m-3/24/1729, Thomas Swarton of London.

1753 JANE IMESON, m-8/5/1753, George Winstanley, All Hallows Par., Bread St., St George's Chapel, Mayfair, London

1640 WILLIAM EMERSON, m-Alice Cardie, 10/25/1640, St Michan's, Dublin (Parish Register)
1649 JOHN EMERSON, Kilkenny, in Capt. R. Franklin's Troop during Cromwell's Subjugation. (Calendar, State Papers, 1660-62)
1662 JOHN EMERSON, Harold's Grange, Tanee; Dublin (Lists iv.83)
1664 THOMAS EMERSON, m-Elizabeth Whalley, 11/26/1664, Dublin
1672 CHARLES EMPSON, Fishamble St., Dublin. St John Evangelist, Churchwarden, m-Mary Smather, 1673 (Irish Lists iii.60)
1687 JOHN EMERSON, dau., Frances, bd-10/20/1687, St Michan's
1708 JAMES EMERSON, m-Elizabeth Merrick; Diocese of Cloyne, Cork
1709 CHRISTOPHER EMISSON, bd-10/30/1709, St Nicholas, Dublin
1719 ELIZABETH EMERSON, m-Michael Harding; Dio. of Cloyne, Cork
1727 MARTHA EMERSON, m-Robert Carr, Diocese of Cork & Ross
1729 THOMAS EMERSON, Tidewaiter, Port of Dublin, 6/14/1729
1729 SARAH EMERSON, m-William Boyce, Diocese of Cork & Ross
1734 JAMES & MARY EMESSON, dau., Mary, bd-St Patrick's, Dublin
1736 WILLIAM & MARY EMERSON, Children: James and Margaret, bpt-2/20/1736, St Nicholas Without, Dublin
1738 WILLIAM EMPSON, d-9/16/1738; m-Frances Gee, 8/19/1728, who d-1767. Children: William; Mary, m-Nathaniel Pearson. Empson was former Sheriff; Alderman, Dublin. (His Will, 12/6/1737)
1750 ELIZABETH EMERSON, m-Nich. Hatchell, 7/13/1750, Dio., Ferns
1761 JOHN WILLIAM EMERSON, m-Mary Grant, Diocese of Cloyne, Cork

REGISTER: BALLYMODAN PARISH, BANDON, CO. CORK.

1735 GEORGE EMISON, daughter, Mary, bpt-9/14/1735
1736 GEORGE EMPSON, wife, Mary, bd-4/16/1736
1737 GEORGE EMPSON, bd-2/6/1737
1737 THOMAS EMPSON, Daughter, Mary, bpt-10/14/1737
1741 WIDOW EMERSON, bd-7/22/1741
1742 WIDOW EMERSON, bd-5/27/1742
1744 CATHERINE EMERSON, m-Daniel Howard, 3/30/1744
1744 RICHARD EMERSON, son, George, bpt-12/25/1744
1748 RICHARD EMESON, bd-2/7/1748
1749 THOMAS EMESON, bd-5/23/1749
1750 RICHARD & BARBARA EMESON, son, Richard, bd-9/11/1750
1766 GEORGE EMERSON, m-Mary Carey, 6/7/1766

RENT ROLL: PORTAFERRY ESTATE: YEAR NOV.1755-56: SAVAGE FAMILY

1748 JOHN EMISON, tenant, Nov. 1748 (p.1 & 2) Bundle #436; (Public Records Office, Belfast)

REGISTER: BALLYPHILIP PARISH, PORTAFERRY, CO. DOWN

1766 JAMES EMERSON, son of Warham & Ann, bpt-12/9/1766
1770 MARGARET EMISON, m-James Hanna, 7/5/1770

"The transplantation of Ulster" by the Scotch and English Puritans, was a migration contemporary with those to Virginia and to Massachusetts.

King James Ist, had difficulties with some of the Irish nobility in the north of Ireland. In anticipation of the contemplated measures to suppress these large landholders, they fled the country. Their lands were confiscated, and turned over to the highest bidders of standing, who were Scotch and English managers or "undertakers." they, in turn, were to provide settlers for the lands, of which estates, most were sub-divided into small farms.

This transplantation was started in 1610, into the 6 northern counties of Ireland. And by 1620, there were between 30,000-40,000 Scotch settlers there. By 1641, there were approximately 100,000 Scotch and 20,000 English. The Scotch were predominantly Church of Scotland (Presbyterian), and the English mostly Puritans.

These thrifty farmers greatly improved and increased the productivity of the worn out farm lands. And the linen weavers began to compete too effectively with the established factories in England. Within several decades, history records their repeated and often continuous oppression - agricultural, industrial, political and religious - by various sovereigns and landowners. When the land leases began to expire, during 1710-20, the rents were almost doubled. These conditions started the great migrations to America, in 1715, which eventually reached the high point during 1771 to 1773. The sailing records of newspapers in Ireland revealed approximately 150,000 in the 1770's. Benjamin Franklin estimated the population of Pennsylvania in 1774 at 350,000, of which a third were Scotch-Irish Presbyterians, and a lesser number, English Puritans.

Reverting to the history of Ireland, before the transplantation of Ulster, the records show a number of invasions by the Norse and Danes. The city of Dublin received its name from the settlers being the "dark" Danes, as compared to the fair haired Norse. The invasions were confined mostly to the principal cities of Dublin and Cork, and also some of the smaller eastern coastal towns. Later, some of their descendants were instrumental in subsequent conquests of Ireland, by the descendants of the Angles, Saxons, Norse, Danes and Normans, in England. Some of the original invaders eventually married into Irish families, accepting their Church, along with their way of life. Also there were a number of Anglo Catholics remaining there after Henry VIII. Yet less than three score years after the settlement of Ulster, some momentous events occurred in the turbulent history of Ireland, which had a profound effect on Dublin, Cork and the smaller communities of south Ireland.

After defeating the adherents of the Stuarts in Scotland, and certain factions in Egland, Cromwell turned to the re-subjugation of Ireland, which culminated in the capture of Cork in 1650. Some of Cromwell's followers remained there to take a prominent part in the political, commercial and agricultural life of that community, up until after our American Revolution. Most of these men were of English extraction. But there were also many Scotch and Welsh. The Church of England was their predominant religion.

The example of our American Revolution began to have a pronounced effect upon the Irish, in their demands for some form of "home rule," through their Parliament in Dublin. The end of our Revolution marked the decline of Protestant political ascendancy in Cork. The Scotch Protestants in Ulster were migrating to America. This was also true, to a lesser degree, among the Scotch in the south of Ireland, due to increased rents, oppression by England and the clashes of personalities with the Irish of Catholic religion. In addition to these factors, the depradations of the "whiteboys" began in 1760. They were composed mostly of tenants, subsidized by certain Irish political and religious leaders, some holding commissions in the armed service of France, during the current Anglo-French War.

During the last fifteen years, the writer J.W. Emison, has spent many days of intensive research through the histories and records of Ireland, Scotland and England, at the Congressional Library, Washington; the Presbyterian Historical Society, and the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, in Philadelphia; and many other sources in America. He has also enlisted the services of W.H. Welply and other eminent genealogists and archivists in Ireland, Scotland and England.

From these searches, there have been accumulated comprehensive records under the names of Emerson, Edmondstone, Empson, and other variants which might conceal the name of EMISON. (See appendix). However, to date, for reasons explained in the following, no references have been specifically identified as the family of Hugh and Ash Emison.

From various legends, it may be presumed that these Kentucky Emisons came from County Cork, Ireland, and at some time prior to that, they came from Scotland, circa 1603 possibly. During the period 1603-1761, it was also possible that they lived in England, Ulster and or the Dublin area.

In this period many thousands of staunch and independent Scotish Presbyterians and English Puritans were on the move, for religious, political and economic reasons. In Ireland, it was a time of most violent upheaval, if one might use the superlative for the period, in the turbulent history of that country.

From Ireland, these determined peoples migrated to America, where they were catapulted into the role of pawns between the English, French and Indians, during the French and Indian War, ending 1763. After that, these settlers were launched into the American Revolution, in which the Indians became the subsidized and eager allies of the British. In that western frontier country of Pennsylvania and Virginia, it was the exception when most of the legal and historical records were not burned nor destroyed, through enemy design or the vicissitudes of frontier life.

Such was also the fate of records in Ireland. In 1829, the city and county records of Dublin were destroyed by fire. The records of births, baptisms, marriages, deaths and burials were kept in the various church parish registers. These records served both as legal and religious authority. However, almost a century ago, the government of Ireland required that all such records be forwarded to the national Public Records Office in Dublin. Thus transpired the ultimate disaster, in the preservation of records, when a large part of them were destroyed in the fire, during the "troubles" of Easter, 1922. From a standpoint of present and future genealogical and historical information, it was fortunate that some Parishes of the Church of Ireland refused to forward their records as instructed, and other forwarded copies of them.

This recalls to mind that the early Church was the social as well as religious orbit, for all the families in the congregation, a fact of necessity, much more so then, than it is today. These families intermarried, and accompanied each other on migrations, for purposes of self protection, similarity of interests and social relaxation. It was this necessary practice which enabled the writer to trace the brothers, Hugh and Ash Emison, from the general area of their landing in Maryland, and westward to Kentucky, by searching the legal and historical or religious records in each county along their route. So it was, with the early American associates of the Emisons, extending back into Ireland.

Returning to Co. Cork, Ire., the writer has made a comprehensive search of the following publications and records: The histories of Co. Cork (including Ireland in a lesser degree) were: Smith's history (printed prior to 1762); Caulfield's history; also

Brady's; Cusack's;"History of the Clerics and Parishes of County Cork"(with few specific names of church members); Corporation (Board of Aldermen) Records, of the cities of Cork, Youghal and Kinsale; Cork Historical and Archaeological Society (Vols. 1 - 4); and many other publications.

As mentioned elsewhere, the brothers, Hugh and Ash Emison, were both minors, in 1761-62, aged 17 and 8 respectively. The only specific records showing their parents would be the parish birth or baptismal records. County Cork has many dozens of parishes in its three Dioceses of Cork, Ross and Cloyne. And this would necessitate a search of each parish register in which the records had not been forwarded to Dublin, nor lost. In addition, there was the possibility that the parents of Hugh and Ash had moved to Cork, from Ulster, Dublin or elsewhere in Ireland, after the births of the first or both of their sons.

The Corporation Records of City Cork, show the dates the following men were "admitted as Freemen"; (a) John Hingston, Apr.18, 1743. A Capt. John Hingston was in the 1st Btn., Westmoreland County Militia (Pennsylvania) in 1778, at the time Hugh and Ash Emison were in the 3rd Btn. Later, Capt. Hingston accompanied the Emison brothers on Capt. William Lytle's party, from Pittsburgh, down the Ohio River (1780) as far as Limestone (Maysville) Kentucky, and then overland, as far as Hingston's new preemption, on Hingston's Fork (near his former one) at Ruddle's Station. (b) William Fraser, Nov.15,1757. A William Fraser's pre-emption adjoined that of Ash Emison's, on the south, in Scott Co., Ky. (c) William Holmes, Alderman, and Sheriff, 1749. Jonathan Holmes (who later had a son, William, in Kentucky near the Emisons) had migrated from Ireland to Middleton Twp. (now Cumberland Co.) Pennsylvania prior to 1741. But the similarity of other names in Cork might indicate a possible connection with this Holmes family.

The Christian name of "Ash" Emison is a reasonable hypothesis that his mother or other female forebear was of an Ash or Ashe family. At this time there was a large family by that name, near Macroom, County Cork. There was also the large family of Sir Thomas Ash,(died 1632) and his wife Elizabeth (died 1639) of St. John's Abbey, County Meath. They had a son, Thomas,Jr,

Turning to the marriage bond records of the Dioceses of Cork, Ross and Cloyne, the following names were found. Cork and Ross:- James Barkley, 1642; Edward Cherry, 1716; Margaret Briscoe, 1722; John Archer, 1734; William Lemmon, 1716; James Lemon, 1745; John Lemmon, 1746. Later, in Pennsylvania and Kentucky, all of the foregoing families were associated with the Emisons. This is particularly true of the Lemmons or Lemons, who were known to have come from Ireland, with or at the same time as Hugh and Ash.

As to religion, Hugh and Ash were identified with the larger migrations of the (Church of Scotland) Presbyterians from Scotland and northern Ireland. However, the predominate Protestant denomination in central and southern Ireland, was the Episcopal or established Church of Ireland. In County Cork, some of the protestant families came with Cromwell; and others had lived there some generations before the settlement of Ulster, or the coming of Cromwell. Although their families were intermarried with Presbyterians, Methodists, Baptists and other denominations, Hugh and Ash remained in the Episcopal faith.

EMISON FAMILY, KENTUCKY:- HUGH and ASH EMISON. According to certain flowery legends, they were descended from a family of "THANES" who lived in Scotland, under James VI. They came to England with the King, when crowned there as James Ist, 1603; and changed their religion with that of the King. The Emisons were of a family who furnished many representatives in the military service of their country. Shortly after arriving in England, an Emison was involved in a duel, the latter part of which was witnessed, inadvertantly, by the King. For this the family was banished to N. Ireland.

A more commonly known version of the above, relates that (Sir?) Thomas Emison was the father of the two sons, Hugh and Ash. The latter were brought to America, after Thomas' adversary, a Crown Officer, had been slain in a duel. They were supposed to have come, at that time, from Co. Cork, via the area of Castlebar, and to have landed at "Jamestown" in 1761-62 "after a long and disastrous voyage."

EMISON FAMILY, TENNESSEE:- JOHN EMISON. He was born in Ireland, circa 1802. While an orphan, aged 7, he was adopted by an aunt named McKnight. They lived in Yorkshire, England for a short time. Then she brought him to Moore Co., N.C., circa 1809. See a brief history of this family elsewhere herein, regarding his migration to eastern Tennessee in 1828; and to Crockett Co., 1832, in western Tennessee.

EMISON FAMILY, VIRGINIA:- MARGARET EMISON. She was a widow, who with her son, William, and her daughter, Margaret, came from Co. Down, N. Ireland to Loudoun Co., Va., circa 1809; and thence to culpeper Co., Va. A possible connection is indicated, with the above orphan, John Emison. But no connection has been proven by records. See brief history of this family elsewhere herein.

EMISON FAMILY, LONG ISLAND:- JOHN EMISON. He was born Feb.14,1853, being the youngest of four children of William and Jane (Hamilton) Emison, who lived in Comber, Co. Down, N. Ireland. After the death of the father, the son John, and other members of this family, came to New York in the Fall of 1876. See elsewhere herein.

EMISON FAMILY, MASSACHUSETTS:- JOHN EMISON. He came from Portlow, (Co. Waterford?) Ireland, to Haslingden, Lancashire, England. James, son of this John and Alice (Whitaker) Emison, was born Nov. 22,1855 at Haslingden. He, with his second wife, Emma (Fletcher) Emison, and children, moved to Fall River, Mass., in 1890, where he died July 6,1945. See data on this family elsewhere herein.

EMISON FAMILY, NEW HAMPSHIRE:- THOMAS A. EMISON. He lived in Laconia, N.H. His father, Edward J. Emison, was born, 1829, at Leinster Rd., Dublin. He published "Footprints of the Emison Family, 1172-1881." The Emisons came from Denmark to Ireland, at the time of the Danish invasions, in 1172. At that time Denmark subjected Ireland, and ruled it for five years. Four Emison brothers who were in that army, remained in the community of what is now Dublin. There were three Emison emigrations to America. First, William, Thomas, Henry and John came to Baltimore; second, three brothers came to America*, intending to land at Baltimore, but they were shipwrecked, and landed further south. This is believed to have been the family which eventually settled in Kentucky. Third, there was another migration which landed at Baltimore about 1800.

NOTE, by J.W. Emison:- Although there are a number of striking coincidences in the foregoing, little of it has been verified from records available in Ireland or America, on Edw. J. Emison.

The chief ports of entry used by the Scotch from Ireland, up to and during the Revolution, were Philadelphia and Chester in Pennsylvania; Newcastle in Delaware; Baltimore and Annapolis in Maryland; and Charleston in South Carolina.

Some of these settlers moved northward from Philadelphia, into Bucks Co. And in the south, those from Charleston, migrated into northwestern North Carolina, where they joined the westward trek of the many coming down the Shenandoah Valley, bound for Tennessee and Kentucky.

However, there were more general lines of migration, with several variations. The predominant congregating area or temporary domicile, of these people, was then in Chester Co. Pa., or rather in a more general area radiating from the present conjunction of Maryland, Pennsylvania and Delaware. See following page. From that area were the following routes of migration.

One route, in Pennsylvania, led through Lancaster, and Harris Ferry (Harrisburg) to Carlisle, an important community of the Scotch-Irish at that time. (a) Thence, through Shippensburg, over the Forbes (Pennsylvania) Road, through Bedford; Loyal Hanna (Ligonier); Hannastown (former seat of Westmoreland Co., near Greensberg); and to Pittsburg (formerly known as Ft. Duquesne, under the French, and later as Ft. Pitt, when southwestern Pennsylvania was claimed by Virginia); thence down the Ohio River. (b) From Carlisle through Shippensburg and Chambersburg in Pennsylvania; Hagerstown, Md; Martinsburg, W.Va; and Winchester, Va; thence down the Shenandoah Valley-Wilderness Trail; through Staunton; Ft. Chiswell; and Gate City. From this area to Cumberland Gap, Ky., the pioneers were joined by the heavy migrations of Scotch-Irish, and some French Huguenots from Charleston, S.C. It was a crossroads of those bound for Tennessee; and those turning northward, through Cumberland Gap; Crab Orchard; Boonesborough; and Harrodsburg, in Kentucky.

The second route, in Pennsylvania, led to Wright's Ferry, at the Susquehanna River; through York; Gettysburg; and down into Maryland, through Hagerstown, to Cumberland. From Cumberland, Md., there were three alternate routes to the Ohio River. (a) Along the (northern end of the) Braddock Road, through Frostburg, and Grantsville, where it returned to Pennsylvania; thence through Somerfield; Farmington; Mt. Braddock; Connellsville; Mt. Pleasant; McKeesport; Braddock Field; and to Pittsburg. (b) Over the "Nemacolin" Indian Trail (approximately that of the Braddock Road, as far as Farmington); through Uniontown; to Old Redstone Fort (Brownsville) on the Monongahela River. There the "Kentucky (flat) boats" were constructed, for the trip, up to Pittsburg and thence down the Ohio River. (c) A shorter overland route was from Old Redstone Fort, westward through Washington; to Wheeling, W.Va., on the Ohio.

The third route led from lower Maryland, and Virginia, up the Potomac River valley, on to Cumberland, Md., or westward at Harpers Ferry; Charlestown, W.Va; to Winchester , Va. From Winchester there were two general routes: (a) Overland to Cumberland; and by one of the abovementioned alternates, to the Ohio River. (b) Down the Shenandoah Valley-Wilderness Trail, and into the country of the Wautauga, Holston and Clinch River valleys, so familiar in the time of Daniel Boone.

From the foregoing can be seen the important role played by the inland crossroads communities of Carlisle, Pa; Hagerstown, Md; and Winchester, Va. In attempting to trace the forebears of Scotch Irish families in the "western country," it will be found that a large majority of them passed through, and sometimes tarried in, one or more of these centers during their migrations westward.

Due to the importance of southwestern Pennsylvania (then also known as "the Virginia Claim") as a gateway of western migration, it is discussed in one of the following pages.

The conflicting land claims between the proprietary governments of Pennsylvania and Maryland, had a vital bearing on the colonial history of Cecil Co., Md., as a temporary domicile for many thousands of Scotch-Irish, and other early immigrants.

Prior to final mutual acceptance of the "Mason-Dixon" lines, for the western boundary of Delaware, and the southern boundary of Pennsylvania, the Penns had granted many land patents, in what is now Cecil Co., Md. Among the larger grants were the "Nottingham Settlement" (later recorded in Cecil Co., Md., Deed Bk.16; p.54; Feb.11,1783); and the "Welsh Tract".

Regarding the Nottingham Settlement, or "Nottingham Lotts" Cornelius Empson and Ebenezer Empson, each took up 1000 acre lots on Jan.7,1701, as recorded in Land Office Bk."L" p.80, at Philadelphia. Page 89 of this book reveals that the first warrant was issued to Henry Hollingsworth, for 18000 acres on Mar.7,1702. Of this land, only 3000 acres or one sixth, now lies in West Nottingham Twp., Chester Co., Pa; and the balance is in the West Nottingham Dist., of Cecil Co., Md. The northeast corner of this settlement was 7½ miles west of the present Delaware line, and slightly above the present Pennsylvania line. It extended westward some 10 miles, to the northeast corner of Octararo Creek, slightly below the Pennsylvania line. It was a rectangle, about 3 miles in depth.

This settlement contained the "East Nottingham Monthly Meeting" of Friends (Quakers) still in existence, at Calvert, Cecil Co., Md; also the "West Nottingham Preparative Meeting" established in 1719. The Friends' Church records of this area (including a certain area south and west of Philadelphia) are now lodged at the Stony Run MM or Church, 5114 Charles St., Baltimore, Md.

A short distance below the former Nottingham Settlement, is the Nottingham (Presbyterian) Church (often known as the "Lower Octararo Church") founded in 1724, at the village of West Nottingham. This Church, still in existence, is near the Postoffice address of Colora, Cecil Co., Md. During 1741-86, the congregation of this Church divided into the "Old Side" and the "New Side". In 1744, Rev. Samuel Finley, Pastor of the "New Side" found the famous "Nottingham Academy". And later he became the first head of Princeton University. The foregoing information was obtained from pamphlets issued by the Nottingham Academy, which is still a thriving institution. Some of the early records are missing, here.

The "Welsh Tract" was located partially within the eastern boundary of Cecil Co. In 1702, Penn granted this tract of 30,000 acres to a group of Welsh immigrants, who in 1701, had settled at Pennypack, Radnor Twp., Chester Co., Pa. It was about 4½ miles wide, including Newark, Del., within the northeast corner. It was 12 miles in depth, with the southeast corner lying just below the Chesapeake and Delaware Canal.

In 1702, this Welsh group (which included many members of the James families) formed their congregation, known at the "Welsh Tract Baptist Meeting" at Iron Hill, Pencader Hundred, Newcastle Co., Del. The first Meeting House was built in 1709; and this institution is still in existence. According to the records of this Church, published by the Historical Society of Delaware, Wilmington, 1904, many of the early Welsh settlers were associated with the Society of Friends. The principal cleavage of the Baptist Meeting existed in the latter's doctrine or ordinance of "the laying on of hands."

The Parish of the Church of England, in Cecil Co., and Harford Co., was originally part of St. James. Later they were St. George and St. John's. These records are now lodged in the Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, Md. Many Parish Registers of Chester Co., Pa., are lodged at the "Church House" in Philadelphia.

EMISON FAMILY - KENTUCKY

PART II

Available evidence and legends indicate that James? Hugh and Ash Emison, sons of "Sir Thomas"---of Ireland, "came to America, arriving at Jamestown, after a long and disastrous voyage." Also "Hugh was 17 when he first came to this country." This indicates the arrival during 1761-62. Of the several points of similar designation on the eastern shore of Chesapeake Bay, it is believed the "Jamestown" was the (now extinct) original county seat of Cecil Co. Md., on Sassafras Creek.

Todate, no conclusive evidence has been found to show it was the father, Thomas, who brought his sons to America. Probably it was the elder son, and guardian, James, after whom Hugh and Ash did name their first born sons. The first U.S. Census of Frederick Co. Va. (Tax List, 1782) reveals a "Thomas Emison" as living some ten miles southeast of Winchester. Further records on him cannot be identified. However, there was a Thomas Edmondson or Edmiston in or near Winchester in 1783 (See Reiley Family herein) Also there were families of similar name in Chester and Cumberland Counties, Pa., when Hugh and Ash were there. A large part of West Nottingham Twp. Chester Co., was later included in Cecil Co. Md., after final acceptance of the Mason-Dixon Line during 1762-72. And it is presumed that the Emisons resided at or near that line, Hugh until 1771 and Ash until 1774. However, the Deeds were not recorded.

Other than the "Thomas Emison" in Frederick Co. Va., the Thomas Emersons in Virginia, Pennsylvania and elsewhere indicated no probable relationship. The next to be considered is James.

After the arrival in 1761-62, the earliest record found concerned James "Emerson" who made application #3518 on 4/27/1767 to the Land Court in Philadelphia, for 250 (actually 185) acres along Conococheague Creek, in Hamilton Twp., several miles below Chambersburg, Pa. Previous application #1128 on 9/5/1766 for this same tract, had been made by Benjamin Gass & James Young. As this land concerned both James and Hugh, there are frequent references to it in the following pages and the appendix herein; and particularly to Adam Hoops, who after 1729, was a licensed Indian trader in Lancaster Co."over the Susquehanna River"(Cumberland Valley). David Black's Grant of 251 acres on 10/4/1738, shows the above Benjamin Gass & James Young, also Adam Hoops and Thomas Moorehead were his "neighbors" along Conococheague. Thomas Patterson was neighbor to Samuel Moorehead's Grant of 325 acres on 8/25/1738. "Hoops Mill" was nearby on Conococheague, although not patented by Hoops until 3/11/1763. And it was there, presumably, that James, Hugh and Ash acquired their milling experience, passed on in their families.

Adam Hoops, born 1709, has not been identified directly with the line of Joshua Hoopes, of Bucks Co., and later Chester Co. Pa. In the new Cumberland Co., he was on the first Grand Jury, 7/24/1750; Coroner, 10/ /1750; and Commissary in the French and Indian War, 1755. Evidently about this time, Hoops moved his family up to Carlisle for safety from the increasing Indian atrocities, mentioned in his letter to the Governor, 11/3/1755, after Braddock's defeat at Pittsburg, 7/9/1755 (Pa Arch; S.1; V.9; p.462) He commanded the 2nd Btn., Col John Armstrong's Regt., 1756; Appointed Justice of the Peace, 1764; and had acquired at least seven plantations along Conococheague Creek. In 1765, he bought 200 acres along LeTort's Spring, just above Carlisle, where he then lived and had a store. Later, among his properties in Philadelphia, were "a house; range of stores; and a wharf, on the north side of Market St. extending from that of Joseph Donaldson to the Delaware River, the stores consisting of three on the ground floor; two on the floor above; and a *sail loft over the whole." (See Ad in"Pa. Gazette")

Returning to James Emerson, he may have been still in the area of Conococheague on 10/22/1767, when a letter for him was listed among those uncalled for, in Philadelphia. However, in 1707-08, James (including his wife) was the first leader of a class of seven, in "the Religious Society of Protestants, Commonly known as

Methodists" or St George's Society, held in a *sail loft. On 6/20/1768, appeared the advertisement of James Emerson "At the Sign of the Sugar Loaf, in Market St., near the wharf(in or near the above stores of Adam Hoops)who for several years transacted the shrub---business---in the Metropolis of Ireland---." ("Pa. Gazette")

On 9/11/1770, James Emerson was a Trustee of the newly bought St George's Methodist Church in Philadelphia.

However, prior to 5/16/1769, when he was appointed Justice of the Peace in Bucks Co. Pa., Adam Hoops had retired to his home at "Summerseat" near the Trenton Ferry on the Delaware. There, James Emerson witnessed Hoop's Will on 6/7/1771, under which his wife Mary Emerson received a legacy of £ 100, and James received payment of £67 from the Estate. James Emerson "of Bucks Co." acknowledged receipt of his wife's legacy on 7/8/1771. And his signature seems the same as the member and Trustee of St George's Church. (Phila. Courthouse; Will Bk.P; p.110; 7/9/1771; Pkt#79/1771)

Adam Hoops' Estate reached a total of £ 42,079/12/2, including mills, stores, houses and plantations along the Conococheague; at Carlisle; Philadelphia; Summerseat on the Delaware; Paquess,NJ; and elsewhere. He died 6/30/1771, age 62, at Summerseat. His wife Elizabeth (Pinney) died 7/19/1782, age 62 at Philadelphia, where both were buried at the First Presbyterian Church. Their daughter Jane, married 4/21/1758, in Lancaster Co. Pa., Thomas Clarke. The latter's nephew, Thomas Clarke, came from County Sligo, Ireland, and was the heir of his uncle, who became wealthy in New Orleans.

James Emerson evidently crossed the Delaware to Trenton. He was on the Tax List of Trenton Twp., Hunterdon Co. N.J., September, 1779; also the Tax List of 1786, at Trenton, including John Emerson, presumably his son. Apparently it was also a son, James Emerson, who married 2/20/1788, Nancy Reed; and 8/22/1814, Rachel Metler, both in Hunterdon Co. N.J. And lastly, James Emerson, late of Trenton, died in Philadelphia on 12/1/1826, age 65 years. No further records can be identified in this area.

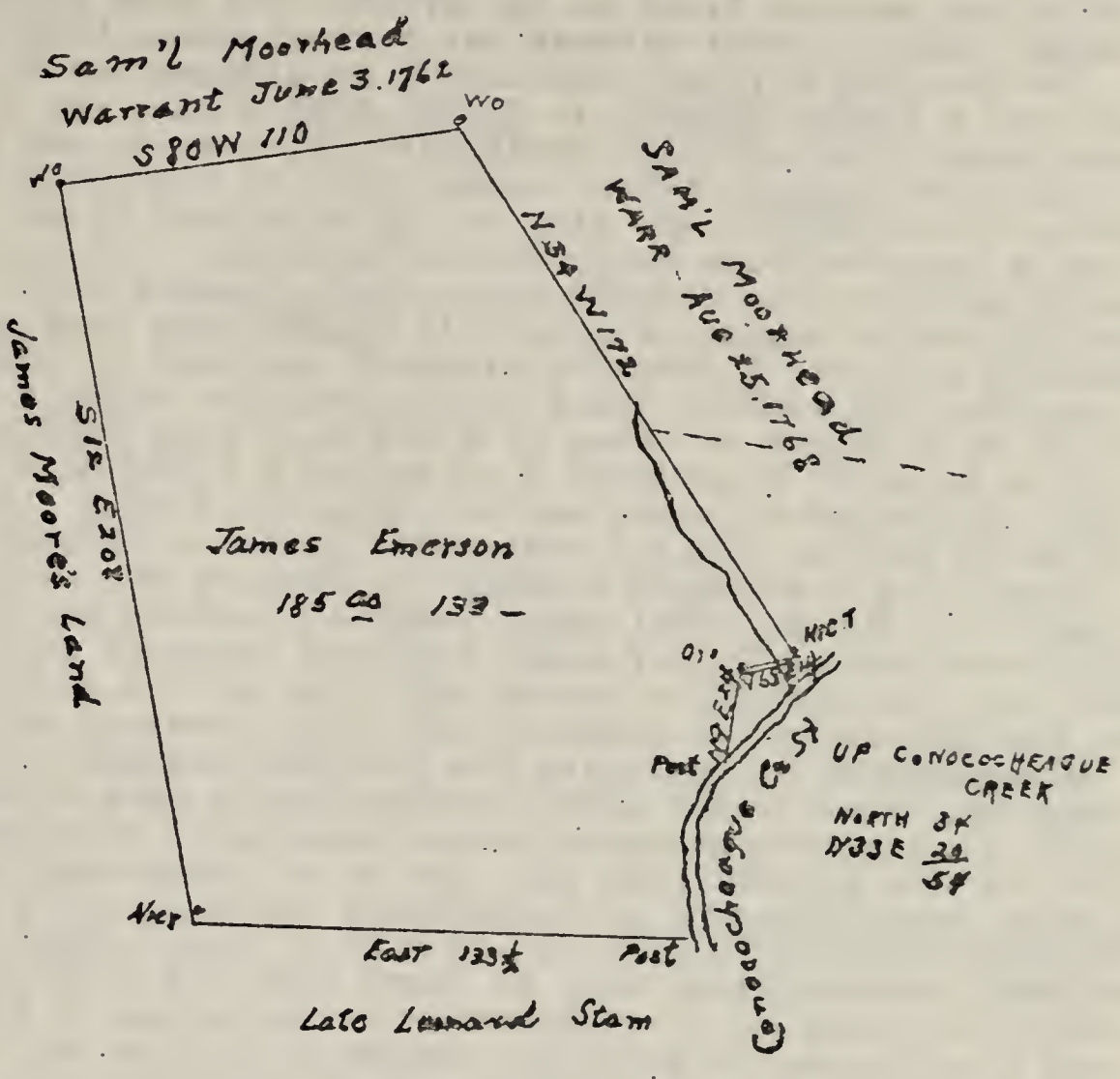
There was a James "Emison" who was granted 400 acres in Nelson Co. Ky., on Severn and Cartright Creeks on 11/10/1767. But he assigned his warrant, and no further records can be found.

The foregoing postulates two difficult conclusions;(a) If or when the name might have been changed from Emerson, Edmiston, Empson or some of their variants, to that of Emison. (b) The specific residence of these brothers, after landing in Maryland, to 1773-74.

The name might have been changed, possibly when leaving Ireland, when the father, Thomas, was supposed to have "slain his adversary in a duel." But elsewhere herein will be noted at least 5 separate Emison families who migrated from Ireland to America, beginning in 1761-62. Thus one arrives at the conjecture that James may have assumed the more common spelling of "Emerson" which some descendants have adopted, from the occasional "hearsay" that the name was originally Emerson.

Regarding the residence of Hugh and Ash, possibly they were with James, at Hoops Mill or in the Conococheague area during 1762 to 1767; in Philadelphia with James, up to 1771, when he moved to Bucks Co. Hugh changed his residence from Chester Co. to Cumberland Co., in the Deeds of April 7th and 8th, 1773, covering the land below Chambersburg. But he had married Mary Baird at Falling Spring, near Chambersburg in 1771. The Tax Lists of West Nottingham Twp., Chester Co., show Ash Emison with 80 acres in 1773, and 100 acres in 1774. Ash, born 1753, was not 21 until 1774, and the land probably belonged to Hugh. As the Deeds were not recorded,no records can be found.

About June 1775, both Hugh and Ash moved westward to Westmoreland Co. Pa., which is discussed in later pages.



PA. LAND GRANT OFFICE, HARRISBURG: SURVEY Bk."D" 55 HH: p.245:

"Draught of a tract of land situate in HAMILTON TWP., FRANKLIN COUNTY, containing one hundred and eighty five acres, one hundred and thirty three perches and allowance of 6% for roads & located in pursuance of a contract with the Board of Property for carrying into effect the several Acts of Assembly relating to unpatented lands under Proprietary Rights, etc. And by virtue of an order of Survey dated 27th April 1767, No 3518 granted JAMES EMERSON for 250 acres joining SAMUEL MOORHEAD on the west side of CONOCOCHEAGUE CREEK in HAMILTON TWP. (Sgd) William S. Davies) Contractors
To Jacob Spangler, Sur. Gen. William Hamilton)

"REPORT: The above tract is wholly the same as a tract surveyed the 9th of June, 1767 on an order of Surveyor to BENJAMIN GASS and JAMES YOUNG, dated 5th September, 1766, No 1128 & the land held under said title to Gass & Young." W.S.D.

NOTE by J.W. EMISON: This application for Survey and Patent was made to the Land Court, then in Philadelphia. But it was found that the above Gass & Young had made application some 6 months before that, and who claimed they had "an improvement on it 11 years before that." Possibly this referred to (JAMES) "YOUNG'S MILL" on CONOCOCHEAGUE CREEK, as shown in early maps. After consulting the above plat, an offset will be noticed on the creek, near the point the eastern boundary line meets the creek. See subsequent history of this land in connection with HUGH EMISON(B2).

FRANKLIN COUNTY, PENN., DEED BOOK II, PAGE 270:- YOUNG TO EMISON.

This indenture made the seventh day of April in the year of our Lord One Thousand seven hundred and seventy three between James Young of Guilford Township in Cumberland County & Province of Pennya of the one part & HUGH EMISON of CHESTER COUNTY & Province aforesaid of the other part, Witnesseth that the said James Young for & in consideration of Fifty Seven Pounds lawfull money of Pennyla. to him in hand paid by the said HUGH EMISON at or before the ensealing hereof hath granted bargained sold released & confirmed & by these presents doth grant bargain sell release & confirm unto the said HUGH EMISON his Heirs & assigns a certain Tract of land Situate in Hamilton Township & County & Province aforesaid. Beginning at a white oak from thence South 12 East 208 perches (thence) east 133½ pers to a WO; N 15 pers. to a post N 40 ps. to another post N 60 (pers) E 14 pcs to a Hickory, N 34 (pers) W 172 pers. to a WO., S 80 W 110 pers. to the place of beginning, Containing one hundred & eighty five acres & 133.5 perches & the allowance of six acres pr.cent for roads & highways & which said tract of land was granted to James Young (Note by J.W.E. - Application specified Benjamin Gass and James Young) by the Honourable the Proprietaries of the said Province by a Location and an order of Survey dated September 5th, One thousand seven hundred and sixty six, No. 1128, together with all and singular the buildings improvements woods ways waters water courses Liberties privileges profits commodities advantages hereditaments appurtenances whatsoever thereunto belonging or in any wise appurtaining and all the estate right title interest property claim & demand whatsoever of him the said James Young of in & to the same or any part thereof to have and to hold the said tract of land hereditaments premises hereby granted or mentioned or intended so to be with the appurtenances unto the said HUGH EMISON his heirs & assigns to & for the proper use & behoof of the said HUGH EMISON his heirs & assigns forever - under & subject to the propriary purchase money & yearly quit rents due or to become due for the same to the Chief Lord or lord of the fee thereof, and the said James Young for himself his Heirs Execs. and Admin. doth covenant promise & grant to and with the said HUGH EMISON & his heirs the said hereby granted tract of land and premises with the appurtenances unto the said HUGH EMISON his heirs & assigns against him the said James Young & his heirs & against all and every person & persons whatsoever daining or to claim the same or any part thereof by from or under him or any of them shall and will warrant & forever defend by these presents.

In witness whereof the parties aforesaid to these presents have interchangably set their hands and seals hereunto dated the day & year first above written.

(Signed) James Young (Seal)

Signed sealed & delivered in the presence of:- James Moore; Wm. Rannels.

A true copy taken from the original the 28th day of March, 1791.
(Signed) E. Crawford, Recorder.

NOTE BY J.W.E.: Although James Young made prior claim to the above 185 acres of land, evidently he did not consider the claim a strong one. The foregoing and following deeds indicate he considered his ownership as that of a half interest or joint owner with Hugh Emison.

James Moore, brother of David Moore, witnessed both transactions. And that is a possible reason why the Moores did not repay their "kinsman" Hugh Emison, for his half interest in the land as promptly as they should have.

FRANKLIN COUNTY, PENN., DEED BOOK II, PAGE 271:- EMISON TO MOORE.

This Indenture made this eighth day of April in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred & seventy three between HUGH EMMISON of Hamilton Township in Cumberland County & Province of Pennsya. of the one part and David Moore of the same place of the other part, Witnesseth, that the said HUGH EMMISON for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred pounds lawful money of Pennya. to him in hand paid by the said David Moore at or before the ensealing hereof the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged hath granted bargained sold released & confirmed and by these presents doth grant bargain sell release and confirm unto the said David Moore his heirs and assigns a certain Plantation or tract of land situate in the Township County & Province abovementioned adjoining the land of James Moore, Leonard Stam & Samuel Moorehead bounded and described as follows - that is to say Beginning at a white oak from thence south twelve degrees east two hundred & eight perches east one hundred & thirty three perches & one half to a white oak North fifteen perches to a post up Canegocheage (Creek) forty perches to another post north sixty perches east fourteen perches to a Hickory North thirty four west (two) one hundred & seventy two perches to a white oak south eighty west one hundred & ten perches to the place of beginning, containing one hundred and eighty five acres & one hundred and thirty (five) three perches and the allowance of six acres pr. cent for roads & highways etc. which said tract of land was granted to James Young by the Honourable the Propriaries of the said Province by a Location & an order of Survey dated September 5th, one thousand seven hundred & sixty six No. 1128 and conveyed by said James Young to the abovementioned HUGH EMISON, together with all and singular the buildings improvements woods ways waters watercourses - Liberties easements privileges profits commodities advantages hereditaments & appurtenances whatsoever thereunto belonging or in any wise appurtaining whatsoever thereunto belonging and all the estate right title interest property claim & demand whatsoever of him the said HUGH EMISON of in and to the same or any part thereof to have and to hold the said tract of land hereditaments & premises hereby granted or mentioned or intended so to be with the appurtenances unto the said David Moore his heirs & assigns forever under and subject to the propriatary purchase money & yearly quit rent due or to become due for the same to the Chief Lord or Lords of the fee thereof. And he the said HUGH EMISON for himself his heirs Executors & administrators doth hereby covenant promise & grant to and with the said David Moore his heirs & assigns that he the said HUGH EMISON & his heirs the said hereby granted tract of land & premises with the appurtenances unto the said David Moore his heirs & assigns against him the said HUGH EMISON & his heirs & against all & every person & persons whatsoever claiming or to claim the same or any part thereof by from or under him them or any of them shall & will warrant and for ever defend by these presents.

In Witness whereof the parties aforesaid to these presents have interchangeably set their hands & seals hereunto dated the day & year first above written. (Signed) HUGH EMISON (Seal)

Signed sealed & delivered in presence of:-Jas.Moore; Wm.Rannels.

Cumberland County ss. Personally came the above named HUGH ENSON before me the Subscriber one of his Majestys Justices of the Peace and for the aforesaid County and acknolleged the above Instrument of writing to be his act and deed and that it might be recorded as such. Given under my hand and seal the day and year above written.

Dun before Jno. Rannels.

A true copy taken from the original the 28th day of March 1791.

(Signed) Edw. Crawford, Recorder.

(See Cumb.Co.Ct.Cm.Pl.Cases 129-30; Jan.Term 1775 -EMISON vs Moore. Non-payment of purchase notes on above land. Probable final adjustment made by both parties in Kentucky 1791.)

CUMBERLAND CO: CT COM PLEAS: APPEARANCE DKT 1775-79:
1/Ct/1775: Case #129: "DAVID MOORE and JAMES MOORE late of Cumberland Co., Yeomen, were summoned to answer HUGH EMISON of a Plea that they render to him Sixty Pounds lawful money of Penna which to him they owe and unjustly detain & etc. And whereupon the said HUGH by GEORGE STEVENSON his attorney saith that Whereas the afs David & James the 8th day of April---1773 at Cumberland County afs by their certain writing obligatory which the said HUGH sealed with the seals of the said David and James here unto Court brings, whose date is the same day and year afs did acknowledge themselves to be indebted unto the afs HUGH in the sum of 30 Pounds lawful money to be paid to the said HUGH on or before the 1st day of November 1774. To which payment well and truly to be made the afs David and James did bind themselves in the afs sum of 60 Pounds like money afsaid firmly by the said Bill. And the afs HUGH in fact saith that the afs David and James have not paid to the same HUGH afs sum of 30 Pounds on or before the 1st day of November afs which to him they ought to have paid according to the form and effect of the Bill aforesaid, by reason of which action hath accrued to the same HUGH to demand and have of the afs David and James the afs sum of Sixty Pounds. Neverthe less the said David and James (altho often required) the afs sum of Sixty Pounds to the afs HUGH yet have not rendered, but the same to him to render hitherto have denied and still do deny; whereupon the said HUGH saith he is worse and hath damage to the value of 20 Pounds and therefore he brings suit.

CASE #130: "DAVID and JAMES MOORE, LATE of CUMBERLAND CO., Yeomen otherwise called DAVID MOOR & JAMES MOOR of Cumberland Co., and HAMILTON TWP & Province of Penna were summoned to answer HUGH EMISON of a Plea that they render to him 120 Pounds lawful money of Penna which to him they owe and unjustly detain & etc. Whereupon the said HUGH (by George Stevenson his attorney) saith whereas the said David and James the 8th day of April---1773 at CARLISLE, in the County afs by his certain writing obligatory granted himself to be held and firmly bound unto the afs HUGH EMISON in the afs 120 Pounds to be paid unto the said HUGH when they should be thereunto required. Neverthe less the afs David and James (tho oftimes thereunto required) the afs sum of 120 Pounds unto the afs HUGH have not rendered, nor hath either of them rendered, but the same to him to render have hitherto altogether refused and still refuse to the Damage of the said HUGH Twenty Pounds and whereof he brings suit & etc. and brings here into Court Writing obligatory afs which the debt afs in form afs doth testify, whose date is the same day and year afs."

NOTES

The above would seem to indicate that the balance due, on the aforementioned 185 acres of land several miles south of Chambersburg, Pa., was to be paid for over a period of several years, making a total sum of 120 Pounds. Apparently David and James Moore paid one half (60 Pounds) at the time of purchase April 8, 1773. And of the remaining half (60 Pounds) they agreed to pay 30 Pounds on Nov.1,1774, and the balance of 30 Pounds, possibly a year and a half later.

David and James Moore probably defaulted in the payment of 30 Pounds on Nov.1,1774 because they were in Westmoreland Co. Pa.

HUGH and ASH EMISON moved to Westmoreland Co. about July 1775.

David Moore married a cousin of Hugh's wife, MARY (BAIRD) EMISON. And this transaction may have been adjusted later, in Westmoreland Co. Pa., or Kentucky.

CUMBERLAND CO.CT.COM.PL: 4/Ct/1776; PATTERSON vs YOUNG & EMISON;
Cumberland Co: ss: George III, By the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, King Defender of the Faith, etc:
To the Sheriff of Cumberland County Greetings: We command you that you summon James Young and HUGH EMISON both LATE of your Co., ---so that they be and appear before our Justices at Carlisle at our County Court of Common Pleas, there to be held the twenty third day of April next, to answer Robert Patterson of a Plea that they render to him Thirty Seven Pounds, one Shilling and Six Pence lawful money of Pennsylvania which to him they owe and unjustly detain, etc. And have you then there this Writ.
Witness John Armstrong, Esq., at Carlisle the twenty sixth day of January in the sixteenth year of our Reign.
(Signed) John Agnew.

CUMBERLAND CO.CT.COM.PL: 4/Ct/1776: APPEARANCE DOCKET 1775 - 1779;
(Atty) Steel (For Robt. Patterson) Sums. Debt: Case 142 vs) Summons served. Wm. Stevenson appeared for Deft. Complaint
(Atty) Stevenson (For James Young & (HUGH EMISON) ended & Sheriff rec'd officer's fees, all but present Clk. who rec'd his own fees July 24,1778
(Hugh Emison then in Westmoreland)

CUMBERLAND CO. COURT RECORDS: NAMES OF THOSE LATER IN WESTMORELAND CO. PENN., AND SCOTT CO. KY., WITH THE EMISONS.

CUMBERLAND CO. COURT OF COMMON PLEAS: 1754 to 1770:
James Baird vs. Alexander McBride: "On appeal."
Thomas Holmes: Case 36: Ent'd July 1767: Continued to 1770.
John McClure: Case 136: October Tem 1768.
James Barclay vs William Baird: Case 40: October Tem 1769
JAMES YOUNG vs WILLIAM (LITTLE) LYTLE: Case 87: October Term 1769

CUMBERLAND CO. COURT OF COMMON PLEAS: 1772 to 1775:
John & David McClure: Case 18: July Term 1772.
Robert Robb vs John McCracken: Case 33: July Term 1772
John Miller vs James Dunning: Case 89: July Term 1772
John McClure vs John Dunning: Case 134: July Term 1772.
James Farquhar vs Charles Farquhar: Case 3: July Term 1774

CUMBERLAND CO. COURT OF COMMON PLEAS: 1775 to 1779:
John Baird vs Dunning & Moore: Case 6: July Term 1776.
John Baird vs David Moore: Case 58: July Term 1776
STEPHEN ARCHER vs Hugh Smith: Case 103: Summons against Smith Apr.27,1776. (Note by JWE: See affidavit, elsewhere herein, of Stephen Archer, in Scott Co. Ky., Aug.27,1800: "This was towards the last of April (1776) when I finished" making land preemptions with ASH EMISON and Moses Cherry in Kentucky).
William Barr: Case 45: October Term 1777.
William Baird: Case 25: April Term 1775

About the month of June 1775, Hugh and Ash Emison left the area of Falling Spring (Chambersburg, Pa.) and moved westward to Westmoreland Co., Pa. The actual locality there, probably, was about 5 to 10 miles south of Greensburg, near the line between Hempfield and Mt. Pleasant Twps. There, Hugh Emison's brothers-in-law, James and Thomas Baird, had been assessed on some 900 acres prior to 1772. And presumably the Emisons lived in or near this area until they moved to Kentucky in 1780.

In this westward migration of the Emison and Baird families, it is understood that Mary (Douglas) Baird, widow of Thomas,Sr., accompanied the families of her children, in this group. See BAIRD FAMILY elsewhere herein. Members of the Holmes and McClure families were said to have accompanied the Emisons from Westmoreland Co. Pa., to Kentucky in 1780. But it is not known whether they were in the group which came from Cumberland Co. Pa., to Westmoreland Co. Pa., in 1775. Members of all three of these families were then or later, intermarried with the Emisons.

Westmoreland County was then a very troubled frontier country, as will be noted in the following pages concerning it, and the"Virginia Claim." In addition to this, the British encouraged Indian atrocities, through rewards and bounties on "scalps" after the Revolution had started.

However, these pioneers were looking forward constantly toward new lands beyond the frontiers. Like many others, Hugh and Ash Emison had decided to look for new lands in the "Kentucky Country." At this time Hugh was 31 years of age, married, and had two children, James, age 2, and Mary, age 3 months. Ash, his younger brother, was 22 years old and unmarried. So it was decided that Ash should make the trip, with Stephen Archer, Moses Cherry and other young adventurers in the county, who were going to explore for choice lands in Kentucky.

The Ohio Company had been formed some time before, with large grants of land in the present states of Kentucky and Ohio. Captain Hancock Lee had been appointed by the College of William and Mary, as surveyor for the Ohio Company. And he arrived, in the Kentucky River at the mouth of Elkhorn Creek about June 1,1775. Within several weeks he had proceeded farther upstream, and started the settlement of Leestown, two miles from the present state Capitol at Frankfort. Capt. Lee was accompanied by a large group of young adventurers and surveyors, making land pre-emptions for themselves and their friends. Young George Rogers Clarke had been appointed as an assistant surveyor to Capt. Lee. And on July 6,1775 he wrote his brother, Jonathan, from Leestown, concerning the urgency and desirability of obtaining large tracts of this excellent land for members of the family. According to his diary, contained in the "Clarke Papers, 1771-81," he was back in Winchester, Va., on Feb. 26,1776, enthusiastically preparing for another trip to Kentucky at the earliest opportunity.

Collins' "History of Kentucky" V.1; p.18; reveals, "in October 1775, Robert Patterson (a neighbor of the Emisons in Cumberland Co. Pa.) and six other young men, with John McClellan and family, left Pennsylvania for Kentucky in canoes. At Salt Lick Creek, in what is now Lewis Co. Ky., Patterson and three men started into the interior---. They thence proceeded across the Licking and several branches of the Elkhorn to Leestown." In V.2; p.698, of Collins' History, it continues, "Certain it is, that in November (1775) John McClellan (with his family) David Perry and three others of them, together with Col. Robert Patterson, William McConnell, and Stephen Lowry, came from the neighborhood of Pittsburg to this spring (now Georgetown), built a house, and made it their home until April 1776."

Among others in this area of Leestown -McClelland's Fort (Georgetown) at this time, from Pennsylvania, were William, Isaac and Cyrus McCracken; Abraham, Charles and Aquila Whitaker; Francis McConnell; and Charles LeCompte.

In an affidavit of April 29,1799 (shown elsewhere herein) Ash Emison stated:- "In the Spring of 1776, perhaps in February he was first acquainted with Dry Run," near McClelland's Fort. But Ash Emison, Stephen Archer, Moses Cherry, John Andrew Miller, William Miller, also Abraham, Charles and Aquila Whitaker first came westward to Leestown, with or about the same time as Robert Patterson, in October 1775. Through the winter "they stayed a considerable part of the time in Harrodsburg." and returned to Leestown in the Spring of 1776. The year 1775 is borne out by the affidavit of Wm. Lytle; subscribed to by William McConnell, James McConnell, James January, William Steel and Levi Todd. This affidavit was certified by Ash Emison himself. (See it elsewhere herein).

At Lexington, Ky., Complete Record Bk."A" of Fayette Co.Dist. Court, and also "Land Trials, 1797-1802," reveal elsewhere herein, the affidavits of Ash Emison, Stephen Archer, Moses Cherry, John Andrew Miller and Aquila Whitaker. These men left Leestown about the latter part of March, and returned to Dry Run, north of McClelland's Fort in 1776, where Stephen Archer and the others (with the exception of Whitaker) helped Ash Emison to make "improvements"for land pre-emptions, including one for Hugh Emison. Toward the latter part of April most of the men in this neighborhood returned to Leestown, upon the advice of William McConnell, that Willis Lee had been killed by the Indians.

Chief Pluggy and 50 of his Indians attacked McClelland's Fort on Dec.29,1776. And it was finally abandoned in the early part of 1777, until 1786

Contemporary with the activities of these men at Leestown in 1775, Capt. John Hinkston (Hingston) of Westmoreland Co. Pa., and 18 other pioneers were building a station, to the northeast, on the south fork of the Licking River. In 1779 it was resettled by Isaac Rüddle. For further details, see in the following pages, the narrative concerning the migration to Kentucky in 1780.

Returning to the adventures of Ash Emison, he had made a 1000 acre pre-emption for himself, several miles north of McClelland's Fort, and another for his brother, Hugh, a mile southeast of his own. Consequently he returned to Westmoreland Co. Pa., in May or June of 1776.

PA. ARCH: S.6: V.2: p.279: (C) A LIST OF THE OFFICERS OF THE 3rd BN OF WESTMORELAND COUNTY MELITIA: 25th OCTOBER 1776:-

Ist COL - EDWARD COOK
LIEUT COL - JAMES MARCHEL
Ist MAJ - ANDREW LYN
2nd MAJ - ROBERT ADAMS
Standard Bearer - Samuel Burns

CAPTAINS

William Sparks
Andrew Robb (5th Co)
John McClellan
Benj. Davise
Thomas Prather
John Van Meter

Ist LIEUTENANTS

Samuel Clark
Hugh Gilmore
Robert Richey
John Reed

2nd LIEUTENANTS

Phil Gingins
James Wood
Thomas McKibbin

ENSIGNS

Thomas Davidson
Abraham Wells
John Castleman
James Brown

Messrs. McLean & Scott: Gentn., The above is a list of the officers of the 3rd Battalion nearly but as some of the subaltrins have joined the Continental Battalion---. EDWARD COOK 10/25/1775

PA. STATE LIBRARY, HARRISBURG: REVOLUTIONARY PAPERS v.VIIIa; p.30: "THE STATE OF PENNSYLVANIA IN ACCOUNT WITH:"

1777		TO CASH PAID:-			Pds.	Pa.	Cy.
Oct.	23	John Mellinger for serving as a substitute			2/	0/	0
	24	Benj. Brenner " " " " "			2/	0/	0
	24	Benj. Brenner, a/c Peter Brewer for substitute			10/	2/	0
Nov.	8	Joseph Hall	"	"	10/	0/	0
	9	Matthew Caldwell (Ensign)	"	"	10/	0/	0
	10	George Merich	"	"	10/	0/	0
	10	William Martin	"	"	10/	2/	0
	12	John Irwin	"	"	11/	5/	6
**	19	ASH EMISON	"	"	10/	2/	6
	22	John Sheerer (2nd Lt.)	"	"	10/	2/	6
1778							
Feb.	7	William Beard	"	"	11/	5/	0
	7	William Beard for riding express				7/	6
Apr.	6	Andrew Bell, for carriage of 80 state rifle guns from Lancaster to Hagerstown			16/	0/	0
May	1	Anthony March for nails & making boxes to carry the guns from Hagerstown to Westmoreland			10/	0/	0
	25	Robert Harbison for serving as substitute			11/	5/	0
Jun	10	George Fisher for carrying state rifle guns from Maryland to Westmoreland County			55/	0/	0
Jul.	8	Wm Kerr-Carr for serving as substitute			10/	2/	6
	21	Samuel Fleekes for riding express to the different Captains to call out the men.				15/	0
Aug.	24	George Baird (Capt) for serving as substitute			11/	5/	0
Sep.	21	Major Joseph McGarrough for 10 days serving on the Court of Appeal			10/	0/	0
	21	William McConnell for 5 days on Court of Appeal			5/	0/	0
Nov.	14	William McConnell for riding express to give notice to 3rd Battalion to make draft			1/	17/	0
	25	George Mericle-Merich for riding express to call the militia next on duty				15/	0
		Total Pounds, Pennsylvania Cur.			229/	15/	0

NOTE by JWE: Names underlined were in Kentucky later.

PENNSYLVANIA ARCHIVES: 6th SERIES: VOL II: P. 280:
A return of the field officers, captains and subalterns in the 3rd Btn. of the County of Westmoreland Militia, commanded by Col James Smith.

COLONEL - JAMES SMITH, Esq.
LIEUT COL - PROVIDENCE MOUNTS, Esq.
MAJOR - JOSEPH McGARROUGH, Esq.

CAPTAINS

1st Co: James Leech
2nd Co: George Baird
3rd Co: Hugh Mitchell
4th Co: James Torrance
5th Co: David Vance
6th Co: John Simpson
7th Co: John Christy

Ist LIEUTENANTS

1st Co: Ebenezer Goe
2nd Co: Alexander McGrew
*3rd Co: HUGH (EMASON) EMISON
David Lindsey
George Gray

2nd LIEUTENANTS

1st Co: Benjamin Goe
2nd Co: John Sherrer-Sheerer
3rd Co: David Kaleklezer
4th Co: Isaac White
John Catarmus
Thomas Snodgrass
Wm Plummers

ENSIGNS

1st Co: William Carr
2nd Co: Matthew Caldwell
3rd Co: Bartley Fitzgerald
4th Co: John Stewart
James Tucker
Abraham Whittaker
John Christy, Jr.

I certify the above return to be just and true
(Sgd) Christopher Hays, Sub Lt., W'st. Co.
1778 April 2nd: Received of Timothy Matlack, Esq., commissions of the officers above mentioned.

(C) July 8,1778: Received of Christopher Hays the sum of $27.00 for service as a substitute under the command of Capt. Beam.
(Sgd) William Kate

(C) A return of a company of foot who have enaxed themselves to the 3rd Battalion of the County of Westmoreland, formerly associated in Virginia, the officers named returned to me under the hands and seals of the judges of the elections held in their divition 7th day of May 1778

OFFICER'S NAMES

Captain John Meason
1st Lt. Francis Hickman
2nd Lt. John Kerr
Ensign Samuel Wells

I request the commitions may be sent agreeable to this return by Col. John Proctor.

To His Excellancy the Precedent of the Shuprame Executive Councel State of Pennsa. 1778 June 11th Rec'd of Timothy Madlack, Commissions of the officers above named. (Sgd) THOMAS SCOTT

To Major McGarrough, 3rd Battalion, Westmoreland Co. Militia, October 9,1778:
(C) Sir: As we are well acquainted with your situation and the great barrier you are to our Fronteers.

We do hereby order and impower you to put that part of your Battalion that is on the north side of the Pennsylvania Road under pay and rations such as shall well and truly attend the lawful commands of their superior officers, given under our hands this 1st day of Aug. 1778. (Sgd) Christopher Hay
William Cochran

For the purpose of a more enlightening record on Hugh and Ash Emison, during 1775-80, unfortunately they were in Westmoreland Co., Pa., at a period when all the "elements" seem to conspire against it. Although the 1st and 2nd Battalions of Westmoreland Co., Militia were often mentioned in Pennsylvania records, this is less true of the 3rd and 4th Battalions.

In the 3rd Battalion, Col. James Smith, was a noted Indian scout. Later he went to Kentucky, as did Abraham Whittaker, David Vance, Matthew Caldwell, William McConnell, James Leech and others.

During 17777, in the 2nd Battalion were Capt. Samuel Moorhead and Lt. James Moore, shown in previous pages, as owning land adjacent to that of Hugh Emison, near Chambersburg, Pa.(Pa.Arch;S.6;V.2)

Old maps in the Congressional Library, Washington, D.C., present an interesting study of the early landowners in Westmoreland Co., during 1775-1857. James and Thomas Baird were on the Tax Lists, 1771-72, of Hempfield Twp., Westmoreland Co. But the abovementioned maps show the "Bairds" as living some 5 to 6 miles eastward, in Mt. Pleasant Twp., now the southern part of Unity Twp. In the central area of present Mt. Pleasant Twp., were located the "Holmes", several farms belonging to members of the Lemon families; also the "Millers", "Vances" and "Steels". The "Cherrys" were located at the southern boundary, on Jacob's Creek, at Laurelville.

According to Ellis' "History of Fayette Co., Pa." (then part of Westmoreland) he mentions several Cherrys in Bullskin Twp., and Andrew Lynn in Washington Twp. Also Mrs. W.A.H. McIlvaine, Historian, at Washington, Pa., and formerly of Greene Co., Pa., advised that John Vanmeter, John Bell, David Vance, George Gray and David Lindsey were found in the early records of that county.

In the 1st Btn., Westmoreland Co., Militia, Capt. John Hinkston's Company included William, John and Joseph Lemon; George and John Finlay; John McMillan; and Hugh Gibbs, a brother-in-law of Hugh Emison. In the followihg narrative of William Lytle, Jr., it will be noted that his father reached the Monongahela River in the winter of 1779. There, he and two other families,(probably the families of Hugh and Ash Emison) built three large Kentucky Arks. Possibly this may have been at "Old Redstone Fort"(now Brownsville) but more likely at a point further north towards Pittsburg.

****

Albert's "History of Westmoreland Co., Pa." and "Old Westmoreland" by J.B. Rowe, indicate the reasons for the lack of early records in the present Courthouse at Greensburg:- "We look in vain for the records and dates of most interest next to the original ones"(County organized Feb.26,1773); the time covering the Revolution; the burning of the county seat, Hannastown, July 13,1782, by the Indians; and the removal of the records to Greensburg in 1787. Thus ended the first county seat, of 30 log houses, a wooden Court House and jail. These records, hidden from time to time, after the term of the original Clerk and Prothonotary, were poorly kept, by loose methods, scanty though they were, some of them were lost, purloined and destroyed. During the Revolution, Capt. Rufnagle, the Clerk, considered the records as his personal property, and took them out of the county, when joining the Continental Troops. He returned them only after Gen. Washington had been petitioned.

Lastly, there were the Pennsylvania boundary controversies with Virginia and Maryland, which were not settled until the latter 1780's, after final acceptance of the Mason-Dixon Line, and the western boundary. Prior to this time, Westmoreland Co. attempted little jurisdiction west of the Youghiogheny River, and none west of the Monongahela. Frequently, Pennsylvania and Virginia; also Pennsylvania and Maryland, levied taxes on the same disputed lands, and harrassed the county officers of each other.

J.Y. Emison, the compiler hereof, has spent many hours, searching available early records covering this area. However, the eaxact residence of Hugh and Ash Emison during 1775-80 remains a conjecture. See the "Virginia Claim" on following page.

In southwestern Pennsylvania, Pittsburg, at the head of the Ohio River, and "old Redstone Fort" (now Brownsville) on the Monongahela River; also Morgantown, and Wheeling, in West Virginia, constituted the principal gateway area of western migration, during and after the Revolution.

For the future information of record searchers, this article is intended as a glossary of source references, and a brief history of this area.

Passing hurriedly over the earlier history of Pittsburg, which included its occupancy by the French as Ft. Duquesne; the French defeat of Gen. Braddock, whose forces also included the young officer, George Washington, and his Virginia troops; and the capture of Ft. Pitt, by Gen. Forbes in 1759, we arrive at the year 1773.

To assert their claim to what is now southwestern Pennsylvania, the government of the Penns set up this area as the new county of Westmoreland, from part of Bedford Co., on Feb.26,1773.

The Virginians were not long in making their counter moves. George Washington first met Dr. John Connolly, nephew of Col. Crogan, at Semple's tavern at Ft. Pitt, in 1770. Accordingly in 1773, Lord Dunmore, Governor of Virginia, proceeded to Ft. Dunmore (Ft. Pitt) where he conferred with Dr. Connolly. And on Jan.1,1774 he appointed Connolly as"Captain-Commandant of Militia at Ft. Dunmore, and its Dependancies."

To Virgians, Pittsburg,and what is now southwestern Pennsylvania, west of Laurel Ridge, constituted the northern end of the "West Augusta District" of Augusta Co., Va. On Mar.15,1774, Order Bk.15, p.302, of the Augusta Co. Court, reveals that John Connolly was qualified as one of the Justices on the "New Commission of the Peace," and that Philip Riley was appointed constable (at Ft. Dunmore) on the same date. (See Reiley family elsewhere herein).

Soon thereafter, in the latter part of March or early April, (Gen.) Arthur St. Clair, Prothonotary of Westmoreland Co., Pa., caused Dr. Connolly to be arrested and jailed at Hannastown, the county seat. After a few days, Connolly induced the Sheriff there to parole him, on condition he would return for trial. At the appointed time, Connolly returned to Hannastown, at the head of his Virginia Militia composing 150-180 troops. And the court there "took no action." The next day, on April 9,1774, three of the Westmoreland Co. Court Justices returned to their homes at Pittsburg, where they were arrested by Connolly, and sent to the Augusta Co. Court, at Staunton, Va., for trial. There they were met by Lord Dunmore, who warned them that Connolly had "imitated" their own actions, after which they were released.

On Dec.12,1774, Dunmore issued a Writ, adjourning the Augusta Co. Court to Ft. Dunmore, "as a New Commission of the Peace, with other likely adherants to the Virginia Cause."And there the first Court was held on Feb.22,1775. Occasionally the Court sat at Augustatown (at or near Washington, Pa.) See "Minute Book of the Virginia Court held at Ft. Dunmore, for the District of West Augusta, 1775-76" now lodged at the Washington County Historical Society, Washington, Pa.

In June or July, 1775, "Dunmore's War" against the Indians was started. However, the Revolution was beginning, and Dunmore fled to England, as did Alexander Ross, a wealthy Virginia banker and land owner at Pittsburg. (See Reiley family).

During 1776, the West Augusta District was divided into Youghoghenia, Ohio and Mononghalia Counties. And parts of the latter two counties still exist in northern West Virginia.

Some of these early Virginia records can be found, at Wheeling, W.Va., for Ohio Co; and at Washington, Pa., for Youghoghenia Co. However, the Mononghalia records, at Morgantown, W.Va., were destroyed by fire. Most of the foregoing information was obtained from the records of the Virginia Courts, published by Boyd Crumrine, 1904, in the "Annals" Vols.1;2;3; Carnegie Museum,Pittsburg.

PERSONAL NARRATIVE of WILLIAM LYTLE,Jr., b-1770. See "Hist & Phil Soc of Ohio" Cincinnati; Jan-Mar., 1906; Lib. of Congress.

"Capt. Wm Lytle,Sr., commanded Ft. Hamilton, Tuscarora Valley. He was also a soldier of many years service including 3 years at Ft. Duquesne (Pittsburg). On Mar.31,1779, he sold his land in WEST PENNSBORO (TWP) Cumberland Co. Pa., to Samuel Irwin, 166 acres for 1500 Pounds. Following are excerpts from the personal narrative of Wm Lytle,Jr., age 10, when he accompanied his father in this party.

"He (Capt Wm Lytle,Sr) did not reach the Monongahela (River) until the winter was too far advanced to allow his descending the Ohio (River) until Spring. In company with 2 MEN WHO WERE BOUND WITH THEIR FAMILIES TO THE SAME POINT, he built 3 large Arks, afterwards called "Kentucky Boats." The winter proved uncommonly severe, and by suspending the operation of sawmills in that country procrastinated their arrangements until the First of April following. By advertisements all the adventurers in that part of the country who were bound to Kentucky, were requested to assemble on a large island in the Ohio a few miles below Pittsburg.

"So numerous was the concourse of adventurers to this point that in two days after his arrival, 63 boats were ready to sail in company. A part of these boats were occupied by families; another by young men descending the river to explore the country; and the remaining portion by the cattle belonging to the emigrants.

"The number of fighting men on board probably amounted to nearly 1000. My father (Capt Wm Lytle,Sr) had been a practiced soldier in the former Wars of the country. He was versed in Indian warfare---. A number of his associated had been trained in the same way. Pilot boats headed the advance. The boats manned by the young men sustained each wing, leaving the family boats in the center, and the stock boats immediately in rear of them, and rear guard boats floating still behind them.

"We arrived without molestation at LIMESTONE, now Maysville. Capt Hinkston of our company WITH 3 or 4 OTHER FAMILIES decided to remain here---. (Note by JWE: From Limestone he proceeded overland with the EMISONS and others, as far as Riddle's Station.) We tarried with them but half a day during which time a number of our company turned out to hunt---.

"At 10 o'clock next morning Apr.12,1780, the pilot boats gave signals that enemy Indians were on the northern or "Indian Shore" of the Ohio. The Indians were encamped where Front Street now intersects Broadway in Cincinnati---. Their number did not exceed 150 whereas ours numbered nearly 500. Our party pursued them 4 or 5 miles up Mill Creek.

"We returned to our boats and floated, unmolested, down to BEARGRASS (Louisville) at the Falls of Ohio. We arrived on April 15th. My Father---selected a place about 5 miles back from the river. In a short time we were joined by more than 40 families. In the Spring of 1781, owing to danger of Indian attacks, he moved a hundred miles into the interior to KINCAID'S STATION near DANVILLE (Note by JWE: ASH EMISON made a land pre-emption or "improvement" for Capt Lytle in 1775 above his own, at Kincaid's Station, 16 mi. north of Lexington. See below, and following affidavit.) In 1781 he moved to Lexington, and raised a crop on the outlets of the present town. He had acquired 3000 acres of land a little above the Upper Blue Licks, as a bounty for military service in the French and Indian Wars.

"Early in the Spring of 1785 my Father, brother and myself went out to his lands 16 miles from Lexington (Kincaid's Station?) Not long thereafter he moved his family there, and commenced clearing the land."

(Note by JWE: Capt Lytle died Aug.14,1797, and his wife died May 1809, at Bardstown, Ky., where she is buried. The foregoing narrative further relates of pursuing marauding Indians up into Ohio.)

"PETITIONS OF THE EARLY INHABITANTS OF KENTUCKY" By Robertson. See Filson Club; V.27; p.74; Petition 22:-

"The petition of WILLIAM LYTLE of Kentucky humbly sheweth, that your petitioner in the year 1775 hired a Certain ASH EMERSON to make an improvement for him in Kentucky at a Certain place called the DRY RUN, for which he made him full satisfaction as by his certificate herewith sent will appear. Also that your Petitioner came by water and landed at the Falls of the Ohio with his family in the Spring of the year 1780, a few days before the term of Court of Commissioners expired, then sitting at HERODSBURGH 70 or 80 miles distant from the Falls. Shortly after landing your Petitioners horses strayed away, and having a wife and large family of small children to provide for was compelled to stay till he could make some shelter to protect from weather, and before he could find them, to enable him to proceed to the Commissioners to lay in his claim, their powers expired and he being unacquainted with the law and reduced to such circumstances by sickness & misfortunes, as rendered him unable to apply to the General Court to make good his Claim within the time limited by law, Your Petitioner was therefore advised to apply to the County Court wherein his claim lay for redress. The Court was of the opinion his case did not come under the Description prescribed in the law for their Cognizance, whereby your petitioner is deprived of his just right & claim. Your petitioner therefore most humbly prays that you will be pleased to take his unfortunate case under your serious Consideration, and Grant him such redress by law or otherwise as you in your wisdom and judgment may think just and reasonable and your Petitioner as in duty bound will ever pray." (Sgd) WILLIAM LYTLE

"We the undersigned subscribers, Inhabitants of Fayette County in Virginia, being made Duly sensible of the truth of every circumstance Your Petitioner has herein mentioned, do humbly pray your Honourable House his behalf, to grant him his petition, and your petitioners as in duty bound shall pray." (Sgd) WILLIAM M McCONNELL, JAMES McCONNELL, JAMES JANUARY, WILLIAM STEEL, LEVI TODD.

"This is to certify that I, ASH EMERSON made an improvement for the use of WILLIAM LITTLE in the year '75 in Cantucky on a run called the DRY RUN above my owne improvement for which he made me full satisfaction pr me." (Sgd) ASH EMERSON

LEXINGTON DISTRICT COURT, KY: 3/Ct/1799:
Deposition of (Capt) HANCOCK LEE---at the Tavern of Robert McGowen at Lexington on 2nd June 1796, before Samuel Blair and ROBERT PATTERSON. Hancock Lee deposes: "Some time in May or June 1775 as surveyor legally appointed by the College of WILLIAM and MARY (he) proceeded to make a survey for a company known by the name of the OHIO COMPANY, beginning same on the north side of NORTH ELKHORN (CREEK), and I directed Benjamin Ashby, then a deputy under me and appointed to run one of the lines of said survey---. I understand there was a chain of military surveys made on North Elkhorn in the year 1774." (Note by JWE: Young George Rogers Clarke was another of the Deputy Surveyors, who was at LEESTOWN, 2 miles north of Frankfort on the Kentucky River, on July 6, 1775).

FAYETTE CO CIR CT. KY: COMPLETE RECORD Bk."D" p.404;
Deposition of HUGH THOMPSON, taken in Lexington, 4th Sept. 1807. Deposes: "I lived in Lexington in the year 1799. The land I sold to (HUGH) EMISON, (JOSEPH) PATTERSON and Company interferes with McMULLEN'S pre-emption and the McNITT claim. I conveyed this land by deed. DAVID HUNTER conducted by WILLIAM McCONNELL made an improvement on CANE RUN, and for McConnell's service Hunter paid him a rifle gun. ---(It) was called David Hunter's improvement from the summer of 1779 until after it was settled." (See deed for this land elsewhere herein - JWE).

FAYETTE CO. KY: CIR CT Bk."LAND TRIALS 1797-1802" DEPOSITIONS p.202; Affidavit of BENJAMIN McCLELLAND, taken at Robert Megowan's Tavern; Lexington; April 29,1799; ---"That his brother, John McClelland was killed by the Indians about 10th March 1777 and the Settlement (McClelland's Fort - Georgetown) broke up, and that GEORGETOWN (was) not resettled until 1786." His brother John and he first came there in January 1776.

p.204; "Deposition of ASH EMMERSON, taken at Robert McGowan's Tavern, April 29,1799: "THAT IN THE SPRING OF 1776 PERHAPS IN FEBRUARY HE WAS FIRST ACQUAINTED WITH THE DRY RUN, and has known it from that time to this, and it was called by that name by all he ever heard speak of it. That the same Spring he became acquainted with MILLERS RUN, that it acquired its name about that time from some of the company (WILLIAM and JOHN ANDREW MILLER) having improved on it, and that it has been uniformly called and known by that name and no other, except sometimes called, tho not often, third DRY RUN, that this Deponent ever heard of to this day; that MILLER'S RUN is the same Run that JAMES BEATTY and OWEN OWINGS live on MILLERS RUN and its waters; that the DRY RUN empties into NORTH ELKHORN (CREEK) on the north side about half a mile above the bridge across ELIJAH CRAIGS Mill Dam on the road that leades from GEORGE TOWN to CINCINNATI; that he has heard LAIN'S RUN sometimes called LITTLE DRY RUN, but not commonly; and that he has heard the three runs called FIRST, SECOND and THIRD DRY RUNS, but that they were not commonly called so; and he further saith not. (Signed) ASH EMISON. Sworn to before me this day and year aforesaid

p.204; "Also the deposition of HUGH EMMERSON (taken at Robt Megowan's tavern, Lexington, April 29,1799) of full age, who being sworn deposeth and saith; that IN SPRING of 1780 HE CAME TO THIS COUNTRY, and then became acquainted with DRY RUN and MILLERS RUN; that those two runs were notoriously called and known by the names of DRY RUN & MILLER'S RUN; and that he never heard them called by any other name to this day; that this Deponent was also well acquainted with LAIN'S (RUN) which also bore that name, and has always been called so since; that the DRY RUN empties into NORTH ELKHORN (CREEK) on the north side about half a mile above a bridge over ELIJAH CRAIG'S MILL DAM, on the road that leads from GEORGE TOWN to CINCINNATI. That he has heard LAIN'S RUN called LITTLE DRY RUN, but not often; that he has heard them called FIRST. SECOND and THIRD DRY RUNS, but is not certain. And that he believes at this time the DRY RUN holds water longer than either LAIN'S RUN or MILLER'S RUN; and that JAMES BEATTY and OWEN OWINGS both live on the MILLER'S RUN above spoken of; and he further saith not. (Signed) HUGH EMISON. Sworn to before me the day and year aforesaid.

p.208; "Deposition of AQUILLA WHITACRE, taken at McGowan's Tavern, Lexington, 31st May 1800:- Deponent, being sworn, saith; that himself, his brother, CHARLES WHITACRE and others were in the Kentucky country, in company, in pursuit of taking up lands by improving, about THE LAST of APRIL or the FIRST of MAY 1776; He helped to make an improvement for his brother CHARLES WHITACRE on the north branch of the NORTH FORK of ELKHORN (CREEK) now called MILLER'S CREEK, which improvement stands near JAMES BEATTY'S field, and near the forks of MILLER'S CREEK---. ---when the improvement was made, the company consisted of WILLIAM LAIN, ABRAHAM WHITACRE, JAMES WHITACRE and himself; that LAIN and himself came TO KENTUCKY in the LATTER PART of the YEAR 1775; THAT THEY STAYED A CONSIDERABLE PART OF THE TIME IN HARRODSBURG and its neighborhood, and that they SPENT SOME TIME AT LEESTOWN (2 miles north of Frankfort, on the Kentucky River); That in April 1780 when this deponent returned to this country---; that all of the aforesaid company LEFT KENTUCKY ABOUT THE 1st of JUNE 1776 AND RETURNED TO THE OLD COUNTRY (Pennsylvania and Maryland); That the said CHARLES WHITACRE and

p.208; (deposition of AQUILLA WHITACRE continued) "and ABRAHAM WHITACRE RETURNED TO THIS COUNTRY in SPRING 1780, and the said LAIN never returned since to his knowledge." (NOTE by JWE: The above and following concerns an improvement for his brother CHARLES WHITACRE on MILLER'S CREEK, where there was "a small fork a few poles below---and a small distance above---there is a more principle fork" being about 3½ miles up from the mouth of Miller's Run).

FAYETTE CO CIR CT. KY: "COMPLETE RECORD Bk.A:"
p.32;"Being the case of WILLIAM STEELE vs WILLIAM FRAZIER; "---we have caused to come before us Samuel Shepherd and John Rodes Justices of the Peace of the County of Scott, being met on a small BRANCH RUNNING INTO DRY RUN ON THE WEST SIDE, A LITTLE BELOW THE FORKS OF SAID RUN, at a place showd by NATHANIEL RANDOLPH for JOHN GABRIEL JONES' improvement, which is near a blue ash tree antiently marked thus "I-1776" on this 21st August 1800---."
(See FOLLOWING MAP of EARLY LAND PATENTS in GEORGETOWN, Ky., AREA)
p.32; Deposition of ASH EMERSON taken at above spot marked"I-1776." Being duly sworn, he deposes and says:- "That about the month of MARCH 1776 THE SAID DEPONENT IN COMPANY WITH FIVE OR SIX OTHERS WERE MAKING IMPROVEMENTS IN THIS NEIGHBORHOOD; that the deponent and STEPHEN ARCHER made search on the waters of DRY RUN for springs suitable to make improvements at, and found four springs which they thought would do for to make improvements at;one where the deponent now lives, one where JAMES FAULKNER lately lived and now occupied by a Mr. WILSON, one near where RHODIN COPPAGE now lives, and one where RICHARD APPLEGATE now lives. Question 1st by the Complainant. How far do you suppose the farthest of the four places you have mentioned is from this place? Answer about a mile and one fourth. Question 2nd by the same. How far do you suppose the farthest of the other three is? Answer. Rather over half a mile. Question 3rd by the same. Did you see or hear of any cabin built on this branch at that time? Answer. I did not. Question 4th by the same. Did you examine this branch for springs at that time? Answer. I do not know but we examined both above and below and examined branches smaller than this, which makes it appear likely to me we examined this one. Question 5th by the same. Did you see any cabin on DRY RUN at that time but what was built by the company that you were with? Answer. I saw one not far from the mouth of DRY RUN. Question 6th by the same. HOW LONG WERE YOU ENCAMPED IN THIS NEIGHBORHOOD in the YEAR 1776? Answer. I BELIEVE NEAR THREE WEEKS and HAD OUR CAMP AT THE PLACE WHERE I NOW LIVE, WHICH IS ABOUT HALF A MILE FROM THIS SPOT. (NOTE by JWE: See "EMERSONS STATION" ON SESQUI CENTENNIEL MAPS of EARLY KENTUCKY). Question by Defendant. Do you recollect which side of DRY RUN you went down from the upper improvement? Answer. To the best of my opinion we went down very near the run, but on which side I cannot say, we generally (went) up branches as they made into the run. Is there any particular circumstance that induces you to believe you examined this run for springs? Answer. There is not, other than that we made a general rule to examine the branches that made into DRY RUN. What kind of improvements did your company make? Answer. SOME TIMES FOURTEEN and SOME TIMES TWELVE FEET SQUARE. Question by the Complainant. Do you believe that the figures and letters on the hackberry were all made at the same time? Answer. It is my opinion that "B" and part of the "M" were not made at the same time, that the other part of the "M" and the figures were. Question by the Defendant. Do you not think that there has been an alteration in the two first stroke of the "M" since you first saw it? Question by the Complainant. Do you not believe that the first stroke of the "M" has been an "I"? Answer. It has that appearance to me by the dots that are in it. Question by the Complainant. Did your company make improvements on these waters in 1776 after BENJAMIN McCLELLAND had left this neighborhood? Answer. According to the information BENJAMIN McCLELLAND gave in GEORGETOWN we did. And further sayeth not ASH EMERSON.

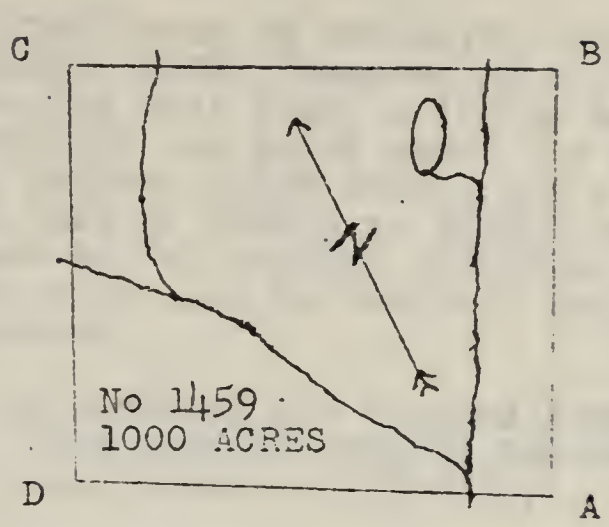
p.35: DEPOSITION of JOHN ANDREW MILLER, August 27, 1800, taken at above spot marked "I - 1776." Deposes:- "In the year 1776 (he) was on DRY RUN in company with ASH EMERSON, STEPHEN ARCHER, MOSES CHERRY, WILLIAM MILLER and others, and deponent helped ASH EMERSON to make improvements near the PLACE WHERE SAID EMERSON now lives, and also helped to make several other improvements on DRY RUN. We ENCAMPED THERE FOR SOME TIME".(AT"EMERSONS STATION")

p.40: DEPOSITION of MOSES CHERRY, taken at above spot marked "I - 1776" on 27th August 1800---. Deponent saith "---In March 1776 HE WAS IN COMPANY WITH ASH EMERSON, JOHN A. MILLER and others on DRY RUN, and at the same time ASSISTED ASH EMERSON in building a cabbin FOR HIM, SAID EMERSON, NEAR THE SPRING WHERE SAID EMERSON NOW LIVES---. There were no improvements made on these waters in 1776 excepting that we made ourselves."

p.41: DEPOSITION of STEPHEN ARCHER, taken in Scott County, 27 th October 1800. Deponent saith:- "We STARTED FROM LEESTOWN about the LAST of MARCH and in company with WILLIAM McCONNELL, came to DRY RUN, as we were informed where we were (to meet and) agreed every man should pleaze himself in a place to build on. ASH EMISON and myself came down (the run) and found HIS SPRING, WHICH WE AGREED TO BUILD AT. We then went down the run to find improvements etc., but at mouth of said run we saw but two letters "DP". The next day we started to hunt the branches for springs to build at, then the next morning we found the first branch below the FORKS of DRY RUN which we went up as far as we thought there was any chance of water, then came to the mouth of the next branch below and went up said branch some distance, where ISAAC COPPAGE now lives and said deponent agreed to take that for his choice and build thereon. We found another spring where RICHARD APPLEGATE now lives which two cabbins fell to said deponents choice. This was towards THE LAST of APRIL 1776 when I finished. We did not continue in or near the same place the whole time we were making improvements, as when WILLIS LEE was killed, WILLIAM McCONNELL came out and advised us to go in (to Leestown) for some time which we did. WE MADE THE SPRING at ASH EMERSON'S OUR STATION CAMP while we improved on DRY RUN. WE WERE IN THIS ENCAMPMENT ABOUT TWO WEEKS.

p.43: DEPOSITION of ASH EMISON, taken at WILLIAM STEWART'S Improvement, 30th March 1807. "This deponent saith: that sometime in April 1795 this deponent was at the aforementioned improvements in company with NATHANIEL RANDOLPH and others, when said Randolph informed this deponent that the improvement which we are now at was made by himself and others for WILLIAM STEWART. Questioned by the defendant. Did you not see said Randolph put some letters on an oak tree near the said improvement? Answer. I believe he did. How far do you suppose it is from this improvement to the forks of the run? Answer. I do suppose it no more than 65 poles or thereabouts. Question 3rd. At the time Nathaniel Randolph put them letters on the oak tree did you discover any briars in the place---- whereon the cabin stood, or any thicket of brush---? Answer. I do not recollect any briars but it was generally bushy on the run. Questioned 1st by complainant. Did you know there was a cabbin at the aforesaid improvement? Answer. Yes I have often seen it. Questioned 2nd by same. Was it not customary for briars to be about old improvements at that time? Answer. I have commonly seen it to be the case. Questioned by defendant. Was not the cabbin rotted down at the time Nathaniel Randolph put them letters on the oak? Answer. I recollect seeing part of it down by dotage. Question by Complainant. Did not you understand that Nathaniel Randolph was at the aforesaid improvement before he made them letters on the oak? Answer. I did understand so by his being up at my improvement, but he did not tell me himself. And further the deponent sayeth not." (See abovementioned Land Patent map of Georgetown area; marked "B")

VA. LAND OFFICE: SUR Bk.5; p.397:
FAYETTE CO. KY: SUR Bk.C; p.377:
Grant issued 3/25/1785. Surveyed on 4/5/1784; For HUGH EMERSON 1000 ac by virtue of preemption Warr. #880, entered 12/10/1782. Beginning (A) a buckeye & cherry, corner to ROBERT JOHNSON & JOHN CRAIG, near MOUTH of MILLERS BIG SPRING on ELKHORN WATERS, thence N20E 380 pls to (B) a walnut & hickory, thence N73W 445 pls to (C) 2 sugar trees & buckeye, thence S16W 360 pls to (D) a sugar tree & walnut, thence S70E 414 pls to the beginning.

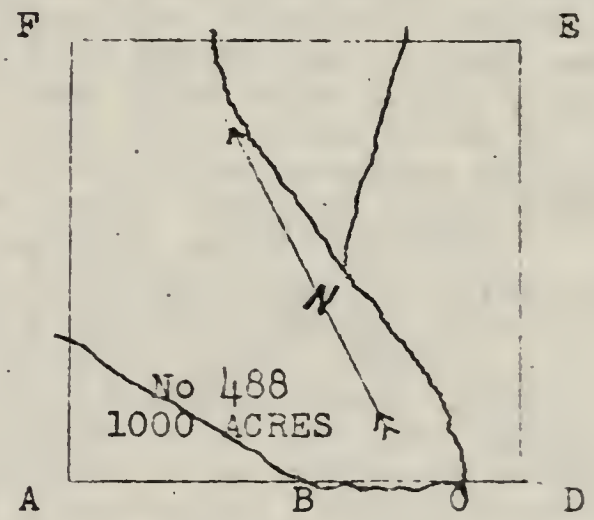


Benj. Branham; Benj. Gutridge; CC
Francis Simpson, Marker

Robert Johnson, D.S.F.C.
Thomas Marshall, S.F.C.

FAYETTE CO. LAND ENTRIES: COMMISIONERS CTFS Bk.3; Warr.#880: On N. FORK of ELKHORN (CREEK) to include said EMMERSONS improve'nt at a Spring on north side of creek, running N.E. for a quantity.

VA. LAND OFFICE: SUR Bk.8; p.212:
FAYETTE CO. KY: SUR Bk.C; p. 94:
Grant issued 1/1/1785. Surveyed on 1/5/1783; For ASH EMMERSON 1000 ac. by virtue of 2 preemption Warrants #871 & 1347; On the FORKS of BIG DRY RUN, that runs into the N.FORK of ELKHORN CREEK above McCLELLANDS FORT in Fayette Co. Beginning (A) a bur oak & hickory, thence S67E 217 pls to (B) a sugar tree on the bank of the Run, thence down the Run to the Fork 130 pls to (C) a hoopwood on the bank of the eastside, thence S70E 54 pls to (D) a hoopwood & sugar tree, thence N20E 400 pls to(E) 2 buckeyes, thence N70W 400 pls to (F) crossing two branches to a hoopwood, thence S20W 400 poles, crossing a branch to beginning.



Stephen Archer; HUGH EMMERSON; Chain Carriers) T.Marshall, S.F.C.
ASH EMMERSON, Marker Robert Johnson, D.S.F.C.

ENTERED 12/10/1782

FAYETTE CO. LAND ENTRIES: COMMISSIONERS CTFS: Bk.3; p.88:
ASH EMMERSON entered 1000 ac. on preemption Warrants #871 & #1347, on the headwaters of DRY RUN, a branch of the N. FORK of ELKHORN, to include an improvement made by said EMMERSON and a Spring near the said Run, to run N.E. for a quantity. "WITHDRAWN" 12/31/1782

ENTERED 12/31/1782

FAYETTE CO. LAND ENTRIES: COMMISSIONERS CTFS: Bk.3; p.270:
ASH EMMERSON withdraws his entry of 1000 acres on preemption Warrs. #871 & #1347, and enters the same on the headwaters of DRY RUN, a branch of the N.FORK of ELKHORN, to include an improvement made by the said EMMERSON, and a spring near the said Run, the improvement to be "AS NEAR THE CENTER OF A SQUARE AS PRIOR CLAIMS WILL ADMIT."

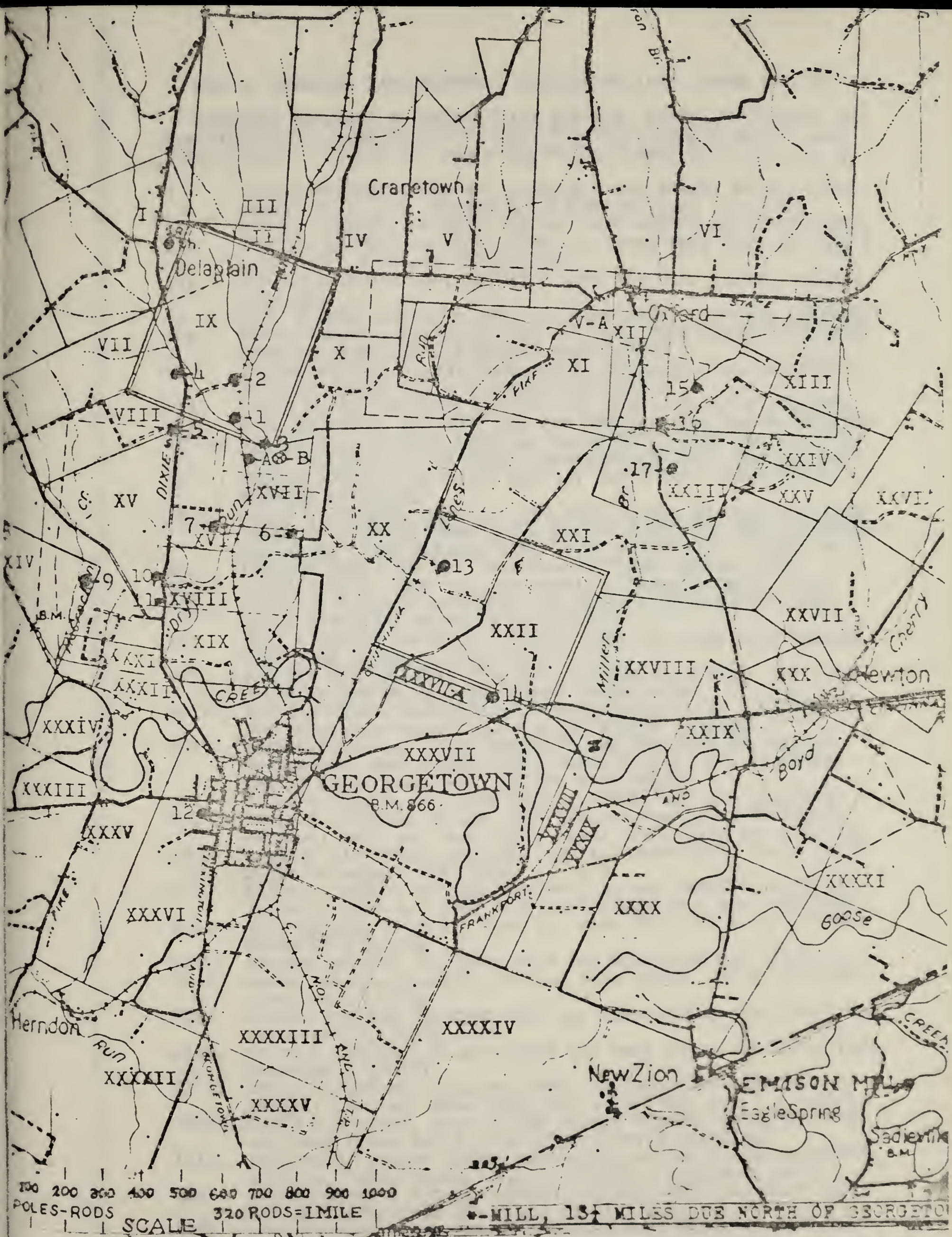
SCOTT CO. KY:"RECORD of DEPOSITIONS to ESTABLISH CORNERS & LINES" Bk"A" p. ; 6/Ct/1815: ASH EMISON: 1000 Acres. (See Appendix for a more accurate resurvey of above pre-emption).

POINTS OF INTEREST ON FOLLOWING MAP

A. A blue ash tree marked "I-1776" shown by NATHANIEL RANDOLPH as the improvement of JOHN GABRIEL JONES. "Located on a small branch running into DRY RUN, on the west side, a little below the main FORKS." It was important as the point where the depositions of ASH EMISON, STEPHEN ARCHER, MOSES CHERRY and others were taken on 8/21/1800 in the Case of FRAZER vs STEELE in Fayette Co. Cir Ct; Complete Record Bk."A" Various distances estimated from this site. This site also used by BENJAMIN McCLELLAND for the JOHN LOWRY improvement.

B. Improvement made by NATHANIEL RANDOLPH for WILLIAM STEWART. Located 80 poles east of above tree marked "I-1776" See deposition of ASH EMISON and others, made there on 3/30/1807

1. "EMERSONS STATION" noted in Sesqui-Centenniel and other early maps and histories of Kentucky. This was original Improvement of ASH EMISON, near his spring. It was used as a camp in April 1776, by ASH EMISON, STEPHEN ARCHER, MOSES CHERRY, WILLIAM and JOHN ANDREW MILLER and others while making land pre-emptions. The 3 WHITACRE brothers were doing the same a short distance eastward, hence LAIN'S, MILLER'S and CHERRY RUNS.
2. LONG STONE HOUSE, still in existence, being one of the two built by ASH EMISON for his negroes, near the site of his new brick home, after he had moved from his original improvement. His brick home was destroyed by fire about end of last century.
3. ASH EMISON'S first grist and saw mills were built there on the lower forks of DRY RUN, in 1797. Nine miles north of this site (on EAGLE CREEK, 7/8 of a mile north-northwest of "Sadieville" named after his daughter, Sadie (Emison) Pack(D123), ASH EMISON built his second water mill about 1812-15.
4. Where WILSON lived and JAMES FAULKNER formerly lived (1800)
5. "B.M.-1776" Upper end of survey by BENJAMIN McCLELLAND.
6. Improvement where RICHARD APPLEGATE Lived (1800)
7. Improvement where RHODIN & ISAAC COPPAGE lived (1800)
8. Improvement of (WILLIAM) McCRACKEN'S at the CAVE SPRING.
9. Improvement of (William) McCracken's on McCRACKEN'S RUN.
10. Improvement of JOHN LOWRY, 2 miles above McCLELLAND'S FORT.
11. Improvement in JAMES STERRETT'S preemption, where JOHN STERRETT then lived (1800)
12. "ROYAL SPRING" McCLELLAND'S FORT was on the cliff directly above this Spring, being built by JOHN and BENJAMIN McCLELLAND AND OTHERS in January 1776, shortly before that of "EMISON'S STATION. Later this site was named LEBANON, then GEORGETOWN.
13. HUGH EMISON'S BRICK HOME, built in 1811, and still in existence, at the site of his original log home, built in 1786. See photograph elsewhere herein.
14. Improvement of JAMES WASSON on LAIN'S RUN.
15. Improvement of CHARLES WHITACRE, made in 1776,"a few poles above a small fork in MILLER'S RUN, and a short distance below a more principle fork." See above WHITACRE brothers (No.1)
16. "BOONE'S & BRADLEY'S SPRING and CAMP. (In HALL'S settlement)
17. "OLD BAILEY BURYING GROUND" where HUGH and ASH EMISON, their wives, and some of their older children were buried; also the BEATTY, EWING, BARKLEY and other early families. Original site of "BARKLEY CHURCH" built prior to 1800. It was authorized as a Presbyterian Church on 5/3/1829. And in 1836 it was moved to OXFORD as the PROVIDENCE (PRESBYTERIAN) CHURCH.
18. DRY RUN BAPTIST CHURCH, founded 1804. A short distance east is DELAPLAIN, formerly called KINCAID'S STATION, in northeast part of ASH EMISON'S 1000 acre pre-emption. See LYTLE narrative.


Cranetown
Delaplain
Oxford
GEORGETOWN
B.M. 866
Herndon
Run
New Zion
EMISON MILL
Eagle Spring
Sadiemile
B.M.
Boyd
Goose
Creek
Cherry
Dixie
Pike
Frankfort
Miller
Lines
Fork
Branch
Cr.
Br.
Run
Creek
Pike
Georgetown
Lexington
Pike
N.O.
Ind.
Ind.
Ind

PREPARED BY JAMES W. EMISON(G32) AND W.T. SMITH, LEXINGTON, KY.
See FAYETTE CO. CIRCUIT COURT, KY:- "COMPLETE RECORD Bk.A:" also "LAND TRIALS, 1798-1803:" and FAYETTE CO. SURVEY Bks. 1; 2; 3; 4.

I. JOHN & WILLIAM BRADFORD, As'nees JAMES HOGAN: Bk.D1; 1000 Acres; Warr 152; Entered 6/1/1780; Surveyed 4/17/1784

II. ROBERT JOHNSON, Bk.A227; 53 Ac; Warr 19398; Ent'd 10/9/1784

III. STEPHEN ARCHER, Bk.B406; 862½ Ac; Treas Warr 9469-70; Ent'd 1/10/1783; Surveyed 10/15/1785.

IV. CHRISTOPHER GREENUP, Bk.D378; 1050 Ac; Warr 14369; Entered 1/6/1783

V. JOHN WATERS, Bk.C109; 1067 Ac; Warr 7014; Surveyed 1/4/1783

V-a HENRY WATKINS, Bk.D248; 1500 Ac; Warr 777; Ent'd 6/27/1780; Surveyed 6/24/1784. (Largely superseded)

VI. JOSIAH WATSON, Bk.B3; 4000 Ac; 10 Warrants 7163-66; 7169-70 7179-80; 7185; 718 ; Surveyed 1/2/1783

VII. JAMES HOGAN, Bk.D206; 400 Ac; Ctf Settl'nt Ent'd 2/4/1780

VIII WILLIAM HOGAN, Bk.D207; 400 Ac; Ctf Settl'nt Ent'd 2/7/1780

IX. ** ASH EMISON, Bk.C94; 1000 Ac; Warrs 871; 1347; Ent'd 12/10/1782; Re-ent'd 12/31/1782; Surveyed 1/5/1783. See his PLAT

X. ROBERT JOHNSON, Bk.C392; 425 Ac; Warrs 105; 9664; 12558; Entered 4/16/1784

XI. CRAIG & JOHNSON, As'nees JOHN MAY, As'nee CHARLES WHITAKER; Bk.D409; 1000 Ac; Warr 1111; Ent'd 12/9/1782; Sur 6/6/1784; See above "Land Trials, 1798-1803" pp.183-212 JOHNSON vs H.

XII. LEONARD HALL, 400 Ac; Settlement; "Land Trials p.183

XIII. LEONARD HALL, 1000 Ac; Pre-emption; "Land Trials" p.183

XIV. HEIRS of WILLIAM McCRACKEN, Bk.C203; 1000 Ac; Warr 2020; Ent'd 1/8/1783; Surveyed 9/17/1783

XV. JOHN & DANIEL BRADFORD, Bk.D32; 1000 Ac; Warr 150; Entered 6/1/1780; Surveyed 4/17/1784

XVI. WILLIAM FRAZER, Bk.C108; 1000 Ac; Sur 1/31/1783; See "Complete Record Bk.A; p.18; Final Court Order

XVII. WILLIAM STEEL, Originally 1000 Ac; Resurveyed 9/6/1805; See "Complete Record Bk.A; p.18; FRAZER vs STEEL.

XVIII. JOHN MAY, As'nee JAMES STERRITT, Bk.D69; 400 Ac; Ctf of Settlement; Ent'd 6/24/1780; Sur 6/2/1784; See "Complete Record Bk.A; pp.404-19; FRAZER vs STERRITT

XIX. WILLIAM FRAZER, Bk.C108; 400 Ac; Settl'nt; Sur 1/31/1783

XX. CRAIG & JOHNSON, As'nee JOHN MAY, As'nee JAMES STERRITT; Bk.D409; 1000 Ac; Warr 1137; Ent'd 12/9/1782; Sur 4/6/1784

XX-a. MATTHEW PATTERSON, Bk.B224; 100 Ac; Warr 6325; Ent'd 12/6/1782; Surveyed 3/22/1785

XXI. ROBERT JOHNSON, As'nee JOHN MAY, As'nee ABRAHAM WHITAKER; Bk.D410; 1000 Ac; Warr 1110; Ent 12/9/1782; Sur 4/5/1785

XXII** HUGH EMISON, Bk.D377; 1000 Ac; Warr 880; Ent'd 12/10/1782; Surveyed 4/5/1784

XXIII. STEPHEN ARCHER, Bk.C317; 1000 Ac; Warr 875; Sur 1/4/1783

XXIV. JAMES ARNALD, Bk.C393; 300 Ac; Warr 12143; Ent'd 1/11/1783; Surveyed 4/6/1784

XXV. ROBERT JOHNSON, Bk.C331; 220 Ac; Warr 11558; Ent 1/10/1783; Surveyed 4/16/1784

XXVI. CRAIG & JOHNSON, Bk.A61; 1000 Ac; Warr 1099; Ent 12/6/1782; Surveyed 5/1/1783

XXVII. CRAIG & JOHNSON, As'nees JAMES TOMILSON-TUMBLESTONE; Bk.A61; 1000 Ac; Warr 1004; Ent 12/6/1782; sur / /1783.

XXVIII. CRAIG & JOHNSON, As'nee JOHN ANDREW MILLER; Bk.D405; 1000 Ac; Warr 1130; Ent'd 1/13/1783; Surveyed 4/5/1784

XXIX. JOHN BOYD, As'nee ISRAEL CHRISTIAN, As'nee MORDICAI DEBNAM; 1000 Ac; "Land Trials" p.110; CHERRY & STEELE vs BOYD

XXX MOSES CHERRY & RICHARD STEELE, Bk.A45; 1000 Ac; Warr 672; Surveyed 1/3/1783; See "Land Trials" p.110.

XXXI. JOHN FLOYD, As'nee BENJAMIN McCLELLAND: Bk.C237; 1000 Ac; Warr 1409; Ent'd 12/12/1782; Surveyed 12/17/1783

1626915

XXXII. ABRAHAM McCLELLAND, Heir of JOHN McCLELLAND: Bk.C198; 400 Ac; Ctf Settl'nt; Ent'd 2/3/1780; Sur 10/17/1783
XXXIII PATRICK HENRY, 2000 Ac; See "Complete Record Bk.A"
XXXIV. CRAIG & JOHNSON, As'nees LEWIS CRAIG: Bk.C104; 1000 Ac; Sur 1/16/1783. (Only small s.e. section of survey covers west end of space indicated on map -JWE)
XXXV. ROBERT JOHNSON, Bk.C317; 660 Ac; Warr 19816; Ent 3/1/1784; Surveyed 3/25/1784
XXXVI. JOHN FLOYD; 1000 Ac; Military Warr; As'nees Heirs, STEPHEN TRIGG. See "Complete Record Bk.A" p.52
XXXVII. AUDLEY PAUL, Va. Land Bk.R717; 2000 Ac; Military Warrant; Surveyed 7/20/1774
XXXVIIa CAVE JOHNSON, Bk.A359; 225 Ac; Warr 12999; Sur 4/1/1787
XXXVIII. COLBY SHIPP, Bk.A364; 300 Ac; Warr 16538; Ent'd 1/24/1787
XXXIX. ROBERT JOHNSON, Bk.D420; 392 Ac; Warr 12558; Ent 2/7/1783; Warr 19355; Ent 4/16/1784; Surveyed 4/17/1784
XXXX. ISRAEL CHRISTIAN, As'nee MORDICAI DEBNAM: 1000 Ac; See "Land Trials" p.110
XXXXI. JOHN DRAPER, 1000 Ac; See "Land Trials" p.110.
XXXXII. WILLIAM HENRY, 1000 Ac; Mil Warr; Sur 7/9/1774
XXXXIII. ROBERT JOHNSON, As'nee WILLIAM HOY; Bk.D374; 1325 Ac; Surveyed 1/14/1783
XXXXIV. WILLIAM CHRISTIAN, 2000 Ac; Mil Warr
XXXXV. RICHARD CAVE, As'nee JOHN WARE; 1000 Ac; Mil Warr; 7/9/1774
Z MATTHEW PATTERSON, Bk.A300; 39 Ac; Warr 6325; Ent'd 12/26/1782; Surveyed 1/26/1787

ADDITIONAL SURVEYS LISTED BELOW BUT UNPLACED ON MAP, AND WITHOUT DEFINITE OPINION NOR RECORD OF DISPOSITION

ROBERT JOHNSON, Bk.C332; 80 Ac; Warr 12558; Ent 5/21/1783; (Covers same space as MATTHEW PATTERSON XXa)
WILLIAM LITTLE, Bk.B76; 600 Ac; Warr 13020; Ent 1/9/1783; Sur 2/11/1785. (Original pre-emption made by ASH EMISON in 1775 for Wm LYTLE. See his petition elsewhere herein)
CHARLES BELL & CYRUS McCRACKEN, Bk.C202; 1000 Ac; Warr 5209 Ent'd 12/6/1782; Surveyed 9/17/1783
JAMES WASSON, Bk.D389; 400 Ac; Surveyed 12/25/1782. (HUGH EMISON apparently settled with WASSON for 250 acres of his claim, supposedly in lower part of HUGH'S claim.)

The Emison brothers were friends of Capt. William Lytle in Cumberland Co. Pa. And Ash Emison had "made an improvement for the use of William Lytle in the year '75 in Cantucky on the run called Dry Run above his own improvement." So it was logical for Hugh and Ash Emison, Stephen Archer, Moses Cherry, the Bairds and others to join Lytle's party in the migration to Kentucky.

The preceding narrative of William Lytle,Jr., relates the details of this great migration in a very realistic manner. The two Emisons, Archer and Cherry accompanied this group as far as Limestone (Maysville, Ky.) where they landed with Capt. Hinkston, Apr. 11,1780. It is believed that Ash Emison was united in marriage, to Mary Mitchell(at this time)or shortly before leaving Pennsylvania.

Members of the Baird and other families had previously bought certain town lots and tracts of land in and near the present city of Louisville, Ky., and they continued with Capt. Lytle's party to "Beargrass, at the Falls of the Ohio" (Louisville) where they arrived on April 15,1780. Before leaving the subject of this narrative, it stated that Capt. Lytle proceeded to Kincaid's Station, "near Danville." Yet the land which Ash Emison had claimed for Lytle on Dry Run, above his own, was also at what was then called "Kincaid's Station." This same settlement is now known as Delaplain, and is also about 16 miles north of Lexington, being about 4½ miles north of Georgetown.

Some 5 years previously, Capt. Hinkston, with 18 others, had built Hinkston's Station at the mouth of Hinkston's Fork, which empties into the Little Licking River. This was resettled, in 1779 by Isaac Rüddle or Riddle, after whom it was named. It was about a half of the distance, and near the trail, from Limestone to Georgetown and Lexington. Unfortunately for Hinkston, and those who stopped at Rüddle's Station, the Indian Chief, Capt. Henry Bird with his Indians attacked that area in June 1780, within several months after the settlers arrived.

The Emisons and others accompanied Capt. Hinkston's party overland from Limestone, across the north and middle forks of the Licking River, to Hinkston's Fork, where Capt. Hinkston settled on his land across the creek from Rüddle's Station. The Emisons, Archer, Cherry and others continued on across Stoney Fork and Hustons Fork to their lands north of the abandoned McClelland's Fort.

It is probable that they arrived on or about April 15th, and made a hurried recheck of the required "improvement cabins" and the tree markings on the two 1000 acre pre-emptions of the Emisons, made by Ash in 1776. Stephen Archer also had made two pre-emptions being one above each of Hugh's and Ash's. So Archer was commissioned to register the two Emison pre-emptions, along with his own, at the Virginia Land Commissioners Court, then sitting at St. Asaph's near the headwaters of Haning's Fork, Apr.22,1780.(Stanford, Ky.)

Exact surveys, and the permanent designation of boundaries was a serious problem in this new country, as will be noted from the land trial, elsewhere herein, of William Steel vs William Frazier, two neighbors of Ash's. The only boundary markings were the trees, which were often destroyed or defaced, and small streams, which occasionally changed their courses. From land experiences in Cumberland and Westmoreland Counties of Pennsylvania, the two Emisons had acquired a practical knowledge of surveying. To forestall future boundary disputes, according to a legend among the Kentucky Emison family descendants, Hugh later surveyed the entire distance from Georgetown to the village of Oxford, a distance of about six miles. This survey served in the nature of a base or reference line, which ran along the northwest side of Hugh's pre-emption.

The abovementioned land trial of Steel vs Frazier, Dec.4,1800 enabled the author to determine the exact location of "Emison's (Emerson's) Station, 1776, and the Dry Run mill of Ash. The depositions aided in the exact dates and migrations of Hugh and Ash.

In mid April, 1780, the families of the Emisons and friends had arrived in the "Kentucky Country" then known as the "dark and bloody ground." After a brief pause at their new lands near McClelland's Fort, it is believed that they went on down to Harrodsburg for safety. And apparently they remained there most of the time until the final return to their lands in 1786.

For several years prior to 1780, the savage Indians from the Ohio country had harrassed the pioneers to the extent that McClelland's Fort (later Georgetown, seat of Scott Co.) then only a year old, had been abandoned in the early days of 1777, until 1786. During this troubled period, it is understood that some of the settlers in this area stayed at Bryans Station, some 13 miles to the southeast. However, the Bryans had lost their land, due to a prior claim, and had returned to Rowan Co. N.C., in August 1780,"until after the Indian troubles were over." It was under such circumstances that Hugh,Jr., infant child of Hugh, died Aug.19,1780.

As mentioned previously, there was the Indian attack by Chief Henry Bird in June 1780, which was followed by intermittent raids until they finally culminated in the attack on Bryans Station, and the disastrous Battle of Blue Licks. Within two months, Gen.George Rogers Clarke, then at Harrodsburg, had recruited a small army of settlers for his campaign, in which he drove the Indians well back into Ohio. Ash Emison, with his friends Stephen Archer and Moses Cherry, then at Harrodsburg, served in this campaign, in Capt.Samuel Kirkham's Co. of Col. Logan's Regt., Lincoln Co. Militia, Oct. 22nd to Nov.23rd, 1782.(See records in Appendix elsewhere herein)

When returning from the campaign in Ohio, it is evident that Ash, with his older brother, Hugh, had their two 1000 acre pre-emptions "entered" on Dec.10,1782. However, on Dec.31st, Ash moved his pre-emption to make his original "improvement"(cabin) of 1776 "as near the center of a square as prior claims will admit." Then he surveyed it on Jan.5,1783, with Hugh, and Stephen Archer. Hugh returned later for his survey on Apr.5,1784.

In Harrodsburg "At a Court held for Lincoln Co., 16th Sept. 1783: Ordered that one Tithe to Hugh Emmerson be added to the list taken this year."(See Lincoln Co. Ky. Order Bk.1781-91; p.99; 9/Ct /1783). Two years later in 1785, Hugh Emison was among 140 "Inhabitants of Lincoln Co." who petitioned the Virginia General Assembly, for an Act establishing "Harrodstown" comprising 640 acres formerly reserved for the garrison. The ensuing Charter confirmed the titles of those living there since June 1,1779 "provided that such possessions shall not exceed half an acre for each family, for an IN LOT (in the village) and 10 acres for each OUT LOT."

ORIGINAL EMISON HOMES

After Hugh and Ash Emison returned from Harrodsburg in 1786, Hugh built his first permanent home, on his original 1000 acres of land, midway between Georgetown and Oxford. See map elsewhere.

The old family Bible of Elizabeth (Marshall) Emison, second wife of Hugh, contains a notation, by their son, David, that "the brick house was built July 1,1811." This ancient brick house is still in existence, a photograph of which is shown elsewhere herein. Until recent years, the date "1786" was visible on the wooden eave, under the south end of the roof, high above the kitchen door. Joseph L. Anderson of Cynthiana, Ky., and Emison descendant now deceased, related that he had seen this date at numerous times during his younger years. In 1947, this old home was owned by the J. B. Bryan family of Georgetown. They stated that the piece of wood containing the date, was removed in 1930 when the house was renovated; that it had been stored in their attic, but could not be located after a search; that the date had been carved by a pen knife probably; and that the date may have been 1785 or 1786. On the other hand, O.P. Hambrick of 404 Oak St., in Georgetown, made an affidavit on Sept.13,1947; that he occupied this house during 1916-25; and that he was positive the date was 1786.

Several weeks after his 17th birthday, George Marshall Emison, another son of Hugh and Elizabeth, carved his name and the date "May 18,1833" on the south wall of the house, 7 feet above the porch floor, about one third of the way back from the southwest corner.

The present condition of this old home gives fitting evidence as to the soundness of materials and methods used by its builder at that early date. The construction is of brick, with stone foundation. Wooden pegs were used to bind the window frames, and all other joints in the woodwork of the house. The walls and foundations have settled or cracked very little in well over a century of time.

Ash Emison's original home was destroyed by fire sometime around the turn of the last century. The exact date at which his large brick home was built, is not known. It was located n.w. of and near the forks of Dry Run. One of the two long commodious stone houses, originally built for Ash's negroes, can still be seen, on the west side of the railroad, 4 miles above Georgetown.

FIRST EMISON MILL

After Ash Emison had applied to the Scott Co. Court, May 24,1796 for a writ of Ad Quod Damnum, to erect his first water grist mill on the stream of Dry Run, it is interesting to read the then current language of the Sheriff's Jury of"Inquest." "We have proceeded to view the lands above and below the property of others, and found that neither the mansion house, orchard curtilage or garden thereunto immediately belonging to any person or persons whatsoever will be injured thereby. That the fish of passage nor ordinary navigation will be obstructed."

This grist mill was actually built sometime during the Spring or Summer of 1797, near the lower forks of Dry Run. It was operated by horsepower presumably, until the dam was constructed for waterpower about one year later. Some time during the next few years, a saw mill was also built as part of this mill.

Within approximately 12 years after the construction of the first mill, Ash had built a second mill in the northern part of Scott Co., on Big Eagle Creek. In this connection, it is known that Ash was associated with his older brother Hugh in many of their mill and land ventures. This second mill was located north northwest of Sadieville, a distance of 7/8 of a mile, in a direct line. And the remains of this mill are still in existence. After the death of Ash, the mill was operated by his son, William Emison, for many years until his death in 1875. In 1882 this mill was under the ownership and operation of Greenberry F. Mallory, who had married Mary Elizabeth Emison, daughter of William.

In mentioning Sadieville, it might be said that this village acquired its name in a colorful manner. During the construction of the railroad through this area, a great deal of the land was owned and occupied by descendents of Ash Emison. And the construction engineers often stopped at the home of Mrs. Sarah Emison Pack, grand daughter of Ash, who was known to her friends as "Sadie." In her honor the new rail stop was named Sadieville.

EMISON FRIENDS IN KENTUCKY

Before going further in the history of the Emisons in Kentucky, it is worth noting the migrations of the Lemon family, and their association with the early Emisons. It is known that the Emisons and Lemons came from Ireland to America in the same year of 1762; that they lived in Chester Co. Pa., at the same time, when Hugh Emison cited his residence as being "of Chester County" in 1773; that they were in Cumberland County at the same time; and that later in Westmoreland County several members of the Lemon family owned "plantations" south of Greensburg, near the Emisons

Bairds, Archers and Cherrys. Lastly, Col. Roger Quarles mentioned that he saw "Hugh and Ash Emison and the Lemons in Church, about 1 mile from Georgetown" in 1804, according to the narrative of the Rev. John D. Shane. (See"Draper Papers" ND:11CC148 in Appendix).

HORSE BREEDING

The large number of horses owned by Hugh and Ash Emison, in those early years, marked the beginning of the era, in the breeding of thoroughbreds, which has made that blue grass country justly famous. For many years, prior to 1900, a racetrack was maintained by some of Ash Emison's descendants, in the southeastern part of his 1000 acre pre-emption.

Ash Emison's grandson, Maj. James Edward Emison, or "Jim Bob" as he was know, was one of the more colorful personalities in the County during ante-bellum days. He was the leader among his friends, in the sport of "riding to the hounds" or foxhunting.

Horses and cattle were branded or identified in those early days, similar to the large ranches at present. Hugh Emisons "mark" or brand was recorded in Scott Co.,Ky; Order Bk."A"p.182:- "A half crop on the upper part of the right ear, and a half crop on the under part of the left ear."

THE ERA OF HUGH AND ASH EMISON

The period covered by the lives of Hugh and Ash Emison in Kentucky (1775-1825) was indeed the most important in the history of that famous state. It marked the arrival of the first few permanent settlers, and closed with the State of Kentucky being the most thickly populated area west of the mountains.

All of Hugh's older sons, James, Thomas, John and Samuel, had taken their negroes with them to Indiana Territory in 1804, knowing that they would no longer be slaves in that new area. However, a community was provided for them, on the land near the present village of Emison, Ind. Later, James returned to Kentucky and remained there until after the death of his father, before moving to Ralls Co., Mo., in 1828

Ash Emison died on March 14,1824. During his lifetime, Ash like his brother Hugh, had large quantities of land as well as horses and cattle. At the time of his death he possessed approximately 2,000 acres of land around his mill on Big Eagle Creek, in the Sadieville area. and the original land around the mill on Dry Run Creek. His Will, probated in the Scott Co. Court of April 1824. revealed many bits of information. John Prunty,Jr., husband of Ash's daughter, Sarah, seems to have been rather a "dissipated man" and was disinherited with the sum of $5.00 Five miles west of Grafton, W.Va., is located the village of Pruntytown. It was named after John Prunty,Sr., who served as Sheriff. He owned 1000 acres of land there, and moved west in 1798.

Hugh Emison died about a year after his younger brother. His Will, probated in the Scott Co. Court of April 1825, concerned the distribution of property to his second wife; and her children; as he had done previously, with the children of the first wife.

"OLD BAILEY BURYING GROUND"

Shortly before his death, Joseph L. Anderson of Cynthiana, Ky., an elderly descendant of Hugh Emison, related that both Hugh and Ash Emison, their wives, and a number of their children, were buried at the "Old Bailey Burying Ground" where he had often seen their tombstones. From the village of Oxford, to reach this early cemetery, one drives south on the New Oxford-Newtown Turnpike, past the crossroads, a total distance of 1½ miles. Then cross a wire fence on the left, and walk 200 feet up a small hill.

This location is marked #17 on the Georgetown Land Patent map herein. In 1939, there was no longer any fencing around the cemetery, and the only gravestones remaining were some of the Emison, Ewing and Beatty families. In Ash Emison's lot were found the headstones of Ash; his wife, Mary; their eldest son James, who died in 1805; and their next son, Hugh, who died in 1807. In 1943, Mrs Jas Fuqua of Lexington, a descendant of Ash, had the remains of these four disinterred, and removed with the tombstones, to the plot of Ash's son William, in the New Georgetown Cemetery.

Early church records indicate the old cemetery adjoined a Meeting House of no known particular denomination, which was built at this site some time before 1800. It was accepted as a Presbyterian Church on May 3, 1829, under the West Lexington Presbytery and Reverend Joseph Harrison was the first Pastor. In 1836 this Church was removed to Oxford, where it is called the Providence Church.

Note: See letter of 1/25/1920, from Mrs John Adams (Mollie Barkley) Herring, Georgetown, Ky., in Revolutionary Pension of Jno Barkley; Va.S12,990, U.S. Archives, Washington, D.C., as follows:

"The brothers, WILLIAM, JOHN and ROBERT BARKLEY, came from (King George Co?) Virginia to Scott Co. Ky., some time before 1800. Robert Barkley m-1806, Mary Cooper. Some of the family were buried on the old farm near "BARKLEY'S CROSSROADS"(Oxford) and the"CHERRY SPRINGS CHURCH." Robert Barkley gave the land, and later gave the Church at BARKLEY'S CROSSROADS, known as "BARKLEY'S CHURCH" or the "PROVIDENCE CHURCH."

MILITARY RECORDS

In 1920, the Big Spring Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, erected a handsome monument at the "Big Spring," site of McClelland's Fort (Georgetown, Ky). On it were carved the names of Revolutionary Soldiers who died in Scott County as well as the pioneers who built that fort. See picture of monument herein.

On June 5, 1947, the names of Lieut. Hugh Emison, and his younger brother Ash Emison, were added to the list of Revolutionary Soldiers who died in Scott County, authorized as follows. "Golden Jubilee" D.A.R: Year Book, 1896-1945; p.198; Mrs Hugh L. Russel, State Regent, presiding. Report of Anna Lucy Finley, State Chairman of Historical Spots, Research and Revolution, Soldiers Graves. State Meeting, Louisville, Ky., 1946: Big Spring Chapter: LIEUT HUGH EMISON; ASH EMISON, buried in Scott Co. Ky. The Chapter will engrave their names on the Big Spring, D.A.R. Monument,Georgetown." Mrs Leland W. Meyer, Regent, 1946. Mrs Byron Johnson,Regent June 5, 1947.

Restatement of military records, elsewhere herein:-

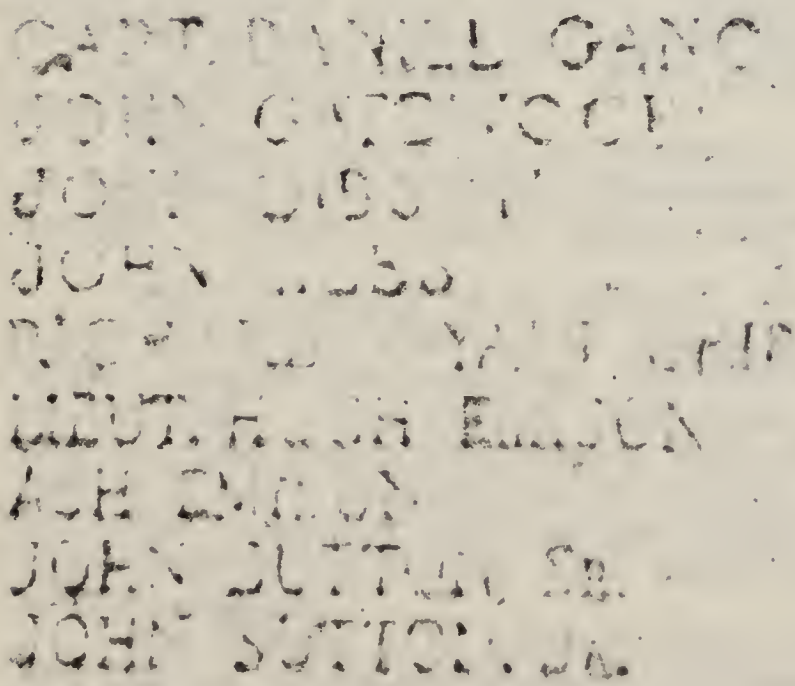
HUGH EMISON, 1st Lieut. in Capt. Hugh Mitchell's 3rd Co., 3rd Battalion, Westmoreland Co. Pa. Militia, April 1778. (See Pa. Arch; S.6; V.2; p.280)

ASH EMISON, Pvt., (in Capt. Hugh Mitchell's 3rd Co., 3rd Battalion, Westmoreland Co. Pa. Militia, November 1777. (See Pa. Revolutionary Papers, Vol. viiia; p.30; State Library, Harrisburg.

ASH EMISON, Enlisted Oct.22,1782 in Capt Samuel Kirkham's Co., Col Benjamin Logan's Regt., Lincoln Co. Ky., Militia, under Gen. George Rogers Clarke, in his Indian campaign in Ohio. (See "Register" of Ky. State Hist. Soc; V.29; p.221)

ASH EMISON, "Served in the War of 1812" according to his grandson, James Ash Emison. (See "Portraits & Biog. Records of Lafayette and Saline Co's." Chapman Bros., Chicago, 1893)

1811: HOME OF HUGH EMISON (B2): 1952



D. A. R. MONUMENT
GEORGETOWN, KENTUCKY

ASH EMISON (B3)
GEORGETOWN CEMETERY

SCOTT CO. KY: ORD. Bk.B;(1811-18) p.181;(7/15/1822- 5/24/1824
SCOTT CO. KY: WILL Bk.F;(1837-39) p. 32;(7/15/1822-10/Ct/1837

"---I, ASH EMISON(B3) now dwelling on DRY RUN---do make---my last Will and Testament. Ist I appoint MARY EMISON my wife and my sons JOHN EMISON, WILLIAM EMISON and (son-in-law) ROBERT McHATTON, such of them as shall choose to act as my Executors---. 3rd, I give and devise to my son DAVID EMISON the dwelling house and farm whereon I now live together with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging also my SAW and GRIST MILLS on DRY RUN to him and his heirs forever to take possession of said premises at my and wife POLLY EMISONS DEATH AND NOT BEFORE AND SHOULD I DIE BEFORE MY WIFE I wish my property on said farm (viz) my negroes, household furniture and stock to remain undivided until my wife's decease. Then a division is to take place as soon after as may be - In which I desire an equal division to all my children except my son-in-law JOHN PRUNTY which I give and bequeath five dollars only. My other children (viz) JANE WALL, ELIZABETH SNELL, KITTY McHATTON, JOHN EMISON, WILLIAM EMISON, DAVID EMISON, BENJ. EMISON and MARY SMITH the whole of my property at my death except my land. I will, devise and bequeath to my children as above named (except SARAH PRUNTY) an equal part of whatever property I may die posesed of to them and their heirs forever. 4th, My daughter SARAH PRUNTY being unfortunate in marrying rather a dissapated man I give and bequeath her an equal part with my other children in the following manner so that her husband John Prunty shall not have any control over it whatever. I appoint my sons John and David Emison as a committee to draw her share and appropriate it to her use and the use of her children during her life and for the true and faithful performance of this item I wisn my sons David and John to be bound by such obligations as the Court of Scott may require of them faithfully to discharge their duty in this respect. 5th, The LAND THAT LIES AROUND MY MILLS on EAGLE CREEK which I suppose to contain TWO THOUSAND ACRES more or less together with the mills and all the appurtenances thereunto belonging, I give, devise and bequeath unto my four sons (viz) John Emison, William Emison, David Emison and Benj. Emison, an equal dividend of the mills and all the land that I hold around the mills (Excepting one hundred acres that I will detach at some convenient corner for my GRAND DAUGHTER POLLY EMISON, daughter of JAMES EMISON, Dec'd) Said land and mills I give and bequeath to them and their heirs forever.

In WITNESS whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th day of July 1822. (Sgd) ASH EMISON

Signed sealed and delivered
in presence of following witnesses:
Joseph M. Elgin; Samuel Elgin; James Sutherland.

The following is a codicil to a former Will made by me two or three years ago now in the posesion of Robert McHatton - In that Will I bequeathed unto my son DAVID EMISON the mill that I poses on DRY RUN. I now revoke that item only and will that the said mill may be sold and the proceeds divided equally amongst all my children as I have devised in my former Will, Prunty excepted. And I do will and bequeath unto my son David Emison in lieu of the mill a negro boy named George aged about eighteen years, to him and his heirs forever.

The former Will except those two items I wish to stand in every was as it is written---. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th day of March 1824.

Attest: John Withers (Sgd) ASH EMISON
John More

(NOTE by JWE: The first Will record destroyed by fire in the Clerk's Office, 1837, and re-recorded as above. See appendix.)

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.B; p. ;(1/10/1825-4/4/1825)(BURNED)
"---I, HUGH EMISON(B2) of Scott Co. Ky., ---do make constitute and ordain this my last Will and Testament---.

Ist, It is my will and desire that my just debts be paid. 2nd It is my will and desire that my present wife (ELIZABETH MARSHALL EMISON) together with my present children by her and such as I may hereafter have by her (daughter, AMANDA S., b-5/12/1825, after his death) retain the possession of all my property at my death not otherwise disposed of. And that they equally each and every one of them enjoys the benefits and profits of the same together, so long as my said wife continues a widow, but shall she think proper to marry, upon her marriage or death, it is my will and desire that my property of every description, except such part of my wife by law will then be entitled, to descend in Fee Simple to my children by my present wife, and such as I may hereafter have by her, except one negro woman named Anaca which I hereby give to my said wife to dispose of as she thinks proper. But it is to be distinctly understood that if during my wife's widowhood, any of my children above named should marry, then and in that event it is my will and desire that my Exors. shall give such child or children such part of my estate upon their marriage as they may think proper, and can be spared not exceeding such childs whole interest in my estate under this Will. 3rd, It is my will and desire that after my wifes death or marriage that my Exors. and they are hereby empowered, to sell and convey any part of my property or estate above devised. Should they think proper and lay out the funds in land for my children in this Will named, I hereby nominate and appoint my SON, JAMES EMISON and my Friends ROBERT McHATTON and GEORGE MARSHALL, my present wifes Father, Exors of this my last Will and Testament.

Signed sealed and published this 10th day of January 1825.
Attest: J.F. Robinson (Sgd) HUGH EMISON
WILL EMISON(C28)

I hereby make the following codicil to my last Will aforesaid to-wit:- It is my last will and desire that if my wife and children cannot manage such negroes as by this will shall descend to them during my wifes widowhood or life, or if my Exors. shall think proper that then and in either case, they my Exors. shall hire out said negroes or sell them as they may think best and if hired, the hire to be applied to the benefit of those who would have been entitled by this will to their labour, and if sold the interest or the money arising from the sale to be applied in the same way and the money itself to descend to those who by this will would have been entitled to the Negroes so sold.

Signed & sealed the day and date of my Will above.
Attest: J.F. Robinson (Sgd) HUGH EMISON
WILL EMISON

Scott Co; April Court 1825

The foregoing instrument of writing purporting to be the last Will and testament of HUGH EMISON, Dec'd was this day produced in open Court, proved by the oaths of James F. Robinson and Will Emison subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

(NOTE by JWE: The original Will record destroyed by fire in Clerk's Office, 1837. The above was obtained from a copy of the original Will, included in a Bill of Revision, 2/23/1825, in the undermentioned case. See appendix for further details.)

FAYETTE CO. KY: CIRCUIT COURT: BOX 722; CHANCERY #1224: HUGH EMISON vs SAMUEL THEOBOLD et al. Filed 6/24/1824; Index Bk.4

The tax lists of Fayette and Scott Counties (in appendix) confirm the material progress of Hugh and Ash Emison, and some early origins of fine Kentucky horses in "the bluegrass country."

In 1789, some 3 years after their final return from the fort at Harrodsburg, Hugh was listed with 1 negro; 10 horses and a stud. However, oxen were then the heavy draft animals on plantations.

In 1794-95, Hugh had 2 negroes; 12 horses; and 36 cattle. Ash had 10 horses and 26 cattle.

In 1799, Hugh was listed in 3 separate tax returns, with the total of 6 negroes; 38 horses and a stud; also a Lot in Georgetown held jointly with Moses Cherry. Ash was listed in 2 returns, with 2 negroes; 24 horses; and 12 cattle. This year marked the listing of Hugh's sons. James had 2 negroes; 11 horses; 200 acres from his father's original pre-emption; and a Town Lot. Thomas had 7 horses.

According to legend, Hugh declared that "each child, when married, would be provided with a good (200 acre) farm, well stocked with horses and cattle." This began with his eldest son, James, in 1799. And in 1802, Thomas was listed with 200 acres. In that year, the father Hugh, had only 500 acres or a half of his original pre-emption. But he had also acquired 1775 acres, in addition to 5 negroes and 16 horses. Of the acquired land, 1000 acres had been patented by his friend, Capt. Wm. Lytle. In the northeast corner of Ash's original 1000 acre pre-emption, the map herein, indicates a small settlement, "DELAPLAIN" formerly known as "KINCAIDS STATION". But it does not show the 600 acre pre-emption for Capt. Wm. Lytle, made by Ash, above his own, in 1775. See Lytle's petition herein.

In the Spring of 1804, Hugh's sons, James, Thomas, John and Samuel went to what is now Knox Co. Ind. However, as late as 1806 Thomas was listed with 1 negro; 6 horses; and his original 200 acres. Although James gave his residence "of Knox Co. Ind." when he patented 640 acres in 1807 and 320 acres in 1817, in what is presently Gibson Co. Ind., he continued to increase his properties in Scott Co. Ky., until after his father's death in 1825, when he was listed with 8 negroes; 12 horses; his original farm and 100 acres on Eagle Creek, aggregating slightly less than $10,000 in value. In 1804, Hugh was first taxed on a "4 wheel riding carriage." He had 5 negroes; 12 horses; and many acres of land. Ash had 1 negro; 16 horses; and his land holdings.

In 1810, Hugh had only 300 acres of his original homestead on Lane's Run, in addition to his other lands; also 8 negroes and 26 horses. James had 2 negroes and 16 horses. Ash had 491 acres of his original homestead on Dry Run; 5 negroes and 23 horses, and a stud. Of particular interest at that time, Hugh and Ash each had bought 200 acres on BIG EAGLE CREEK in northern Scott Co. Soon afterward, the additional grist mill was built there, as shown on the map.

In 1824, after the death of Ash, his Will mentioned some 2000 acres "around my mills on Eagle Creek," in addition to his original mills on Dry Run. In 1825, after Hugh's death, his widow Elizabeth was listed with 5 negroes; a horse; 200 acres of the homestead and 100 acres on Eagle Creek. In 1830, she had 2 returns, aggregating 12 negroes and 5 horses.

In 1839, the last tax list noted was John (son of Ash) who had 19 negroes; 17 horses; 396 cattle; 250 acres on Dry Run and 700 acres on Eagle Creek, with a total value of $23,496

The foregoing reveals the family interest in the breeding of good horses, a practice for which that state became famous. For many years, some of the descendants of Ash maintained their private racetrack on part of his original land grant. In the decade before the Civil War, his sons, Benjamin and David, moved to Lafayette Co. Mo. In 1954, James Ash Emison, a great-great-grandson of Ash, continued to look after the noted "Lone Elm" breeding stables, near Odessa, Mo., which have been in that branch of the family for three generations. They were started with horses brought from Kentucky.

This Church was organized by Rev. John R. Moreland, and Rev. Wm H. Forsythe. See V.2; pp.45-51; 586; in its Records

After holding Services in the woods for 3 days, near the home of HUGH BEARD, some twelve or more pioneers professed their faith, and they proceeded to organize a Presbyterian Church on Sept.12, 1828. Hugh Beard donated 10 acres of land for this purpose, on an elevation near the STRAIGHT FORK of EAGLE CREEK.

Hugh Beard and Francis Adams were unanimously elected as Ruling Elders of the Congregation. And they were ordained by Rev.J.R. Moreland. In 1830 the congregation built a log Church 40 feet deep and 35 feet wide, capable of seating 300 to 400 members. It was dedicated by Rev. Nathan B. Hall on a Sabbath in May 1830. Thereafter, it became known as the Beard Presbyterian Church.

WILLIAM EMISON(C28) son of ASH, had been elected as Clerk of the Sessions, as well as one of the Trustees. And he recorded the formal Deed for the land, dated some 9 years later, part of which follows. "This Indenture made and entered into this 7th day of June 1839, between Hugh Beard (of Scott Co.,Ky) party of the first part and ADAM PACK, James Cavendar and WILLIAM EMISON, Trustees as here in set forth, (all of Scott Co.,Ky) parties of the second part, WITNESS, that the said party of the first part for the consideration of ONE DOLLAR, have this day aliened, bargained, and sold--- unto the said party of the second part as Trustees of the Beard Church, a Presbyterian Church in Scott Co., the following tract of land upon which is situated the Beard Church Meeting House, which is limited and bounded as follows. Beginning at a hicory on the north bank of the STRAIGHT FORK of EAGLE CREEK."

Following are some of the records in the Church Register: p.30:"WILLIAM EMISON, received by examination July 19,1833. NANCY HANNA EMISON (his wife) received by letter from Georgetown Church on same date."

Francis Adams, one of the original Ruling Elders had died, and the list of Elders in the Register contain the following:- "WILLIAM EMISON ordained and installed Aug.30,1834" as one of the Ruling Elders, and Clerk of the Sessions. He continued as a Ruling Elder for 41 years, until his death on March 11,1875. "SARAH MARTHA EMISON (daughter of William and Nancy Emison) received by examination Oct.18,1847." "SARAH MARTHA EMISON married Richard F. Pack, Apr.4,1848." See pp.106;107.

The Church records were kept by William Emison, as Clerk of the Sessions until Aug.30,1863. Before relinquishing his work Mr. Emison had copied all the principal records in a Volume 1 (covering the organization of the Church, Sept.12,1828 to Aug.24,1863). Then he copied them into a Volume 2, which was used later, from Aug.24,1863 to Aug.29,1907. This Vol.2, is now lodged at Montreat, N.C., among the other records of the Presbyterian Church (South) Vol. 1 has been lost.

After William Emison died on March 11,1875, the congregation of the Beard Church met on March 28,1875, under the guidance of Rev. E. Foreman, Moderator. And a magnificent eulogy of Mr. Emison was spread on the records. He was buried at the new cemetery in Georgetown, Ky., to which in 1943, were transferred the tombstones and earthly remains of his father and mother, ASH and MARY (Mitchell) EMISON, as well as his older brothers, James and Hugh (mentioned in detail elsewhere herein).

N.B. In connection with the above, it is of some interest to relate that JAMES EDWARD (MAJOR "JIM BOB") EMISON, son of WILLIAM, remained unmarried during his life because of a blighted romance with Miss Forsythe, daughter of Bishop W.H. Forsythe, involving sympathies toward the North and South, during the Civil War.

THOMAS EMISON(C3) and his brother, SAMUEL EMISON(C9) are the biographical subjects in the following. This is also true in a lesser degree, to their brothers, JAMES EMISON(C1) who returned to Kentucky and later settled in Missouri; and JOHN EMISON(C5) whose date and place of death has been unidentified.

Samuel Baird, a brother of their mother, Mary (Baird) Emison, seems to have been the first member of these two families to settle in the area of old Vincennes. In July 1790, Samuel was appointed as the first Surveyor and Clerk of the Knox County Courts of the Northwest Territory. However, Knox County then covered most of the present day states embraced in Indiana Territory (1801) with the Capitol at Vincennes. In such a capacity, Samuel became familiar with the more fertile lands. Undoubtedly he communicated with his brother Thomas Baird in Kentucky, also his brother-in-law Dan'l McClure who had served under Clarke, at the capture of Vincennes. They and other members of their families moved to Vincennes in 1802.

During the period 1779-82, Gen. George Rogers Clarke had recaptured Ft. Sackville, at Vincennes, from the British, and made a strenuous campaign against the Indians, from central Kentucky well up into Ohio. In 1804, the Indian situation in the new Indiana Territory, was being further stabilized by certain treaties. And the ultimate action was resolved in the Battle of Tippecanoe in 1811.

The same urge which had compelled the brothers, Hugh and Ash Emison, to push on from Pennsylvania to Kentucky in search of fertile new lands, now began to occupy the thoughts of Hugh's 4 sons, James, Thomas, John and Samuel.

In 1804, James and Thomas Emison had become more or less settled in Scott Co. Ky. At the time of their marriages, their father had given each "a 200 acre farm, well stocked" as Hugh did with all of his children. In addition, James owned a lot in Georgetown, and 2 negroes. However, the news from their kinsmen in Indiana and that their sisters were mostly grown and provided for; and possibly the fact that their father was contemplating a second marriage; all of these factors played a part in their final decision, to push on to new homes, as their father and uncle had done.

In the Spring of 1804 preparations were made to leave for Indiana Territory. And a large group set out, over what was then called the "Buffalo Trace." Among those in the party were:- James and Mary (Barkley) Emison, with children Hugh, age 3, and Ann, age 2; Thomas and Jane (Holmes) Emison, with daughter Mary, age 2; John Emison; Samuel Emison, the two younger unmarried brothers; also relatives and friends.

It required three months to make this trip. The Emisons took with them, from the mills in Kentucky, 6 French buhrs (millstones) which weighed about a ton each. They were circular, about 4 feet in diameter, 15 inches thick, and looped with iron. They were moved by oxen. It is interesting to note that one of those buhrs can still be seen at the Atlas Mills in Vincennes. And several of them are at the original site of the mill in Indiana.

The caravan was large, and the progress slow , because of the rigors and trials of the wilderness. During this migration a son, William Weston Clarke Emison, was born to Thomas and Jane (Holmes) Emison, on June 15, 1804, in Knox Co. Ind., across the river from "White Oak Springs" (now Petersburg, Pike Co. Ind.)

Family legends reveal that the final overnight camp was at the present site of the Upper Indiana Church Cemetery. Also according to those legends, "a niece of Thomas Emison died and was the first to be buried there" in an unmarked grave, to avoid detection from Indians nearby. According to one source the child was Rebecca Estelle Emison. If so, she would have been an unlisted infant, probably of James and Mary (Barkley) Emison.

That year (1804) also marked the arrival of Elihu Stout from Kentucky, with the first printing press in Vincennes. For further details, see the article on Governor William H. Harrison herein.

Shortly after arrival, the Emisons began to"sink their roots" into the soil and life of the new country by settling on 400 acres at Maria Creek, which Thomas Emison had bought (1804) from his uncle Samuel Baird. This land, some 9 miles north of Vincennes and 2 miles east of the present village of Emison, is still in the family name after a century and a half.

Assisted by his brothers, Thomas built a large two story log home on the hill. And next arose the "Maria Creek Saw & Grist Mills" housed in the large two story log building nearby at the creek. In 1804-1808 the mills were operated by oxen.

On July 27, 1807, James and Thomas Emison applied to the Knox County Court of Common Pleas, for a writ of Ad Quod Damnum, which was issued to the Sheriff, to ascertain the damage sustained if the Emisons erected a mill dam in Maria Creek. The Sheriff returned the Writ on Dec. 3, 1807 and judgment was entered, granting the right to erect and build the dam and mill on the premeses mentioned. In 1808 the dam was completed, with an underpass waterwheel.

Shortly before joining Thomas in the application for the mill dam at Maria Creek, James possibly contemplated settling 38 miles to the south, and 1½ miles west of the present Owensville, Gibson Co. Ind. There he was granted U.S. Patents on 640 acres in May and June 1807. Evidently he was still living in Indiana on Nov.15,1817 when he bought 320 acres from the Vincennes University, midway and astride the Owensville-Princeton road. This purchase also included 800 acres for Thomas. Prior to the death of the father, Hugh, in January 1825, James had returned to Scott Co. Ky. But in 1828, he settled in Ralls Co. Mo. (See above deeds in appendix).

Returning to the mills on Maria Creek; 2 stands of millstones were used for corn and a stand for wheat. The storage capacity of the mill was about 1000 bushels of grain. And 25 barrels of flour could be ground daily, in addition to several hundred bushels of corn. As usually prescribed by law in those days, a toll of 1 peck was received on each bushel of grain ground.

When taking their grain to Emison's Mills for the grinding,it was a pleasant occasion among the young and old,in pioneer groups, to meet and visit. Each awaited their turn, according to arrival, until the grinding was finished in the evening.

The sawmill was also operated by waterpower,with the sashsaws brought from Kentucky. A distillery was located back of the house, by a spring. And a tannery was operated with the other industries. "Emison's Landing" on the Wabash River, opposite Russelville, Ill, was the nearest point for heavy shipments by water.

In time, the holdings of Thomas Emison expanded greatly. Many scores of men, including the negroes brought up from Kentucky,were employed and lived on his lands. Most of the negroes lived on the "Stringtown Road" along the northern edge of the lands; also near Maria Creek to the southwest; and in the area where the village of Emison, Ind., now stands. Quantities of salt, sugar, tobacco and other "necessaries" were stocked. These provisions, along with the meat, from the herds of cattle and hogs, made this large community self contained.

Reverting to Kentucky, the Executive Journal there shows that Thomas Emison was Lieutenant of the local (Scott Co) Rifle Company in the 12th Regt., June 21, 1798. Later, the Executive Journal of Indiana Territory shows that Thomas was appointed First Lieutenant of Cavalry in the 1st Regt., Sept.22,1810. These military records elsewhere herein, further confirm the family legend that Thomas Emison was Commanding Officer of the "Vincennes Troop, of Light Dragoons"at the Battle of Tippecanoe. This was early in the action, after his Captain, Benjamin Parke, was promoted to Major due to the mortal wounds of Major J.H. Daviess, Squadron Commander.

Thomas Emison's sabre is now in the possession of Mrs. Helen Emily (Adams) Emison(F63); and his pistol in the possession of Ewing Emison(G31) of Vincennes. See the Currier print herein.

During this early period a fort was built on the hill southeast of the mills, near the road to Bruceville. It was nicknamed "Fort Petticoat" being often garrisoned by the women, when the men were called away on Indian campaigns.

The youngest brother, Samuel Emison, was a soldier in the Vincennes Troop at Tippecanoe. On May 14, 1814, he was appointed 3rd Lieutenant of Cavalry, and on Sept. 22, 1818, a Captain of Cavalry.

The first school in Knox County, outside of Vincennes, was a private subscription school, adjoining the mills at Maria Creek. School was also held at the original Upper Indiana Church, a mile and a half southwest of Bruceville. Reverend Richard Posey taught at both of these schools, which served all of Washington Township until 1820, when a school was built in Bruceville.

Bruceville was formerly an old Indian meeting ground, on the north fork of the "Appraw Trail" which led in the general direction of Emison's Mills and Emison's Landing; thence across the Wabash River, up to what is now Palestine, Ill. It was first settled by Major William Bruce, Jr., in October 1805. His second wife was a sister-in-law of Thomas Emison. (See sketch on Wm Bruce herein).

As indicated above, the first road to Emison's Mills was from Bruceville. A road from the mills, south to the Busseron road near Small's Creek was later opened, after a petition of May 7,1811 and report of Sept.10,1811 to the Common Pleas Court at Vincennes. The road petition of Feb.5,1812, heard before the March Court, 1812 is particularly informative. It was signed by Thomas, John and Samuel Emison; James Scott; Peter Ruby; Charles Allen and others, reciting the need for"a road from the neighborhood of Small's Creek to Emison's Mills." It petitioned for "a cart road to branch of of the County road leading from Vincennes to the Upper Settlements on Maria Creek on the land of Daniel McClure, and pass the Sinking Spgs Meeting House---and terminate at the said mills. ---this route will also be of singular use and convenience to us of the neighborhood of "Ochiltree" when we have occasion to go to said Meeting House."

Shortly afterward, the roads from the mills were extended to the north and south, becoming the Evansville and Terre Haute road or the "Old Stage Road," over which the stagecoach line was operated by John and Samuel Emison, from about 1820. It was later carried on by Samuel's son, Hugh Ash Emison and William Green. Depots on this line were at Emison's Mills and at "Vandalia" a short distance north, where the horses were changed. For further interesting details on this passenger and freight line, see "Diary of Jas Madison Emison" 1947, D.A.R., Washington, D.C.

In addition to the above stage line, Samuel and his older brother John Emison, had been active as surveyors in official capacities. The second American platt of the old French settlement, Vincennes, was made by the firm of (Homer) Johnson & (Samuel) Emison during 1810-16, and officially adopted by the city on Mar.7,1820. The first platt had been made by Samuel's uncle, Samuel Baird,1792. John Emison had his horse stolen by Indians, while on service for the U.S. (p.387; House Journal; Apr.10,1826; 19th Cong; 1st Sess.)

Indiana Territory had reached the stage when it was admitted to the Union in 1816. On Jan.11,1820, Gov. Jennings appointed Thos Emison as one of the Commissioners to select a centrally located site for the new Capitol. As we know, the site chosen was Indianapolis, after they had met in Noblesville with the Governor.

Although Thomas Emison was active in the Presbyterian community, he did not officially join the Sinking Springs Congregation of the Indiana Church until May 20, 1824.

In 1828 a U.S. Post Office was established at "Emisons Mill," with Thomas Emison as Postmaster. The distance from Washington was then 688 miles, some 40 miles shorter than the present rail line. About this time there were 5 roads or "5 points" at the mills.

Thomas' eldest son, W.W.C. Emison, later resumed the milling business at Bruceville, Vincennes and elsewhere. But this concerns the story of the original Maria Creek mills, which passed to James Madison Emison, the second son, and his descendants.

After the deaths of Thomas in 1836, and his wife Jane in 1839, their second son James Madison and his wife Emmeline, continued to reside at the old two story log home, near the mills, until about 1850. At that time, James built a handsome two story white frame residence of 13 large rooms, at the same site. A recent photograph of it, elsewhere herein, indicates the sturdy materials used and a capable supervision in the construction.

At this same time, James Madison built a new structure for the mill. In it he installed steam as the motive power, to be operated when the water level of Maria Creek was to high or low for efficient use of the waterwheel. The new mill ground 250 bushels of grain and produced 50 barrels of flour daily. The operations of the sawmill, tannery and other industrial activities were continued.

During 1850-54, the Evansville & Crawfordsville Railroad (now the C & E.I. RR) was built through the Emison land about 1½ miles west of the mills. And James Madison established a shipping point on the railroad, now known as Emison, Ind. This village was later surveyed and platted by his son, Samuel Ashley, as the proprietor. It was the beginning of the end for the old stagecoach line, operated by members of the Emison family, for some three decades.

The sudden illness and death of James Madison Emison in 1861 catapulted the heavy responsibilities of managing his properties, upon his two young sons, Samuel Ashley and James Emison(E55). At that time, Samuel Ashley(E52) was graduating from college and had not reached his 22nd birthday. Although James had not reached his 16th birthday, he had to abandon further schooling immediately. Samuel Ashley was the senior member of this young partnership but shortly afterward, he returned to Indiana University for the study of law. And thereafter, he practised in Indianapolis until he died.

Thus the heavy burdens of actual management rested on James. He carried on the various business enterprises until 1879, when he formed a new partnership with his younger brother, Scott Emison(E58) as the junior member. At that time, the flour mill was moved to Vincennes. There they erected a large brick mill building, bounded by First, Busseron and Levee Streets, adjoining the wharf on the Wabash River. This mill, named the Atlas Mills, was destroyed by fire in 1885. It was promptly rebuilt, with a capacity of 600 barrels daily, of the highest quality of flour. The firm had purchased Elevator "A" adjoining the Atlas Mills in 1883, and thereafter handled over a million bushels of wheat yearly.

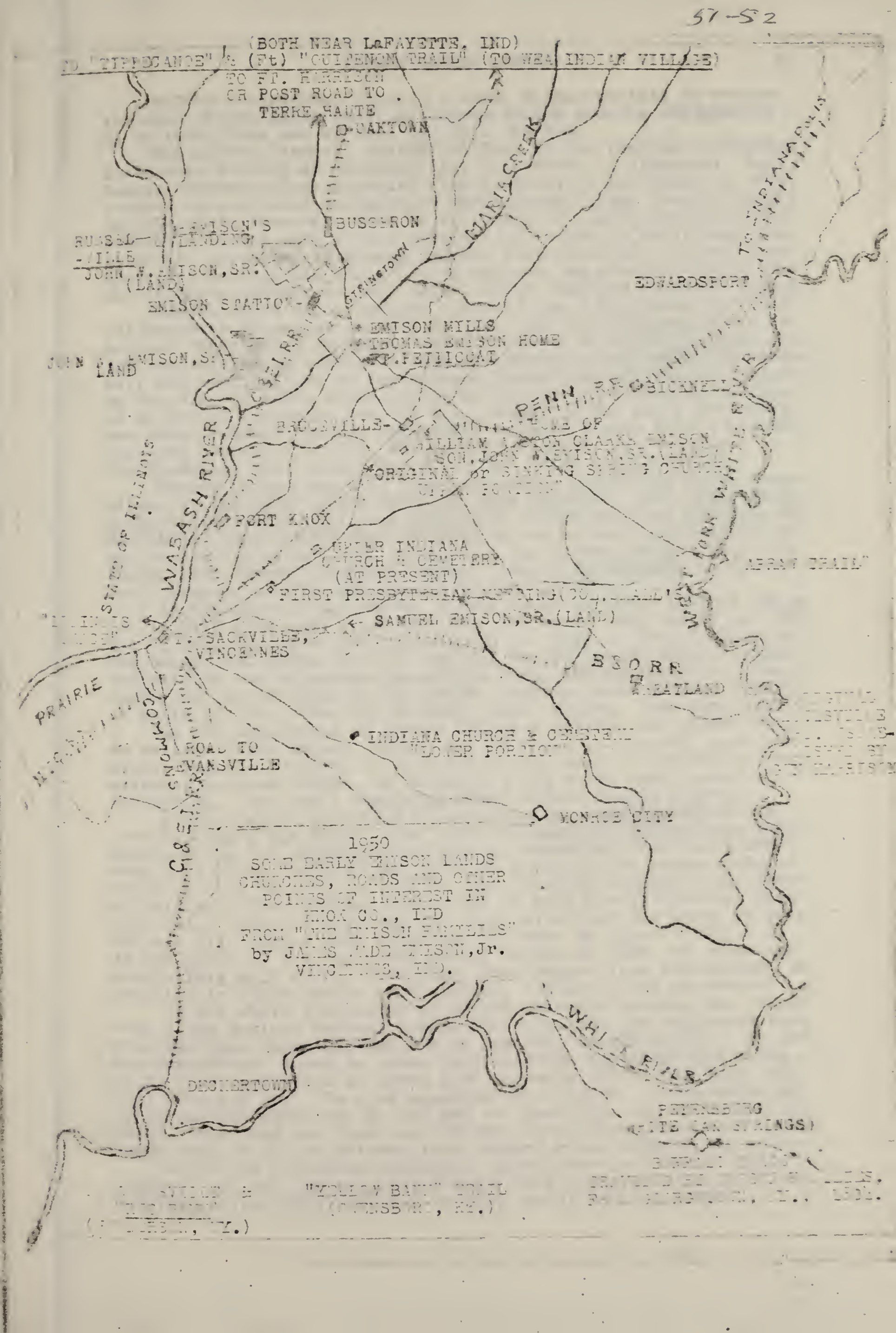
In 1891, the operation of the grist (corn) mill on Maria Creek was finally abandoned. And the Baltic Mills (corn) were erected on First, Vigo and Levee Streets in Vincennes.

After the death of James Emison in 1916, Scott Emison carried on until he sold the Atlas Mills in 1919, and the Baltic Mills in 1924, both to Mr Orville Stout. These mills are now (1954) owned by the General Mills Corporation. After a century and a half of continuous operation, they are probably the oldest in the Middle West.

Most of the foregoing "Emison Family - Kentucky to Indiana" and "Emison Family in Indiana" is from a school paper on the "Emison Mills" written by Ellen Ross (Emison) Keck(H31) in 1939.

For further interesting details, see the "Diary of James Madison Emison"(including the Old Stage Line); also the "Diary of Jas Emison" both published by the latter's daughter, Estelle Emison, copies of which can be seen at D.A.R., Washington, D.C., and Vincennes.

*NOTE: Among Gov. Harrison's efforts to stimulate immigration, a U.S. Land Office was authorized at Vincennes on Mar.26,1804, to issue Patents, confirming previous French titles, and future sales of public lands. He concluded the Piankeshaw Indian Treaty of Aug. 27,1804, extinguishing their titles along the "Buffalo Trace" and all land south and west to the Ohio and Wabash Rivers. For further details, see following article on Wm H. Harrison; also the article on JAMES WADE EMISON (his forebears and descendants) in "Indiana; Frontier to Industrial Commonwealth" Lewis Hist Pub Co., N.Y. 1954


(BOTH NEAR LaFAYETTE, IND)
TO "TIPPECANOE"
(Ft) "CUIFENOM TRAIL" (TO WEA INDIAN VILLAGE)
TO FT. HARRISON
OR POST ROAD TO
TERRE HAUTE
OAKTOWN
MARIA CREEK
BUSSERON
EMISON'S
LANDING
RUSSEL-
-VILLE
JOHN W. EMISON, SR.
(LAND)
EMISON STATION
EDWARDSPORT
TO INDIANAPOLIS
EMISON MILLS
THOMAS EMISON HOME
FT. PETTICOAT
JOHN EMISON, SR.
LAND
PENN R.R.
BRUCEVILLE
WILLIAM CLARK EMISON
SON, JOHN W. EMISON, SR. (LAND)
ORIGINAL or SINKING SPRING CHURCH
WABASH RIVER
PORT KNOX
UPPER INDIANA
CHURCH & CEMETERY
(AT PRESENT)
FIRST PRESBYTERIAN MEETING
SAMUEL EMISON, SR. (LAND)
ILLINOIS
FT. SACKVILLE,
VINCENNES
BSORN
BEATLAND
PRAIRIE
ROAD TO
EVANSVILLE
INDIANA CHURCH & CEMETERY
"LOWER PORTION"
MONROE CITY
1950
SOME EARLY EMISON LANDS
CHURCHES, ROADS AND OTHER
POINTS OF INTEREST IN
KNOX CO., IND
FROM "THE EMISON FAMILIES"
by JAMES WADE EMISON, Jr.
VINCENNES, IND.
WHITE RIVER
DECHERTOWN
PETERSBURG
"YELLOW BANK" TRAIL
(CATLESBURG, KY.)

Before proceeding futher, it might be appropriate to enumerate some of the lands owned by Thomas Emison and his descendants up to 1880. (See map of Knox Co. Ind., herein)

"The oldest (sesqui) CENTENNIAL FARM in the records of Indiana Historical Society at Indianapolis, lies north of Vincennes, Knox County. Thomas Emison migrated from Kentucky to Vincennes in 1804, and set up a milling business on Maria Creek."(From "Muncie Star") In 1954, this farm was owned by the widow of Samuel McClellan Emison(F63). It was part of the original 400 acres in Additional Donation 42, purchased by Thomas Emison, soon after his arrival from Kentucky, through his uncle Daniel McClure, as Attorney-in-fact for the latter's brother-in-law, Samuel Baird, another uncle of Thomas.

Samuel Baird was appointed Clerk of the 3 Northwest Territorial Courts at Vincennes on July 3, 1790. And on July 10th he was appointed Territorial Surveyor, being directed to survey and lay off the land claims at Vincennes, Prairie duRocher and Kaskaskia necessary for confirmation of the ancient French and British land titles by the U.S. In 1806, these titles in Indiana Territory were confirmed by Act of Congress. And the U.S. Patent on the above 400 acres was made to Samuel Baird, presumably because Thomas Emison had not recorded his Deed in 1804. For further details, see this Deed in the appendix; also Samuel Baird, in the BAIRD FAMILY herein.

Thomas Emison owned at least 625 acres around the Maria Creek mills, at the time of his death in 1836 (Knox Co. Ind: Order Bk.G; p.24; Sept.25,1839) This was comprised of the original 400 acres in Additional Donation 42 (Lot 202); 25 acres in Lot 203; and 200 acres in the NE½ of Lot 195. Presumably the latter 200 acres had been bought from Thomas' younger brother, Samuel Emison, who had previously bought Lot 195 (400 acres) on Jan.8,1823.

In addition to the above, Thomas owned 56 acres in Lots 183 & 184, a half mile west of Bruceville; 320 acres (SE¼ Sec.8; and SW¼ Sec.9; Twp.11N; Rn9W) now in Sullivan Co. Ind; On Nov.15,1817, he had bought 800 acres (Sec.22; and NE¼ Sec.32 Twp.2S Rn11W) midway and astride the Princeton-Owensville road, now in Gibson Co. Ind. Lastly, on Apr.26,1832 he had bought certain lands on Salt River, in Ralls Co. Mo., from his brother, James Emison. (See appendix)

At the settlement of Thomas Emison's estate, the eldest son, Wm Weston Clarke Emison, bought the 25 acres in Lot 203, near the mills; and the 56 acres in Lots 183 & 184, west of Bruceville. As stated elsewhere herein, he bought the old Posey farm, south of Bruceville, from the 7 remaining Posey heirs, during 1840-44.

W.W.C. Emison and his son, John Wesley, acquired additional land adjoining the Posey farm, until it aggregated more than 1000 acres, along the Pennsylvania Railway, extending from the southeast edge of Bruceville, and lying in a continuous wedge strip in parts of Lots 72; 73; 96; and 97. The "Sinking Springs" log Church or original Upper Indiana Church was in this strip. North of Emison, Ind., they had acquired 730 acres adjoining and north of Lots 208 and 211. Lastly they acquired 532 acres in Lots 11; 14; & 23. At the death of the son, John Wesley Emison in 1888, he owned approximately 4000 acres, including lands bought from his father, in addition to other realty in Vincennes, Princeton and elsewhere.

In the above settlement of Thomas Emison's estate, the second son, James Madison Emison, bought the mills and the 600 acres surrounding them (Lots 202 and NE½ of Lot 195) for $4,150.00 He and his descendants added to these land holdings adjoining the mills until they aggregated at least 1300 acres in 1880 (Lots 195; 196; 201; 202; and 203. He also acquired the original land patents on 55 acres(Fractional Sec.8; and NW¼ of Fractional Sec.9; on Feb.12, 1839) This land was just east of the mills. There were also other lands west of and in Emison, Ind., some 2 miles west of the mills.

NOTE: The foregoing narrative "Emison Family - Kentucky to Indiana" and the "Emison Mills" are from a paper written by Ellen Ross(Emison)Keck(H31) written in 1939, while in high school.

One of her most distinguished historians, Frederick Jackson Turner, has taught America to know that out of her gnarled forests, tangled with promise and challenge, breathed a wind, moulding a yielding polyglot people into a new, vibrant and vital civilization. Woodland and river untamed, burgeoning soil unplowed sang the siren song and laid the scene for the seduction of man's most basic lust. The mere fact that the struggle alone lent character to its participants; the land became clothed with agrarian industry and was brought to fruition, not submissive but creative, and the man, with whom we are more concerned, won sinew for his muscle and fibre for his personality, solidly building, growing, begetting.

Minimized, perhaps, by Turner in his enthusiasm for the manifest spoils of the conquest were the "casualties" or that which stood in danger of being lost. Plunging through the wilderness, frenetic in his eagerness to grapple with the unconquered soil, the woodsman-farmer - like a swimmer shucking off encumbering clothing - was carelessly divesting himself bit by bit of the residual, if obscure, wholesome restraining influences of community living built tediously through the weary ages of man. Church, law, book-learning, and certainly art lay by the roadside dying and neglected. In the wilds of western America a man lived miles from his neighbor. He was visited, perhaps annually, by a circuit-riding preacher who did what marrying, baptizing and scripture-reading were necessary. To questions of property rights came the unequivocal answer of musket and ball, and books not a Bible were more scarce than devices for the distillation of corn spirits.

A need there was for someone to gather from the society - perhaps corrupt and crusty in the eyes of the frontiersman - that was lodged on the Atlantic seaboard the vestiges of basic values, and plant them in the passionate soil of the frontier of Western Civilization. Such a man was quiet, lean-faced William Henry Harrison, a leader. Born of a haughty James River culture he was none the less captivated by the maiden wilderness. He paid her homage, and he skirmished with her Indian protectors, opposing their resentment and resistance of her ravishment. But no cavalier flirtation his, for his contributions were sound and persisting, as bare ennumeration will reveal.

His accomplishments can roughly be broken into two classes, the seizure of the West and the garnishing of it with the remembered fineries of a seaboard heritage. In his "seizure" phase his efforts were first military and perhaps more remote than they were later to be. The young Harrison first entered the army as Ensign in the Ist Infantry Regiment, at 18. In Ohio he joined General St Clair, who shortly thereafter was relieved of his western command by Washington and was replaced by "Mad Anthony" Wayne, who quickly proved himself as mad as the well-known fox. At any rate he made Harrison his third aide-de-camp, in which capacity Harrison had the good fortune to serve during the historic engagement of Fallen Timbers in 1794 and the Treaty of Greenville in 1795. The two events combined to be the long-awaited showdown with the Indians in the Northwest Territory.

Wayne died very shortly thereafter and was succeeded by General James Wilkinson, an unhappy choice; Harrison registered his personal displeasure by resigning from the army and retiring to North Bend on the Ohio near Cincinnati, where he planned to become a farmer. He - happily - was not long out of the public service, for in 1798 Colonel Winthrop Sargent, Secretary of the Northwest Territory, was named as Governor of the newly-created Southwest Territory, and Harrison was designated as his replacement. The following year he won popular election as the Territorial Delegate to the Congress; it was in this capacity that he wrote the famous land law of 1800, which allowed the small, independent settlers to procure land directly from the government without the necessity of patronizing the wealthy land speculators. Before the session of Con-

gress was ended, however, the Northwest Territory was divided to allow admission of Ohio as a state. The remainder of the old Territory, what is currently the states of Indiana, Illinois, Michigan and Wisconsin, was established as the Indiana Territory. Its Governor? William Henry Harrison, aged 27.

From this position there accrued to him the multifarious jobs of the executive and the administrator, the law-giver and enforcer, the general and drill-master, the diplomat and treaty-maker, and the regulator and inducer of progress and culture. But the only title he bore in addition to Governor was Superintendent of Indian Affairs, and here his power, secretly bestowed, was plenipotentiary. The fruits of his treating with the Indians were legion, both in point of the number of treaties accomplished and acres of land gained for the settlers. But there were subtler intentions couched within the dusty legal phrases of these acts. First, for the incoming settlers was the steadily augmented assurance for his travels through the wilderness of safe passage. The first treaty in 1803 as far as the acquisition of land was concerned merely cleared the title on the Vincennes Tract, already generally conceded to be the white man's; it achieved, moreover though, the further step of providing for three sanctuaries or "houses of entertainment" on the Illinois Trace to St Louis from Vincennes, and one on the Buffalo Trace between Louisville and Vincennes. The next treaty saw as an incidental accomplishment to the acquisition of land the inclusion of the entire Illinois Trace within the public domain. The third took in the much more important Buffalo Trace using it as a boundary or, more accurately, as a reference line for the boundary which was actually a straight line half a mile north of the most northern bend of the Buffalo Trace. Second, his heart went out to the Indians, both because he was a humanitarian and because he wanted to make them into good neighbors. He desired not only to treat them with justice but to quiet any warlike propensities by wooing them away from liquor and wild predatory ways of the wilderness. This intention can be traced through the treaties. The Treaty of Greenville offered only money payments, but the treaty of 1803 made the humble beginning by offering in the annuities along with money a most domestic commodity, salt - for the preservation of food and the domestication of animals. The treaty of the next year provided for someone to teach the redmen to "make fences, cultivate the earth, and such of the domestic arts as are adapted to their situation." In 1805 a treaty provided that the annuities be paid in "either money or merchandize provisions or domestic animals," and a priest was promised for the construction of a church and the education of the Indians.

In fact, to this day Indians may attend without charge the University established by Harrison in Vincennes. This observation brings to mind the second part of Harrison's contribution to the winning of the west, the good fight against the attrition of those values inherent in community life. In his effort to transfer some of the culture of James River heritage to the Hoosier wilds he waged his war against the decline of civilized amenities, the aspect that Turner minimized in his apotheosis of the frontier.

In 1801 he induced five other influential citizens to join him as trustees of Jefferson Academy, which they founded. It was difficult to keep it going without financial assistance however, and such was petitioned from Congress. Their prayer was answered in the land Act of 1804, which set aside within the Northwest Territory section 16 of each township for the support of the public schools; the act further allowed three entire townships for the support of seminaries of learning to be established at Detroit, Kaskaskia and Vincennes, whereat the same land act had newly established land offices. It may safely be assumed that such township in the Vincennes area went initially to Jefferson Academy and secondly to Vincennes University, incorporated in 1806, replacing Jefferson Academy.

Harrison is further credited with establishing in Vincennes its first library, which was housed for some time within his own home, Grouseland, its first historical society, its first agricultural society, and - it is said - a dramatic society. In mentioning Harrison's famous old brick mansion, Grouseland, I digress to note that is was later owned and occupied during 1896-1909, by Edwin Stanton Sheperd my grandfather, while his brother and he owned the paper mills nearby. My mother was born there. And as a child, she was indelibly impressed with the romantic legends as to the bullet holes by the Indians in the window-shutters, and the "secret tunnel." This building is now preserved by the local D.A.R.

Harrison was instrumental in the establishment of churches at Vincennes, the prime settlement in the Territory. The first Methodist minister to hold Services in Vincennes was Reverend Wm Winans, a close friend of Harrison's. His first service was performed in the little fort and Harrison held a candle that the reverend might read his notes. Mrs. Harrison was a Presbyterian, and the Reverend Thomas Clelland, a Presbyterian minister, was a frequent visitor at Grouseland. The early history of the Indiana Church is revealed in the following pages of this book. The catholic mission of St Francis Xavier, located in the little settlement, is credited with being one of the oldest west of the Allegheny Mountains; when Father Rivet, not only its priest but headmaster of Jefferson Academy as well, died in 1804, it was left for some time without an official of the Catholic Church. But in 1812 Harrison joined with others in petitioning the nearest Bishop for a resident priest.

In 1804, the same year the Emisons came from Kentucky, Harrison induced Elihu Stout to bring printing press and paper down the Kentucky and Ohio Rivers and up the Wabash to Vincennes, where he commenced to print the Indiana Gazette. This printing shop, regretably, burned in 1806, but with Harrison's support and assistance Stout went back to Kentucky and returned with a new press and supplies by horseback over the Buffalo Trace. In 1807 his new paper, The Western Sun, appeared. Its descendant the Vincennes Sun Commercial, is today the second oldest in continuous publication west of the Alleghenys. An organization was formed to reproduce "Indiana's First Print Shop" for the occasion of its sesqui-centennial in 1954 And it is proposed that this shop be located in the State Park at Vincennes, at the site of the first Territorial Legislative Hall and adjacent to Harrison's Grouseland.

When young Abraham Lincoln, his parents and others, passed through Vincennes in 1830, enroute from Spencer County, Indiana to Illinois, he stopped in at Stout's shop, and saw his first printing press. The artist, Albert T.Reid, painted an imaginary picture of this scene in 1921, and called it "The Meeting of the Two Great Emancipators." (Indiana Historical Bulletin, July '52; p.111)

I depart temporarily from this early history, in stating the "Sun" had followed the editorial policies of the Democratic Party. But for many years prior to his death, this paper was owned by Jno Wesley Emison, Jr., with his nephew, John David Hogue, Jr., as General Manager. Under the new guidance the publication was moved into a modern plant, and its policies became somewhat more cognizant of the bi-partisan viewpoint. Mr. Emison was a firm supporter of the political principles of Lincoln.

Today Harrison is known, if at all, as "Old Tip." and it is questionable if those who use the name simply know what it refers to, or, if they do, the import of the Battle of Tippecanoe. It was the last significant Indian war in the West. It was the irretrievable crushing of a blunt-headed growth engendered among the Indians by a brilliant and skilled Chief named Tecumseh who was a general in the British Army. Tecumseh had solicited from among the various nations the young and the warlike, the crafty and the dispirited

to federalize for the inevitable and undeniable stand, the resistance to the intrusion. But while he was proselytizing in the south, Harrison challenged his forces. He challenged with 400 men of the 4th Infantry Regiment of Regulars from Massachusetts, and with his fine 1st Indiana Regiment of Militia, which he personally formed, drilled and trained. Among the latter was his own "honor guard" of prominent citizens in the community, being the "Vincennes Troop" of Light Horse Dragoons. It was commanded by Captain Benjamin Parke (Federal Judge of the Territorial Courts, and Chairman of the Board of Trustees of the Vincennes University). The Executive Officer and First Lieutenant of this Troop was Thomas Emison, Harrison's friend and active supporter. On at least one occasion the Dragoons stood close by, "with menacing pistols" while Harrison was conducting uncertain negotiations with the Indians.

In preparation for the Tippecanoe campaign, the eccentric General Jo Hamilton Daviess, volunteered to enlist as a Trooper, and promised to organize a Troop of Dragoons he later brought from Kentucky. Upon arrival the assembled Squadron of Dragoons mustered only about 30 men in each of two Troops and about 70 men in the Vincennes Troop. However, out of courtesy, Daviess was appointed Major, commanding the Squadron of Dragoons. Early in the Battle of Tippecanoe, Daviess was mortally wounded, in a dubious and ineffective charge led by him. Thereupon Captain Parke received a field promotion to Major, commanding the Squadron of Dragoons. And Lieutenant Thomas Emison was the Commanding Officer of the Vincennes Troop in that engagement.

In answer to Harrison's challenge the Prophet, Tecumseh's fanatic and drunken brother, committed his brother's forces against a too wise soldier and in a matter of hours was run off the field in a rout.. The Indian threat in the West had been met and answered. A Cincinnati paper carried a glowing account of the victorious encounter, and the same edition remarked the successful testing of a steamboat that would run up the Ohio as well as down. Another era was crossing the threshold in the West. The Frontier finally shrugged its shoulders and moved across the Mississippi, vanquished by men - and, in a large part, by a man.

NOTE by JWE: The foregoing article on Major General William Henry Harrison, who later became President, was written by Thomas Shepard Emison(E33), and with the few personal exceptions, it was based on a condensation of his "Senior Paper" while at DePauw University. Elsewhere herein will be noted the Currier print of 1840, depicting Harrison, Thomas Emison and others at Tippecanoe; also in the appendix will be found the military records concerning Thos Emison, before, during and after that engagement. For further details on Harrison's family; his home, Grouseland; and "Vincennes Sun," see "Grouseland" B.F. Sager (DAR, Vincennes); also Cauthorns, Goodspeed's and Greene's histories on Vincennes and Knox Co. Ind.

KNOX CO. IND: DEED Bk.B; p.196;(11/15/1817 - 7/13/1818) WHEREAS by authority of Section 5, Act of Congress, Approved March 26, 1804, a Township of land has heretofore been allocated by the Secretary of the Treasury of U.S., for use of a SEMINARY of learning in the DISTRICT of VINCENNES---Twp.2S Rn11W. WHEREAS----an Act of the Legislature of Territory of Indiana, Approved November 29, 1806---incorporated---VINCENNES UNIVERSITY---Board of Trustees---authorized to sell land---. Between (General) WILLIAM H. HARRISON; (Judge) HENRY VANDERBURGH; and FRANCIS VIGO, as Committee for the Board of Trustees, and THOMAS EMISON of Knox Co. In consideration of $2,000.00 paid by THOMAS EMISON---for 640 acres in Sec. 22; also 160 acres NE¼ Sec.32; (Midway and astride the Princeton-Owensville Road, now in Gibson Co. Ind). THEREFORE I, (Judge BENJAMIN PARKE, CHAIRMAN of BOARD of TRUSTEES---have granted bargained and sold (aboveland) to THOMAS EMISON. (See deeds in appendix).

THE VINCENNES TROOP

As mentioned previously, the "Vincennes Troop" of Light Dragoons was organized by Governor Harrison. It was composed of his friends and prominent men in the community. And it served as his escort or bodyguard on official occasions.

During Harrison's conference with the Indians, at Vincennes, in August 1810, upon a prearranged signal from the Chief Tecumseh, he and his warriors defied Harrison with threatening actions, and Mr. Winans (Methodist Minister) ran to the door of Harrison's home to protect his family. An early Philadelphia print depicting this incident, will be found herein. For further interesting details in the early history of Vincennes, see "Indiana, From Frontier to Industrial Commonwealth" Lewis Historical Pub. Co., N.Y., 1954

During Harrison's second conference with Tecumseh in mid 1811 the full Troop of 80 Dragoons,"with swords at their sides and pistols in their belts, sat opposite the Indians". See "History of the Late War in the Western Country" M'Afee, 1816,(pp.22; 25) also"The Pictorial Field-Book of the War of 1812" B.J. Lossing, 1868, (192; 205).

The military records of the appendix herein, reveal on Sept. 22,1810, Governor Harrison appointed Benjamin Parke as Captain of Cavalry in the Ist Regt., Indiana Militia, and Thomas Emison, Ist Lieutenant in same. Actually they were the Commanding Officer and Executive Officer, respectively, of the Vincennes Troop. On Sept. 9, 1811, George Wallace, Jr., was appointed 2nd Lieutenant in the "Vincennes Troop, Light Dragoons."

Benjamin Parke, born Sept.2,1777 in New Jersey, came to the new Indiana Territory in January 1801. In 1804, he built a large frame house at "Parke Place" on ground provided from Gov. Harrison's own plantation. He married Eliza Barton June 5,1806 in Lexington, Ky. He served as an advisor and confidant of the Governor; as Attorney General of the Territory; was elected its Delegate to Congress; and was appointed U.S. Judge of the "General Court" in 1808. He was appointed U.S. District Judge for Indiana when it became a State in 1816, and served until he died Aug.12,1835 at Salem, Ind. He was also Chairman of the Board of Trustees of Vincennes University. Parke County was named after him.

Thomas Emison, as First Lieutenant and Executive Officer of the Vincennes Troop, was possibly the only officer, with previous experience as such, before leaving Scott Co. Ky. George Wallace, Jr., was the son-in-law of Gen. John Gibson, Territorial Secretary and Acting Governor, during Harrison's absence, in War of 1812. (See military records in appendix, as to Thomas Emison's command of this Troop at Tippecanoe). His subsistence voucher, "on Tippecanoe Expedition" covered the period Sept.18th to Nov.19th,1811.

Among the more familiar names of the Soldiers in this Troop, at Tippecanoe were:- Sergeants Wm. Harper, John McClure; Corporals Charles Allen (see Allen Family herein), SAMUEL EMISON(C9)(later appointed Captain of Cavalry Sept.22,1818), Josiah Love Holmes (later appointed Captain at Battle of New Orleans), William Weston Holmes (see Holmes Family), General Washington Johnson (at Vincennes in 1793, and first attorney admitted to the Bar) and Toussant DuBois,Jr. (son of Capt. Toussant DuBois. See Baird Family)

On Sept.26,1811, Governor Harrison left Vincennes for Prophets Town, near Lafayette, with about 900 troops, consisting of Indiana and Kentucky Militia and part of the 4th U.S. Infantry Regt., under Col. Boyd. About 130 of the Militia, including the Vincennes Troop, comprised a Squadron of Dragoons, under Major J.H. Daviess (mortally wounded, early in battle, and replaced by promotion of Captain Parke). Enroute, they kept near the Wabash River, stopping October 3rd, on some high ground 2 miles north of Terre Haute, where Fort Harrison was built. After leaving a small garrison there, they arrived at Tippecanoe on November 6th, the evening before the battle, concerning which there are numerous records as to this Troop, its officers and men.

GENERAL WILLIAM H. HARRISON.

BATTLE OF TIPPECANOE.

(Finely engraved quotation under line"Battle of Tippecanoe")
"UPON ONE OCCASION AS HE (GEN. HARRISON) WAS APPROACHING AN ANGLE OF THE LINE AGAINST WHICH THE INDIANS WERE ADVANCING WITH HORRIBLE YELLS, LIEUT. EMMERSON (THOMAS EMISON) OF THE DRAGOONS SEIZED THE BRIDLE OF THE HORSE AND EARNESTLY ENTREATED THAT HE WOULD NOT GO THERE, BUT THE GOVERNOR PUTTING SPURS TO HIS HORSE, PUSHED TO THE POINT OF ATTACK, WHERE THE ENEMY WERE RECEIVED WITH FIRMNESS, AND DRIVEN BACK." (pp.35-6; "History of the Late War in the Western Country" R.B. M'Afee, Lexington, Ky., 1816)
"LITH & PUB by N. CURRIER, 2 SPRUCE ST., N.Y.,---- in YEAR 1840."

The boulder, which has rested for over a century on the lawn of the old Rabb-Emison home in Vincennes, recalls to the author, his childhood memories of a romantic legend. It was brought down from Ft. Knox, where it is said this boulder was used as a trysting seat by Jefferson Davis, a new Lieutenant at his first army post, and Sallie Taylor, daughter of Zachary, who had returned to visit her native Vincennes. Some might smile at this legend, but not Jeremiah Donovan, who also sat on this boulder with Miss Wyant his future wife, and who brought it to his home, later owned by Dr. Rabb.

Jefferson Davis (1808-1889) graduated from West Point in 1828 and was assigned, as a 2nd Lieutenant, to the garrison at Ft. Knox, established June 11,1803, some 3 miles above Vincennes on the river. Over the objections of Col. Taylor, this young couple eloped and were married in June 1835, when Davis resigned as Ist Lieut., Ist Dragoons. And they settled at "Brierfield" Warren Co. Miss.

Gen. Zachary Taylor became President on March 4,1849 and died at the White House on July 4,1850. In 1808, he was appointed as a Ist Lieutenant, and was later a Captain, in command at Ft. Knox. He lived at a cottage built by Benjamin Parke, at 1st & Hart Sts. in Vincennes, where his daughter Sarah was born. In September 1812, Captain Taylor was given command of Ft. Harrison, near Terre Haute, and this family moved away. The rest of his career is well known.

Thus the old Territorial Capital at Vincennes was the residence of three "future Presidents" during the young and formative periods of their careers---Harrison, Taylor, and Davis of the Confederacy. ("Hist. of Old Vincennes & Knox Co. Ind." G.E. Greene, 1911; also "Historical Sketches of Old Vincennes" H.M. Smith, 1903)

COUNCIL AT VINCENNES: GENERAL HARRISON AND TECUMSEH
August 1810

"TECUMSEH---GIVING A SIGNAL TO HIS WARRIORS, THEY SEIZED THEIR KNIVES, TOMAHAWKS AND WAR-CLUBS AND SPRANG UPON THEIR FEET. ---THE GOVERNOR---DISENGAGING HIMSELF FROM AN ARM-CHAIR----DREW HIS SWORD ---. THE FRIENDLY CHIEF WINNEMACK, COCKED A PISTOL---. ---CLOSE AT HAND---WAS A GUARD---OF A SERGEANT AND 12 MEN WHO WERE IMMEDIATELY BROUGHT UP BY AN OFFICER" (LITHO OF J.T. BOWEN, PHILADELPHIA 1840) ("LIFE OF MAJ. GEN. W.H. HARRISON" GRIGG & ELLIOT, 1840; pp.23-25)

To lay the background for this epic of spiritual influence in the wilderness, we must return over a century and a half, to 1802. Indiana Territory, with its 6550 pioneers, had been in existence for less than two years, since July 4, 1800.

In 1800 Kentucky was the seat of a great evangelical movement within the Baptist Church. Shortly afterward, the movement started in the Presbyterian and Methodist Churches. But until 1802, there was no church for the Presbyterians up in Indiana Territory. There had been a few sorties by various ministers to the new homes of their members "northwest of the Ohio River." However, the people felt the earnest need, to be "supplied" by spiritual guidance they had left behind in their homes and churches in Kentucky and the east.

So it was, when Samuel Thornton Scott had been in Vincennes to teach at the new Jefferson Academy (organized in 1801 and later renamed the Vincennes University. The obituary of Scott by Rev. W.W. Martin, in "The Western Luminary" April 2, 1828, shows that after finishing his education (at Transylvania Academy in Lexington, Ky) Scott went to Vincennes to teach. While there, he felt called upon to preach, and later returned to Kentucky where he placed himself under the West Lexington Presbytery April 15, 1802, as a candidate for the ministry. He was licensed there on Dec. 28, 1803. So he was in Vincennes prior to the first date.

It is understood, that in 1802, the first informal gathering of Presbyterians was held in the barn of Col. John Small, 1½ miles north of Vincennes (later known as the "McKinney farm") and Scott preached a lay sermon on that occasion. More than a decade earlier Col. Small was the Sheriff of the new Knox Co. Northwest Territory created in 1790, encompassing the present states between the Mississippi and Miami Rivers, and extending from the Ohio River, north of Ft. Dearborn (Chicago). The first "Quarter Session of the General Peace" was convened at his home. It is further known that Reverend Scott made a number of "missionary calls" from Kentucky into the area of Vincennes, during 1802-1808, on which latter date he became the first permanent pastor of the Indiana Church.

It was not until 1804 that a sermon was delivered by an ordained minister. The sermons of that year, together with those of 1805 and 1806, were delivered at the express direction of the Transylvania Presbytery of the Kentucky Synod, which sent Reverend Samuel Rannels, Samuel B. Robertson, James McGready and Thos Clelland into Indiana Territory on several missionary excursions. The latter was sent to Vincennes in 1805, at the request of Mrs. William Henry Harrison, a Presbyterian. Rev. Clelland delivered his first sermon at the Governor's mansion. It is said that "Governor Harrison, an Episcopalean, held the candle by which Rev. Clelland could read the Lord's Holy word to those assembled in the Council Chamber." This episode was also attributed to Rev. William Winans, the first Methodist minister at Vincennes, and a friend of Harrison's.

In 1806, Rev. Samuel B. Robertson appeared in Vincennes, having been directed there apparently by the Transylvania Presbytery. While there he organized the Indiana Church in the abovementioned barn of Col. Small, where just four years previously Reverend Scott had preached to the first congregation of Protestants. In that same year, 1806, the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church passed a resolution "that Mr. Samuel T. Scott, of the Presbytery of West Lexington, be a missionary for three months in Indiana Territory, and especially in Vincennes."

October 10, 1808 marks the official beginning of Rev. Scott's tenure as the first permanent minister in Indiana Territory and of the Indiana Church. However, he was not relieved of the Mt Pleasant and Indiana Creek Churches in Kentucky, until after being in Vincennes for some time. The foregoing was confirmed from the Minutes of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia 1809 (pp.245-46) "---that a representative of the Transylvania Presbytery, Synod of Kentucky, stated the "Indiana Church" was able to support a pastor." In the following year, 1811, the Territorial Legislature was petitioned, and incorporated the "Indiana Church," under

an Act approved December 7,1810, with John Ockiltree, John Gibson, William McClure, Samuel Thompson and Joseph Williams as Trustees.

Reverend Scott was highly regarded as a scholar and administrator, as well as a popular preacher. He was chosen as President of the virile young Vincennes University in 1807, the year before he became the first permanent pastor of the Indiana Church. And he held Communion "in the Seminary" on October 22, 1826, before completing "his span of live" the next year.

Reverend Stephen Bliss visited Scott in Vincennes in 1824,and later reported on a Communion Service witnessed there,as follows. "Reverend Scott's meeting was held 5 to 7 miles north of Vincennes (Upper Congregation). Long before, Mr. Scott had erected a platform in the woods---with rustic benches. Often these meetings numbered more than a thousand hearers."

Many of the activities of the Indiana Church concerned areas north and east of Vincennes. However, many of the church services and most of its official meetings were held in the original county courthouse, at 4th & Buntin Streets in Vincennes. There, met the Salem Presbytery; the Wabash Presbytery; the Indiana Home Missionary Society; the Synod of Indiana, in 1826 and 1828. There, Reverend Bliss was ordained; Reverend Scott and his son-in-law, Samuel R. Alexander were successively installed as pastors of the Church; and the latter organized the first temperance society. Col. Robert Buntin allowed this first courthouse to be erected on his land in 1808. And the Country Trustees, Samuel Emison, Daniel McClure and J.P. Baddolet (all Presbyterians) acquired title to this land for Knox County, on August 21,1823.

Rev. Samuel Thornton Scott died on December 30, 1827 and was buried at the cemetery in Vincennes. He was succeeded by his son-in-law, Rev. Samuel Rennels Alexander, who was installed as pastor in a ceremony at the courthouse, in October 1828. He was promised a yearly salary of $400, but less than a third of this was subscribed on January 1, 1829. Among some of the more familiar names were Jacob Kuykendall, John C. Holland, Samuel Thorn, John Ror, William Burtch, George W. Ewing, William J. Heberd, Samuel Judah and Solomon Shuler. Later, Rev. Alexander's "Treasury Book" shows the subscriptions of Thomas Emison, 1831-34; James Denny, 1832-36; John C. Holland, and William Burtch, 1845-47.

Concerning the "Vincennes Portion," John Bruner deeded it Lot 219 at 5th & Busseron Sts., on December 14,1829. The "brick church was dedicated on April 16,1831. It was finally separated from the Indiana Church during Dec.30,1832-Jan.5,1833. As in many congregations, during the Civil War, the Union adherents organized the Second Presbyterian Church April 20,1862. And its Trustees, W.R. McCord, Hubbard M. Smith and Moses Tyler bought part of Lot 234, near 6th & Mains Sts., from G.F. Smith on June 9,1863 (Deed Bk.B2; p.67) The new brick church was erected that year. During 1873-99, the Manse, adjoining it on the east, was used as a Sunday School, after the two congregations were again united as "The Presbyterian Church of Vincennes" at 5th & Busseron Sts., on May 19,1873 (Lot 219; Deed Bk.Q2; p.47) A new brick church was erected in 1884 and enlarged in 1898, as the present First Presbyterian Church.

Concerning the "Upper Portion" or congregation, the original site was at the "Sinking Springs Meeting House" in the north corner of Donation 72 (1 1/3 miles below Bruceville on State Road 67) This site was on the land of Daniel McClure, Clerk of the Session of the Indiana Church, who had bought Don. 72 on September 4,1805 (Bk.G; p.257; 10/17/1835) It is understood that a tent was first used by the congregation about 1806. Certainly it was in existence before the road petition of 1812, signed by Thomas,John and Samuel Emison; also James Scott, Charles Allen, Peter Ruby and others "of the neighborhood of Ochiltree, when (they) have occasion to go to said Meeting House." They petitioned for a road from Small's Creek to Emison's Mills, being a cart road to branch out of County Road

leading from Vincennes to the "Upper Settlements on Maria Creek," on land of Daniel McClure, and pass by the SINKING SPRINGS MEETING HOUSE and terminate at (Emison's) mills. On May 18,1815 Daniel McClure confirmed by deed of gift, 1 acre in north corner of Don. 72 "on which the PRESBYTERIAN MEETING HOUSE now stands."(Bk.A; p.206; 6/23/1815). Also on July 31,1815, Patrick Simpson made a deed of gift: 100 acres (endowment farm) in Don.4:"whereas at present there are TWO MEETING HOUSES---one in the neighborhood of William Purcell (in Don. 182, adjoining the Sinking Springs Meeting House) and the other in the neighborhood of Ephraim Jordan (Don. 7, near the Lower Meeting House; Bk.A; p.290; 3/1/1816)

In 1818, Samuel Thompson was Supervisor of a road from SINKING SPRINGS MEETING HOUSE which passed through his land (in Dons. 181-82) and intersected the road from Vincennes to Emison's Mill.

The year 1815 seems to have been one of change (and confusion to present day historians) in Indiana Church history. The earliest records of the Session, now available, start in 1812. Communion was held at the Upper Meeting House July 31,1815; at the Lower Meeting House, 1st Sabbath in November 1815; and at the Sinking Springs Meeting House, 1st Sabbath in September 1816. These records continue to show that these THREE Meeting Houses were contemporary,at least until some time after May 16,1827 when Communion was held at the Sinking Springs Meeting House. They indicate the Upper Congregation was alternating between, or part of them had moved to, an old log church some 3 miles south, at the site of the present Upper Indiana Church, midway on the old Vincennes-Bruceville road (north corner of Don. 26)(The "Presbyterian Stand" was at Col. Small's.)

That log church was built about 1808 by the Wabash (Baptist) Congregation, first "constituted" at the home of William Bruce, in the Fall of 1807, according to his "Memoirs" mentioned herein. He and others left this church a year or so later, to form the Maria Creek Baptist Church. A cemetery had been previously located there and the first person to be buried was a niece of Thomas Emison, in 1804, while his group camped there overnight, enroute from Kentucky to his new land on Maria Creek. (See narrative of this trip herein)

The Sinking Springs Meeting House evidently continued as such until some time after 1827 and possibly during 1832-1836, on which latter date, the first brick church was built at the present Upper Indiana site. And a number of early graves were brought there from the Sinking Springs cemetery. In 1913, the present brick church replaced the old one.

Among those "first admitted" during Communions at the Sinking Springs Meeting House were:- John Ochiltree & wife, April 19,1818; Margaret (Mossman) McClure and Catherine (McClure) Hogue, August 20,1820; THOMAS EMISON, Andrew Armstrong and Mr Alexander, on May 30,1824; John and Robert McCord & wives; Wm Denny & wife, May 29, 1825. However, they were buried at the Upper Indiana Cemetery.

Concerning the "Lower Portion" or "Lower Meeting House" it was referred to in the plat of land so "dedicated" in 1809 by John and Abel Westfall. It is also the present site about 5 miles southwest of Vincennes, on the Monroe City road. (West quarter of Don. 161) By 1820, the Indiana Church had assumed the responsibility of providing a manse for Reverend Scott, which was the first of 3 built near the Lower Meeting House.

According to one source:- On April 6,1842 the Presbytery designated the rural churches as "Upper Indiana", "Bruceville", and the "Lower Indiana." There is quite a bit of confusion about this, as some surmise that the "Upper Indiana" of the earliest days was taken bodily to Bruceville, and remained the "Upper Indiana" of Bruceville, and there were not 2 meeting places in that neighborhood.

An Act was approved by the General Assembly of Indiana on January 19,1846; also by the Presbytery on April 15,1847, under which the "Lower Portion" retained the name of the Indiana Church, and the "Upper Portion" was designated as the "Upper Indiana Church."

"The Church of Indiana" organized in 1806 by Reverend Sam'l B. Robertson of Transylvania Presbytery, Synod of Kentucky, remained

under that jurisdiction until 1815, when it became part of the Miami Presbytery, Synod of Ohio, for two years. In 1823, the Salem Presbytery was constituted, consisting of Indiana and that part of Illinois lying north of the mouth of White River. In 1825, the Salem Presbytery was divided into Madison in the east and Wabash in the west. The name of Wabash Presbytery was changed to the Vincennes Presbytery in 1830, by the Synod of Indiana, which latter, had been organized by the General Assembly on May 29, 1826.

The history of the Indiana Church during 1806-57, was fundamentally the life histories of its two early ministers Samuel Thornton Scott; also his son-in-law Samuel Rennels Alexander, whose physical influence remained present until his death in 1884.

This church was the predominate influence among the early Indiana families in this book, most of whose members were baptized, married and buried, within the several congregations. This influence radiated outward some 5 to 10 miles from an uneven quadrangle formed by:- the mills of Thomas Emison on Maria Creek, in the northwest; by Bruceville, the pioneer Scotch settlement of his brother-in-law, William Bruce, on the northeast; by the "Lower Portion" on the southeast; and by Vincennes on the southwest. (See map herein)

NOTE: The foregoing is a synopsis of "A Chronology and History of the Indiana Church, 1802-46" being the thesis or "Senior Paper" at DePauw University, of James Wade Emison, III (E41). His biographical sketch is shown elsewhere in this book.

The above is intended more as a factual and informative narrative, primarily concerning and affecting the early Indiana families in this book, and for the reader who is learning of this Church for the first time. As Such, it is not indicative of the original work, which is an objective and highly researched article containing deductive conclusions, and documented as to certain controversial circumstances, dates and places. For those students of history who may be interested, it is suggested that the original work can be studied for further interesting facts and sidelights. (JWE)

RANDOM SESSION RECORDS of the INDIANA PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH

Session meetings at Communions, and those admitted:-

Aug.13,1812: at the "Presbyterian Stand" Mrs Wyant admitted.

Feb.13,1813: at Vincennes (Courthouse). Samuel T. Scott, Moderator; Daniel McClure, Clk; Samuel Adams; I. Westfall; C. Merry.

Jul.31,1815: at Upper Meeting House

Nov.**,1815: at Lower Meeting House (**1st Sabbath)

Sep.**,1816: at Sinking Springs Meeting House

Apr.19,1818: at Sinking Springs Meeting House. Admitted on examination, John Ochiltree & wife.

Mar.27,1819: at Sinking Springs Meeting House. Jos Scroggins elected Clerk to Rev. Samuel T. Scott

Nov.21,1819: at Vincennes. Admitted Peter Ruby and others.

Aug.20,1820: at Sinking Springs Meeting House. Admitted Margaret McClure, Catherine Hogue and others.

May 20,1824: at Sinking Springs Meeting House. Admitted Thomas Emison, Andrew Armstrong, Mr. Alexander and others.

May 29,1825: at Sinking Springs Meeting House. Admitted John and Robert McCord & wives, William Denny & wife, John Bruner.

Jul.31,1825: at Lower Meeting House. Admitted Jas Mays & wife

Aug.22,1825: Daniel McClure, Clerk of Session---departed this life 24th December 1825---expression of sincere regret.

Apr.21,1826: Jas Denny, Clerk, in room of Daniel McClure, Decd

Oct.22,1826: at Vincennes in the Seminary (University)

May 16,1827: at Sinking Springs Meeting House. Admitted Samuel Carothers, Mrs. Snapp and others.

NOTE: To Mrs. John M.(Eliza Haddon)Brevoort, is due the credit for identifying the Sinking Springs Meeting House.

It is known that the group which included Abraham Lincoln (age 21) left Gentryville, Spencer Co. Ind., on March 1st, and arrived near Decatur, Macon Co. Ill., on March 15, 1830. After minute research by highly qualified and competent authorities, one might infer that the exact route of this group over more than 220 miles of trails would have been well identified after 85 to 100 years. Yet in Knox Co. Ind., alone, their specific route seems to have been rather tortuous and confused in mystery. (See county map herein)

Among several routes indicated then were, (a) the "Buffalo Trace" to Vincennes. From Vincennes, it could have been up the old stagecoach road to "Emisons Mill", thence northwest to "Emisons Landing" on the Wabash, and across the ford (or McCarty's ferry) to Russelville, Ill. (b) a second route the "Louisville Road" to Vincennes, and thence to Russelville, as above. (c) a third route entered the county at "Apraw Ford." From this point (in Donation 150) one fork of the "Apraw Trail" ran southwest to the Louisville road. But there was another well defined Indian trail from Apraw Ford, passing northwest to a point near Bruceville (a former Indian meeting ground); then (1) southwest where it joined the Bruceville road to Vincennes. (2) continued northwest to Emisons Mill; to Emisons Landing; across to Russellville; and north to Palestine, Ill., a former Indian ground. (See Knox Co. Road Petition of May 22, 1826, for a road from Apraw Ford to "Thomas Emison's mill)

It is now known that the Lincoln party entered Knox County at Apraw Ford; that they left it by ferry across the Wabash at Vincennes; that they traveled west across the flooded prairie, and a ferry across the Embarrass River, into Lawrenceville, Ill; that they then turned northeast, again crossing the Embarrass by another ferry, and thence through "the Purgatories" (swamps) to Russellville; and then to Palestine. At the Illinois Republican Convention of May 9, 1860, Lincoln said he would remember the trip (through Lawrenceville to Russellville "as long as he lived." Notwithstanding the above, somewhat similar difficulties were indicated in the passage through Knox County, before crossing to Illinois at Vincennes.

William Weston Clarke Emison(D12) whose biographical sketch is shown elsewhere herein, often related to his son, John Wesley, and his grandson, James Wade, that Abraham Lincoln, his father's family and that of Mr. Hanks, stopped in front of the Emison home in 1830 (see map); that young Lincoln stated they had come enroute from southern Indiana and that they were moving to the Sangamon country in Illinois; that he explained they had come around by way of Bruceville because of the deep sand on the more direct "stage" road from Vincennes to Emisons Mill; that when they reached Bruceville, nearby, they proposed to turn west on the road (passing Emisons Mill and Emisons Landing) to the ford across the Wabash at Russellville; and that they talked of this former meeting in 1830, when Lincoln returned to Bruceville for a speech and political revival, during the campaign of 1844. Joseph Van Meter of "Vandalia", near Emisons Mill, later related during 1872-80, that the Lincolns traveling west in 1830, had camped overnight by the mill; that he saw and talked to them at that time, as to where they came from and were going. W.A. Taylor's mother and step-father, Dr. McGowen also confirmed the above. W.W.C. Emison had the reputation for being laconic and for instinctively separating facts from fiction or imagination. There was no doubt of the meeting, among those who heard.

Evidently near Emisons Mill, the Lincoln party learned that Spring floods had made the ford to Russellville dangerous, and/or McCarty's ferry was not running. And they turned back south down the sandy stagecoach road to Vincennes, for the ferry crossing.

SOURCES: "Investigation of the Lincoln Way" Ill State Hist Lib; 1915
"Brief of the Knox Co. Lincoln Memorial Highway Group" Vin; 1931
"Lincoln Lore" Lincoln Nat Life Foundation; Bulletin 450; 1938
"Early Indiana Trails & Surveys" Ind Hist Soc Pub; v.2-3; 1919

The law firm, of which James Wade Emison,Sr.(F52) was a member, now named Emison & Emison, was established at Vincennes about 1819 by Samuel Judah. History indicates that he was for a time, a partner or associate of General Washington Johnson, a distinguished citizen of Indiana and the first lawyer in Vincennes, where he arrived in 1793, and was prominent in the affairs of the community.

From the order book records and signed pleadings in the Knox County Circuit Court at Vincennes, it appears that the several firm names were as follows: Samuel Judah (1819-38); Judah & Gibson (1838-1842); Samuel Judah (1842-52); Judah & Usher (1852-54); Judah & Denny (1854-60); James C. Denny (1860-67); Denny & Reiley (1867-68; Denny, Reiley & Johnson (1868-72); Reiley & Johnson (1872-81); Reiley, Johnson & Niblack (1881-86); Reiley & Niblack (1886-89); Reiley & Emison (1889-99); James Wade Emison (1899-1901); Emison & Moffett (1901-07); James Wade Emison (1907-17); Emison & Hoover (1917-31); Emison & Emison (1931-todate).

Samuel Judah (1798-1869) graduated from Rutgers College, New Brunswick, N.J., in 1816 and was a clerk and student for two years in the law office of George Wood, Esq. of that city, who sent his certificate (Feb.20,1819) and letter (May 5,1819) to his friend Isaac Blackford of Vincennes (Judge of the Supreme Court of Indiana, 1816-52, and the author of Blackford's Indiana Reports) concerning Judah, the originals of which are now on the walls of the firm offices. Mr. Judah was admitted to the bar in the East in 1818 when 20 years of age and shortly thereafter left for Vincennes where he remained a short period. The Sullivan County Circuit Court was established in 1819 at Merom, 25 miles north of Vincennes, near the Wabash River. And Mr. Judah went there to commence the practice of law. In a short time he returned to Vincennes where he resumed his practice for the remainder of his life. For further legal and family details, see "Pioneer Families of Knox and Sullivan Counties, Indiana" Estelle Emison(F61) Chairman, Gen. Com., DAR, Vincennes.

Further names of all the former and deceased members of the firm are as follows: George R. Gibson; Nathaniel Usher (1827-1873) father of the late Admiral Nathaniel Usher, was appointed United States Judge for the Territory of New Mexico; James C. Denny (1829-1887) withdrew from the firm to become the Attorney General of Indiana; Captain George G. Reily (1841-1899); William C. Johnson(1843-1925); William C. Niblack (1854-1920) son of Congressman Niblack, who became Judge of the Supreme Court of Indiana, and a brother of the late Admiral P. Niblack. He withdrew from the firm to practice law in Chicago, where he became President of Illinois Trust Co; James Wade Emison (1859-1917) is discussed in his biographical(F52) sketch elsewhere herein; William M. Moffett (1853-1907) died while a member of the firm, as did Captain Reily and James Wade Emison; William S. Hoover (1862-1941) withdrew from the firm Jan.1,1931,to become Judge of the Knox Circuit Court, and while so serving died July 15, 1941.

The present members of Emison & Emison are Ewing Emison,a son, John Rabb Emison, a son, and Ewing Rabb Emison, Jr., a grandson of James Wade Emison, Sr. For further information concerning them,see their respective biographical sketches elsewhere herein.

This firm has served as a law school for the community for a century, where many lawyers obtained their legal education as well as training and experience in the practice of law.

CHARTS & BIOGRAPHIES

A1 THOMAS EMISON, was the father of Hugh and Ash, according to oft repeated legends among their descendants. However, no conclusive evidence nor records have been found in America indicating that Thomas himself brought these sons from Ireland in 1761-62.

Other than the THOMAS EMISON listed in the 1st Federal Census of Frederick Co. Va., 1782, the records of the various THOMAS EMERSONS, in Virginia, Pennsylvania and elsewhere, indicate no probability of relationship to Hugh and Ash. No further trace of the above THOMAS EMISON could be found. But there was a THOMAS EDMONDSON in Winchester, Frederick Co. Va., who sold Martin Reyle some property there on 6/14/1783. (See Reiley Family herein) And there were numerous families of EDMONDSONS and EDMISTONS in West Nottingham Twp., Chester Co. Pa., and the surrounding areas, when Hugh and Ash were living there in 1773-74. Sir James Edmondson held important offices under James VI of Scotland. And William Edmondson was among the first of the Quakers in Ireland. (See "EMISON--ORIGIN of NAME" in foregoing pages).

CHILDREN

B1 JAMES,
m- /17 , Mary

He is believed to have been the older brother and Guardian, who brought the minor brothers Hugh and Ash, from Ireland to JAMESTOWN (?Cecil Co. Md?) during 1761-62. Hugh and Ash named their eldest sons James.

Under "Early Emison History in America," also in the appendix herein, will be found numerous records on a "JAS EMERSON" in Philadelphia during 1767-1770:- (a) Application for survey of 185 acres (below Chambersburg, Pa) later in hands of Hugh. (b) "At the Sign of the Sugar Loaf"-----"recently from the Metropolis of Ireland." (c) Leader of the original Methodist class and a Trustee of Saint George's Church, 9/11/1770. (d) Witness to the Will of ADAM HOOPES of "Summerseat" Falls Twp., Bucks Co. Pa., 6/7/1771. His estate at Philadelphia Courthouse #79/1771, reveals that James was paid £67, and his wife MARY EMERSON was legatee for £100. The "Release" for this legacy was signed 7/8/1771, by "JAS EMERSON of Bucks Co."

Hoopes had one of his early gristmills near the 185 acre survey of James, below Chambersburg. Presumably James, and possibly his brothers Hugh and Ash, were associated with Hoopes, at the latter's stores and/or mills, in Cumberland Co; Philadelphia; and in Bucks Co. See James Emerson (Jr?) (1761-1826) in Hunterdon Co. in New Jersey and at Philadelphia. Further records were unidentified.

Again, JAMES may have moved to Kentucky with Hugh and Ash in 1780 or later. See appendix for Survey of JAMES EMISON, 11/10/1787 Nelson Co. Ky; 400 acres. Further records of this James not found.

B2 HUGH, b-9/20/1744 in Ireland; d-1/25/1825 in Scott Co. Ky.
m-1st, / /1771, Cumberland Co. Pa., Mary Douglas Baird,
b- / /1751, Cumberland Co., of Thomas & Mary(Douglas)Baird.
m-2nd, 10/23/1806, Scott Co. Ky., Elizabeth Marshall, b-1787;
d- / /1850, Scott Co. Ky., daughter of Stephen George Marshall.

His Will: Scott Co. Ky; Ord Bk"B" pp. ; 233; (1/10/1825 - 4/4/1825); also Fayette Co. Ky; Cir Ct Gen Index Bk.4; Box 722; Chancery #1224; 2/23/1825.

Her Will: Scott Co. Ky; Bk.L; p.217; 4/18/1850
Also Bk.M; p.58; 9/2/1851 (See appendix)

B3 ASH, b- / /1753 in Ireland; d-3/15/1824 in Scott Co. Ky.
m- / /1780? Mary Mitchell, (5/5/1761 - 3/ /1830) daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth Mitchell of Derry Twp., Westmoreland Co. Pa. See MITCHELL FAMILY records herein.

His Will: Scott Co. Ky; Bk.B; p.202; (7/15/1822 - 5/24/1824); also Bk.F; pp.32; 33; 10/Ct/1837; ReRecorded. (See appendix)

Her Estate: Scott Co. Ord. Bk.C; p.264; 12/20/1830

B2 HUGH EMISON,b-9/20/1744, Ireland; d-1/25/1825, Scott Co. Ky., son of Thomas(A1)
He m-1st, / /1771, Cumberland Co. Pa., MARY BAIRD,b- / / 1751? of Thomas, Sr., & Mary(Douglas)Baird. See BAIRD FAMILY.
His Will: Scott Co. Ky; Ord Bk.B; p.233;(1/10/1825-4/4/1825) Fayette Co Cir Ct; Gen. Index Bk.4; Box 722; Chan#1224; 2/23/1825

CHILDREN(Born; Married; Died in Scott Co. unless noted otherwise)
C1 JAMES,b-7/20/1773, Cumberland Co; d-1/8/1845, Ralls Co. Mo.
m- / /1799, Mary Barkley,(/ /17 -9/23/1842) daughter of Matthew,Sr., & (Farquhar)Barkley. See BARKLEY FAMILY.

C2 MARY,b-3/11/1775, Cumberland Co. Pa.
?

C3 THOMAS,b-10/29/1776, Westmoreland Co. Pa; d-6/2/1836, Knox Co.
m-3/11/1802, Jennet Holmes,(1/16/1779-3/1/1839) daughter of William & Ann Elizabeth Love(Clark)Holmes. See HOLMES FAMILY.

C4 HUGH,b-7/13/1778, Wstmrlnd Co; d-8/19/1780,Harrodsburg, Ky.

C5 JOHN,b-8/25/1780,Harrodsburg,Ky;
UnM

C6 JEANE,b-5/16/1782,Harrodsburg,Ky;
?

C7 MARGARET,b-1/12/1784,Harrodsburg; To Ralls Co. Mo., with James
m- / /18 , Matthew Barkley,Jr.,b- / /17 , son of Matthew & (Farquhar)Barkley. See BARKLEY FAMILY herein.

C8 CATHERINE,b-8/8/1786;
m-5/27/1806, John B. Sutphin,
Children
(a)Rebecca, m-2/19/1840, Scott Co., Hartwell E. Boswell,
(b)Rachel,C., m-1/28/1841, Scott Co., George Brown,

C9 SAMUEL,b-9/17/1788; d-3/3/1857, Knox Co. Ind.
m-4/8/1812, Knox Co; Mary McClure,(3/15/1790-1/21/1877) the daughter of John & Jane(McGuire)McClure. See McCLURE FAMILY herein

C10 MARTHA,b-9/6/1790; d-11/26/1865, Georgetown, Ky.
m-11/9/1812, Rowland Hanna(h),(/ /1759-11/29/1852)
Children(Born in Georgetown, of 2nd wife, Martha(Emison)
(a)Margaret,
(b)Elizabeth,
(c)Mary C., m-12/25/1839, Scott Co., James H. Davis.
(d)Irene,(8/24/1833-1/3/1916) m-4/19/1854, Wm Heberd,(9/30/1827-1/29/1900) of Vincennes, Ind., son of Wm. J. & Charlotte(Burtch) Heberd, who came from Conn., to Knox Co. Ind., 1820. bd-Vincennes.
Children(of 1st wife;
(1)Sarah, m-18 , Greenup Keene, son of Dr. Samuel Y. Keene.
(2)Nancy, m-1820, WILLIAM EMISON(C28)(12/25/1795-3/10/1875) son of Ash & Mary(Mitchell)Emison.

NOTE: Most of above names and dates were from the family Bible of MARY (BAIRD) EMISON, now owned by Marjorie James, Riviers Apts., Kansas City, Mo. "MARY BEARD married HUGH EMISON in 1771"

B2 HUGH EMISON, b-9/20/1744, Ireland; d-1/25/1825, Scott Co. Ky., son of Thomas(A1)
He m-2nd, 10/23/1806, Scott Co. Ky., ELIZABETH MARSHALL, (/ /1787 - / /1850?) daughter of Stephen George Marshall
Her Will; Scott Co. Bk.L; p.217; 4/18/1850; also Bk.M; p.58; 5/17/1852; Son, Joseph(C19) Admnr of Will. (See appendix)

CHILDREN(of 2nd wife, Elizabeth; all born in Scott Co. Ky)

C11 NANCY, b-8/9/1807
m- / /18 , Scott Co; David W. Elliot
Children: (a) John H. (b) J.B. (c) G.D. (d) Nancy (e) Eliza
(f) Irene, m-W.S. Penn
(g) Mary, m- Campbell,

C12 ELIZA, (5/23/1809 - / /1850)
m-9/9/1837, Scott Co; Robert Snell, See SNELL FAMILY herein.
Children(Born in Scott Co. Ky.)
(a) J. Miller,
(b) Juliana, m-8/2/1847, Scott Co; John R. Hall
(c) Lucy, (1/ /1834-11/5/1900); m-4/18/1854, Scott Co; WILLIAM QUARLES EMISON(D135) son of David Emison. See chart hereafter

C13 HUGH ASH, b-12/16/1810; d-10/28/1874, Scott Co.
m- / /1830, Jane Pearson, (12/8/1812-2/9/1873)

C14 GREENUP, (8/17/1812-2/27/1847) Scott Co.
m- / /18 , Priscilla Berry, d-2/28/1847

C15 LUCY, (5/9/1814-4/30/1883) Scott Co.
m-1st, 7/25/1835, William B. Berry, d-8/5/1846
m-2nd, 6/28/1849, John J. Peake, d-10/5/1855
m-3rd, 11/24/1856, Ambrose C. Hancock, d- / /1884
Children
(a) Julia, m-James Gorham
(b) Lucy Jane, (5/14/1844-1/ /1918); m-2/8/1868, Scott Co. Ky. BENJAMIN EMISON(D42) son of Greenup. (See chart hereinafter)
(c) Elizabeth, m-William W. Anderson, to Cynthiana, Ky.

C16 GEORGE MARSHALL, (2/29/1816-9/6/1845) Scott Co.
m-7/12/1838, Nancy Batterton,

C17 BENJAMIN F., (5/21/1818-11/ /1850) Scott Co
m-2/6/1845, Alethea Ann Leach, (8/27/1827-9/ /1846)
m-8/3/1847, Ellen T. McDonald, b- / /1825

C18 DAVID, b-11/29/1820; d- / /1898, Brown Co. Texas
m- / /1847, Elizabeth Brown, (/ /1824-5/10/1896) daughter of Samuel & Dorcas Brown of Va., and Scott Co. Ky.

C19 Dr JOSEPH F., (9/10/1822-7/27/1890) Scott Co.
m-10/27/1855, Caroline E. Henderson, d-12/4/1894

C20 AMANDA S., b-5/12/1825
m-9/6/1842, Robert Thompson,

(See Scott Co Cir Ct. Ky; Deed Bk.30; p.193; Bx 280; 12982; herein)

NOTE: Most of the above names and dates were from the family Bible of ELIZABETH (MARSHALL) EMISON(B2) now owned by Mrs. Lucy (Dinelli) Roberts Clark, 420 W. 2nd St., Lexington, Ky. (daughter of Lucy (Emison) Pierrie Dinelli(D33)
"The brick house was built July 1,1811 - DAVID EMISON(C18)"

C1 JAMES EMISON, b-7/20/1773, Cumberland Co. Pa; d-1/8/1846, Ralls Co. Mo., son of Hugh & Mary(Baird)Emison(B2); Thomas(A1)
He m- / /1799, Scott Co. Ky., MARY BARKLEY, b- / /1780 and d-9/22/1842, sister of Matthew, who married Margaret Emison(C7).
In 1804, he, with his younger brothers, Thomas, John and Samuel, migrated from Scott Co. Ky., to Knox Co. Indiana Terr., 1804. For further details, see the narrative in earlier part of book regarding his activities there, also the appendix herein, as to his land transactions in Gibson Co. Ind.
He returned to Kentucky some time after 1818, where he later assisted in settling his father's estate. On April 19, 1828 he settled in Spencer Twp., Ralls Co. Mo., where he died. Bd-Briscoe Cem
CHILDREN(Buried in Briscoe Cemetery, 3 mi. west of New London, Mo)

D1 Hugh, b-5/15/1801, Scott Co. Ky; d-10/28/1868, Ralls Co. Mo.
m-12/3/1829, Sevilla Briscoe, (5/27/1807-12/29/1872) daughter of John & Jane(DeLashmet)Briscoe. See BRISCOE FAMILY herein.

D2 Ann, (6/ /1802-11/16/1849)
m- / /1828, Moses Hawkins,
Children: Ruth A: m-6/7/1849, Geo E. Frazier
Mary Jane, m-9/3/1850, William H. Brown.

D3 Mary"Polly"(1/23/1805-8/2/1867)
m-8/25/1831, Pike Co. Mo., Dayton Crider,

D4 Parmelia, (1/12/1807-11/20/1882)
m-4/14/1831, Ralls Co., Philip Briscoe, (/ /1802- / /18) son of John & Jane(DeLashmet)Briscoe. See BRISCOE FAMILY.

D5 Jane, b-11/10/1808; d-Infancy.

D6 James Ash, (11/12/1809-1/16/1859)
m-5/4/1837, Ralls Co., Susan L. Turley, (9/21/1823-10/29/1864)

D7 Barkley Matthew, (1/2/1812-10/3/1838)
Unmarried.

D8 Thomas, (4/9/1814-3/4/1853) Only heirs, brothers & sisters.
?

His Estate: Ralls Co; Box 342; 4/7/1853; Hugh Emison, Admr. Ralls Co; Prob Ct Bk; p.402; 5/7/1856; Final Settlement.
Land: 160 ac: E½ SE¼; Sec.3; Twp.55; Rn5W.

RALLS CO. Mo; DEED Bk.A; p.490; (4/19/1828-7/25/1828) To JAMES EMISON of SCOTT CO. KY; From Chapel & Margaret Carstarphen Beings Lots 1 & 2 of 80 ac each in NE¼ Sec.3; Twp.55; Rn5W; Patented 259 & 262 by Carstarphen, 11/13/1826, with Bldgs & Improve'nts.
RALLS CO. Mo; DEED Bk.C; p.141; (8/19/1836- James & Mary Emison(C1) to following heirs, for $1.00 each:-
Bk.C; p.141; To Thomas Emison(D8) (rossibly brother Thomas(C3) 320 ac; Being Lots 1 & 2 in SE¼ and NE¼ Sec.3; Twp.55; Rn5W.
Bk.C; p.142; To James A. Emison. p.143; To Matthew Emison. p.144; To Mary Emison, Jr.
Bk.C; p.145; To Hugh Emison; Being 80 ac; in E½ SW¼ Sec.3 Twp.55 Rn5W; Patented by JAMES EMISON; upon which EMISON GRAVEYARD is erected. p.145; To Moses Hawkins
Bk.C; p.146; To Hugh Emison et al; (James A; Matthew; Thomas) Being EMISON SAW MILL in Sec.3; Twp.55; Rn5W

GIBSON CO. IND: DEED Bk.F; p.470; (8/19/1836-4/4/1838) James & Mary Emison to Hugh Emison et al; 320 ac; Being NE¼ & SE¼ of Sec.28 Twp.2 Rn11W; bought from Vincennes University(Appendix)

D1 HUGH EMISON, b-5/15/1801, Scott Co. Ky; d-10/28/1868, Ralls Co Mo., son of Jas & Mary(Barkley)Emison(C1); Hugh(B2); Thos(A1).
He m-12/3/1829, SEVILLA BRISCOE, (5/27/1807-12/29/1872) daughter of John & Jane(DeLashmet)Briscoe. See BRISCOE FAMILY herein.
His Will: Ralls Co. Mo; Bk.b; pp.275-78; (8/12/1868-11/2/1868) Extrs; Sons, James & Hugh. Wit: Alpheus Payne, John Ralls.
Ralls Co; Prob. Ct Box 353; 11/16/1868. Deed of Correction; Sevilla Emison to Hugh A. Emison et al, 4/2/1872. Being 100 acres; S end E½ SE¼; and S end W side W½ SW¼ Sec3 Twp.55 Rn5W; also N end E½ NE¼ Sec.9 Twp.55 Rn5W.
Her Estate: Ralls Co; Prob. Ct; Box 326; 1/16/1873.
CHILDREN(Born in Ralls Co. Mo; Buried in EMISON CEMETERY)

E1 Mary Jane, (12/9/1830-7/ /1916)
m-2/12/1856, Samuel C. McCune,

E2 James William, (5/26/1834-3/ /1886)
m-1st, 4/11/1858, Mariah Kelly,
m-2nd, / /18 , Caroline Caldwell,
Children
(F1) William Theodore, (/ /1874 - / /1923)
m- / /18 , Lola Jones,

E3 John Thomas, (5/18/1838- / /1899) Ada Co. Idaho; 1/16/1873
m-1/21/1864, Rebecca Jane Emison(E53) (10/2/1841-1/14/1866) daughter of Jas Madison & Emmeline(Scott)Emison(D15)
Children
(F10) Minard S., b- / /1865; d-10/31/1920, Vincennes, Ind.
Unmarried; Attended Northwestern University, Chicago, Ill.

E4 Hugh Anderson, (7/12/1843-5/27/1892)
m-3/30/1871, Laurue C. Floweree, (12/26/1846-2/10/1932)
His Estate: Ralls Co; Prob Ct Bk.1; p.33; Bx 1658; 6/15/1892
Land: 160 ac; SW¼ Sec.3 ; also 149 ac; SE¼ Sec.4 Twp.55 R5W Except 4.23 ac NW cor NW¼ Sec.10 Twp.55 Rn5W; and 22.57 ac; N pt NE¼ Sec.9 Twp.55 Rn5W
Children(Born in Ralls Co. Mo.)
(F11) William Floweree, (10/12/1872- / /) New London, Mo.
m-10/26/1904, Leontine Elliott,

(F12) Nettie C., (11/23/1875- / /19) Los Angeles, Calif.
Unmarried

(F13) Mary Virginia, (1/22/1882- / /19) New London, Mo.
m-10/6/1909, Wm Edward Conn,
Daughter, Nettie Frances,

(F14) Daniel Hugh, (11/4/1886- / /19) Los Angeles, Calif. Un-M

E5 Samuel Briscoe, (1/1/1847-2/1/1874)

E6 Robert Barkley, (2/3/1850- / /)

F11 WILLIAM FLOWEREE EMISON, b-10/12/1872, Ralls Co., of Hugh A. & Laurue(Floweree)Emison(E4) Hugh(D1) James(C1) Hugh(B2) Thos(A1)
He m-10/26/1904. Leontine Elliott,
CHILDREN(Born in New London, Ralls Co. Mo.)

G12 Hugh Anderson, (10/14/1906- (3950 W 6th St., Los Angeles
m- / /1933, Margaret Kline,

G11 Margaret Sevilla, (11/3/1905- / /19)Springfield, Mo; Un-M.

G13 Mary, (6/11/1910- / /19)
m- / /19 , Vaughn Coe,

D6 JAMES ASH EMISON, b-11/12/1809, Scott Co. Ky; d-1/16/1859, in Ralls Co. Mo., son of James & Mary(Barkley)Emison(C1); Hugh(B2) Thomas(A1). To Ralls Co., 1828; and later engaged in surveying.
He m-5/4/1837, SUSAN L. TURLEY(9/21/1823-10/29/1864) of James. His Estate; Ralls Co; Prob Ct; Box 345; 1/22/1859; Hugh Emison Admr. Her Estate; Box 358; 12/7/1864; Matthew Emison, Admr.
CHILDREN(Born in Ralls Co. Mo.)

E11 William W., b-6/28/1839; d-4/2/1900, Ontario, Ore. (See BELOW)
m- / /1870, Mary B. Rice, (6/20/1849-3/9/1915)

E12 Mary Ann, b- / /1840
m- / /18 , Dr. Harrison Smith,

E13 Matthew, b-10/10/1842; d-11/1/1928, New London, Mo.
m-10/13/1881, Mary E. Jones, (/ /1860 - 5/11/1910) HEREAFTER

E14 James Ash, Jr., b- / /1843
m- / /18 , Margaret Barkley,

E15 Samuel, b- / /1845

E16 Thomas, b- / /1847
m- / /18 , Watkins,

E11 WILLIAM W. EMISON, b-6/28/1839, Ralls Co. Mo., son of James Ash & Susan L.(Turley)Emison(D6); James(C1); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1).

In 1859, the news of gold and silver discoveries in Colorado, Nevada and the Oregon country was stirring the imagination of adventurous pioneers. Then 20 years of age, William had acquired a sound basic education in the schools of Ralls Co. Mo. After unsuccessful prospecting in Oregon, during 1859-61, he came to the conclusion that the true wealth of that country lay in the settlement of its fertile valleys. Eventually he returned to Ralls County but his experience left him with the determination to settle in Oregon after the War.

In 1870, near Kansas City, he married Mary B. Rice, b-6/20/1849 in Ralls Co. Mo.

At that time, accompanied by his wife and his younger brother, Matthew, he chartered a boat and pushed up the Missouri River as far as possible, then continued overland via the Oregon Trail. His son, Sanford Napoleon, was born at Baker City, Ore., in 1872.

William, with his brother Matthew, again tried prospecting and placer mining. But eventually William bought a large tract of land in the Snake River valley, near Ontario. There he became interested as one of the prominent stockmen in that country, until he died on 4/2/1900. His widow, Mary, died 3/9/1915 at Portland, Ore.
CHILDREN

F21 Sanford N., b-7/13/1872, Baker City; d-10/13/1945, Davis, Calif.
m- / /1896, Eva Tharp, (1875-1944) (See following page)

F22 Olive C., b-3/16/1874 (2635 Hope St., Huntington Park, Calif)
m-1st, / /18 , William Packwood,
m-2nd, / /18 , Clarence Young, b-1874, New York City

F23 Charles R., (10/6/1875-3/10/1933) Both at Ontario, Ore.
m-12/4/1899, Thea Rena Young, (1875 - 1947) (See following)

F24 William H., (6/11/1883-6/20/1892)

F25 Salome, b-3/16/1889
m- / /19 , Sidney Frost,

F21 SANFORD N. EMISON, b-7/13/1872, Baker City, Ore; d-10/13/1947, San Jose, Calif., son of William W. & Mary B.(Rice)Emison(E11) James(D6); James(C1); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)
He m- / /1896, EVA THARP,(1875-1944)

CHILDREN
G21 Beatrice,(/ /1898 - 7/28/1952) Box 249, Davis, Calif.
m-1st, / /1923, Henry Jones,
m-2nd, / /19 , Alden Galbreath,(/ /18 -7/13/1937)
m-3rd, 8/12/1945, Thomas M. Cole, San Jose, Calif.

G22 Sidney Sanford, b-5/31/1899, Bozeman, Mont; d-7/25/1925, San Diego, Calif.
m-6/30/1923, Huntington Park, Calif., Chester May Weldon, b-1/8/1893, Logan Co. Ky., daughter of James Hamilton & Jessie Bell(Bryce)Weldon. (Metropolitan Ins Co., Louisville, Ky.)
Children
(H21) Sidney Sanford Bryce, b-4/26/1925, San Diego. See SKETCH below
m-10/3/1953, St Raphael's, Louisville, Ky., Kathleen Marilyn Epping, b-2/11/1927, Davenport, Ia., daughter of Andrew Raymond and Grace Marie(Newman)Epping.

G23 Harold Rice, b-5/25/1902, Nyssa, Ore. (324"F"St. Davis, Calif)
m-1/25/1925, Los Angeles, Velva Marie Chamberlain, b-4/16/1906 in Los Angeles, dau of Frank Joseph & Emma(Glover)Chamberlain.
Children
(H22) Donn Harold, b-4/25/1928, Los Angeles
m-12/11/1948, Helen Collins, b-6/24/1927, Washington, D.C.
(I22) Daughter, Denise Ann, b-3/8/1950, Washington, D.C.

(H23) Sidney Tharp, b-7/30/1931, Burbank, Calif.
m- / /19 , Joyce Elizabeth Kahn, b-2/18/1932, Red Bluff, Cal.
(I23) Daughter: Jeanne Dorothy, b-6/4/1952, Eagle Point, Ore.

SIDNEY SANFORD BRYCE EMISON(H21) entered Purdue University at Lafayette, Ind., in September 1943, and graduated in August 1948, with the degree of B.S., in Business Administration, after transferring from engineering, during the first year and a half.

While in college, he was on the varsity track team in 1944, and also on the winning inter-fraternity relay team of his fraternity, Sigma Chi. He was chapter delegate to the Sigma Chi Convention at Chicago in 1946.

He entered the U.S. Army on Dec.31,1948. And after the eight weeks course of Basic Training, he was selected as the honor man of his Battery, in the 57th Btn., Anti Aircraft Artillery and Automatic Weapons, 3rd Armored Div. He graduated second, in a further eight weeks course of Leadership School, and was transferred to the 7th Cav. Div., in Japan, for four months of combat field training. Thereafter, he was assigned to the National Life Insurance program, at the Personnel Office in Tokyo. On Jan.26,1950 he was discharged and returned to Reserve Status in the U.S., when he received a letter of commendation by his Commanding Officers.

Thereafter he resumed his work with the Continental Air Filters, Inc., Louisville, Ky., with whom he had started after college.

His wife, Kathleen Marilyn(Epping)Emison, attended the University of Louisville for several years during 1945-48, where she was a member of Sigma Kappa sorority.

F23 CHARLES RICE EMISON,(10/6/1875 - 3/10/1933) Ontario, Ore., son of William Waldo & Mary B.(Rice)Emison(E11); James(D6); James (C1); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)
He m-12/4/1899, Payette, Ida., THEA RENA YOUNG,(10/28/1875 - 9/14/1947) daughter of Florien S. & Isobel(Miller)Young.

CHILDREN

G24 Gladys,b-9/4/1900: (670 Haas Ave., San Leandro, Calif
m-5/24/1926, Edmund S. Fraser,b-7/10/1900, Ontario, Ore.
Children
*(a) Edmund S.,Jr.,b-6/8/1929: U of Cal., B.Eng.,1952; USN-OCS 1953.
(b) Charles Emison,b-11/13/1933: Swarthmore College, B.A., 1955.
(c) Michael John,b-12/15/1938:

G25 Charles Ralph,b-12/28/1903:(RR#2 Bx 157-B, Chehalis, Wash.)
m-6/8/1937, Wanda Murray,
Children
(H26)Thea,b-9/18/1940:

G26 Bert Young,b-12/7/1907: (2000 Keer St., Boise City, Idaho.
m- / /1928, Ontario, Anna Messee,b- / /1907,
Children
(H27)Geraldine,b-9/5/1931:
m-
(H28)William,b-3/12/1939:

G27 William Waldo,b-8/13/1914: (Yreka, Calif.
m-11/17/1932, Lucille b-1914

E13 MATTHEW EMISON,b-10/10/1842, Ralls Co. Mo; d-11/1/1928, in New London, Mo; son of James Ash & Susan L.(Turley)Emison(D6); James(C1); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1).

He m-10/13/1881, MARY E. JONES,(/ /1860 - 5/11/1910) daughter of Haith Jones,(1841-65) & Barbara Kennedy(7/5/1840-5/30/1895)

In 1870, he went to Oregon with his elder brother, William F. There, after 4 years of indifferent success, in prospecting and in placer mining, he returned to his home in Ralls Co. In 1878 he engaged in the drug business at New London, Mo., where he prospered for many years. ("Portrait & Biog. Record of Marion, Ralls & Pike Counties, Mo." 1895, Chicago.

CHILDREN

F31 Maude G.,(9/10/1882-3/5/1902)
m-

F32 Claude Matthew,(4/13/1884-5/1/1933)
m-

F33 Clara May,(5/11/1888-
m-

F34 James Sanford,(12/25/1891-8/24/1913)

F35 Hugh,(2/4/1895-4/23/1895)

F36 Haith Jones,(2/4/1895-
m-

F37 George T.,(10/18/1897-
m-

F38 Amelia,(10/18/1900-5/31/1901)

F39 Richard Howard,(2/10/1904-

* NOTE: Edmund S. Fraser,Jr., m-12/27/1953, Berkeley, Calif., Lois Harriet Mensel,b-6/ /1932

E15 SAMUEL EMISON,b- / /1845? Ralls Co. Mo; d- / /1926 at El-Dorado Springs, Cedar Co. Mo., son of James Ash & Susan L.(Turley)Emison(D6); James(C1); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)

He m- / /1777?

At the beginning of the Civil War he operated a wagon train to Santa Fe, N.M., with his uncle Hugh(D1). Later he operated his own train to Montana, and which was lost in an Indian raid about 1875. This family settled in Smithville, Mo., about 1777; moved to Pleasant Hill, Cass Co. Mo., about 1884; and thence to El Dorado Springs, Cedar Co. Mo., about 1910.

CHILDREN(To El Dorado Springs with parents)

F27 Lloyd S.,b- / /1879, Smithville, Clay Co. Mo.
m- / /19 , Pleasant Hill, Elizabeth Helton,
Optometrist and Jeweler in El Dorado Springs
Children
(G28)L. Drury,b- / /1914,
m- / /1941, Chicago, Ill. Roberta Wood,
Served in U.S. Army, European Theater, from 1942 until he was discharged as Capt., M.C. Reserve, June 1946, and resumed his optometry practice with father in El Dorado Springs.
(H29)Son: Thomas,b- / /1942

F28 William,b- / /1883, Smithville, Mo; d- / /1923, El'do Spg
m- / /1906, Mildred Graham, (In Kansas City, Mo., 1954)
Graduated from Needle's Institute of Optometry, Kansas City, 1908. Bought optometry practice and jewelry business in 1910, with his brother, Lloyd (above)
Children
(G29)Roy,b- / /1910, ElDorado Springs,
m-
Graduated in Electrical Engineering, and has been associated with Armour & Co., Kansas City, since 1934.
(H30)Daughter: Mary Barbara,b- / /1937

C3 THOMAS EMISON, b-10/15/1776 (Oct.29th; New Calendar) Westmoreland Co. Pa., son of Hugh & Mary(Baird)Emison(B2); Thomas(A1).
He m-3/11/1802, near Georgetown, Ky., JENNET "JANE" HOLMES, b-1/16/1779, Carlisle, Pa., daughter of William & Ann Elizabeth Love(Clarke)Holmes. See HOLMES FAMILY herein.
He moved from Scott Co. Ky., to Knox Co. Ind., 1804. SKETCH.
He d-6/2/1836 and she d-3/1/1839, near Emison's Mill, Knox Co. Ind. Parents and most children buried at Upper Indiana Church.
His Estate: Knox Co. Prob. Ord. Bk: A-109, 6/23/1836; A-339, 2/16/1839; A-349, 5/16/1839; G-24, 9/25/1839; G-62, 9/36/1839; and G-194, 4/3/1840. Adminr., (Son) James M. Emison(D15)
Her Will: Knox Co. Bk.A; p.41;(2/13/1839-)Mentioned land devised in Will of her grandfather Wm Clarke"near Little Cave"
CHILDREN(Born; married; died in Knox Co. unless otherwise noted)

D11 Maria Baird, b-12/24/1802, Scott Co. Ky; d-7/18/1825, Knox Co.
m-12/6/1821, Noah Ashley, d-7/25/1834
Children: (a) Eliza Jane, b-9/17/1822 (b) Thomas E., b-3/7/1825

D12 William Weston Clarke, (6/15/1804 - 3/7/1881) Both, Knox Co.
m-11/24/1825, Elizabeth King Posey, b-8/18/1799, Abbeville Co. S.C. & d-2/26/1876, Knox Co., daughter of Rev. Richard, Jr. & Frances(Allen)Posey. See following pages; also POSEY FAMILY herein.

D13 Frances Ann I., (2/17/1806 - 9/30/1836) Both, Knox Co. Ind.
m-1st, 8/15/1826, John B. Blackburn, d-9/13/1826
m-2nd, 8/15/1831, Samuel Patterson. He went to California in the 1849 "gold rush" where he died
Children: (a) Samuel, Jr. (b) William (c) Jane Maria

D14 Hugh Ash, (12/2/1808 - 1/21/1829) Knox Co. Ind; Unmarried.

D15 James Madison, (5/11/1812 - 6/14/1861) Emison's Mill, Ind.
m-1/31/1836, Emmeline Scott, (11/20/1814-7/1/1888) daughter of Thomas & Rebecca(Haddon)Scott. See following; also SCOTT FAMILY

D16 Unica"Maria"Jane, (9/29/1814 - 10/8/1815)

D17 Mary"Nancy"Jane, b-1/20/1817; d-1/26/1863, St Francisville, Mo.
m-12/12/1833, George Madison Ockiltree, b-7/7/1811, Hamilton, Ohio; d-10/28/1896, Keokuk, Ia., son of James & Jemima(Caldwell)Ockiltree, who came from N. Ireland to America in 1760. His forebear, Sir Andrew Stewart of Ochiltree (High tree) was a prominent manager in the Scotch transplantation of N. Ireland under James Ist, in 1603.(See "The Ochiltrees" C.A. Railey; Lib. Cong; CS71.016, 1916)
George Madison & Mary Jane Ochiltree lived at Vincennes until 1840; thence to St Francisville, where he was Clerk of Clark County and later Provost Marshall of northeast Missouri in the Civil War.
Children: (a) Unica Jane (b) Jemima Catherine (c) Catherine (d) Frances Ann (e) Thomas Emison (f) Winfield Scott (g) Sarah Janetta (h) Mary Alice (i) Effie Louisa (j) Victor Bell (k) Ida Bell. (Parents and some children bd-St Francisville, near Keokuk, Ia.

U.S. ARMY BRONZE PLAQUE ON GRAVE AT UPPER INDIANA CHURCH

"THOMAS EMISON"
Ist LT COMMANDING OFFICER
VINCENNES TRP PARKE'S SQN
LT DRAGOONS IND TER MIL
BATTLE OF TIPPECANOE
OCT 15 1776 JUNE 2 1836

William Weston Clarke Emison, eldest son of Thomas and Jennet (Holmes) Emison, was born June 15, 1804 in Knox Co. Ind., at White Oak Springs (now Petersburg, Pike Co) during the migration of his parents from Scott Co. Ky., to Indiana. Other versions indicate he was born "near Georgetown, Ky." He was named after his distinguished maternal great grandfather, Col. Clarke. See CLARKE FAMILY

On Nov. 24, 1825, he married Elizabeth King Posey, born Aug. 18, 1799 in Beaufort, S.C., daughter of Rev. Richard,Jr., and Frances (Allen) Posey of South Carolina and Indiana. See POSEY FAMILY.

Shortly thereafter, they resided in Jefferson Co. Indiana for several years before returning to Washington Twp., in Knox Co.

In March 1830, young Abraham Lincoln accompanied his parents and others, from their old home in Spencer Co. Ind., to Macon Co., Ill. This party paused before entering Bruceville, in front of the Posey farm, where Mr. Emison talked with them, and first met the future President. Their acquaintance was renewed when Lincoln returned to Bruceville in the Whig campaign of 1844, and they discussed the previous meeting. Mr. Emison and his son, John Wesley Emison, were personal friends of President Lincoln. They admired and supported him actively during the Civil War. See LINCOLN WAY herein.

Mr. Emison had settled on his farm, less than a mile southeast of Bruceville, which adjoined the Posey farm on the north. During 1840-44, he purchased the Posey farm from the remaining 7 heirs. On his own farm, he established a tannery, which had been in operation 36-40 years, according to his short biographical sketch of Sept. 5, 1873, in the "Vincennes Sun." He had also "embarked in the milling business at Bruceville in 1854, and continued in it at various points, up to his establishment of (St. Louis Mills) in Vincennes" where he then resided. On his farm there was also a distillery and a sawmill. According to the diary of his younger brother, James Madison, on March 20, 1853, "Weston got his new sawmill started. The two circular saws ran like a top."

It is understood Mr. and Mrs. Emison moved to Vincennes about Nov. 20, 1862, when her mother, Frances (Allen) Posey died. Their Bruceville home was occupied by their son, John Wesley, who bought all his father's properties except two residences on Broadway at the north corner of 8th St., and a small farm in Johnson Twp. This purchase also included the father's interest in the St Louis Mills on 11th St., between Oak and Locust Sts., and the four blocks directly to the southeast, owned jointly with Capt. John R. Callender.

Mr. and Mrs. Emison lived at the home on the corner of 8th & Broadway until her death on Feb. 26, 1876, when he returned to live at the new brick mansion of his son, John Wesley, a mile southeast of Bruceville. There he died on Mar. 7, 1881, and was buried beside his wife, at the Upper Indiana Church cemetery.

Their children are shown in the following pages.

NOTE: It is understood that Reverend Wade Posey, with his brother in law, W.W.C. Emison, were keenly interested in the establishment and growth of Indiana Asbury College (now DePauw University).

His son, John Wesley Emison,Sr.(E42) was the first "Emison Trustee"(1880-1889). His grandson, *James Wade Emison,Sr.(F52) was the first Trustee in his generation, followed by his younger brother, John Wesley Emison,Jr.(F54) who represented the Indiana (Methodist) Conference on the Board of Trustees and Visitors, from 1912 until his death in 1932. In 1951, his great grandson, John Rabb Emison,(G33) was elected as Alumnae Representative on the Board.

A perusal of the biographical sketches herein, reveals James Wade Emison,Sr. (Class of 1882) was the first of some 26 members of this family to enter DePauw, which included 7 of their wives.

*He was also a Trustee of Vincennes University. (See p.213).

(The sub-division on each side of Emison Avenue, from Washington Avenue westward to the railroad, was owned by a Mr. Baker and Frank Emison,(E82)

D12 WILLIAM WESTON CLARKE EMISON, b-6/15/1804, Knox Co. Ind., (near White Oak Springs) son of Thomas & Jennot(Holmes)Emison(C3); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1). His WILL: Knox Co; Bk.C; p.58; Pro:3/12/1881
He m-11/24 or 12/1/1825, Knox Co., Elizabeth King Posey, b-8/18/1799, Abbeville Co. S.C., daughter of Rev. Richard, Jr. & Frances(Allen)Posey, who later moved to Knox Co., Ind. See POSEY FAMILY
She d-2/26/1876, and he d-3/7/1881, near Bruceville, Ind. They and their children buried at Upper Indiana Church. For further details, see biographical sketch herein.

CHILDREN(Born a half miles east of Bruceville, Ind.)

E41 Thomas Posey, (1/12/1827 - 1/27/1866) See below.
m-1/8/1856, Nancy C. Sandusky, (1/11/1836 - 3/14/1919)

E42 *John Wesley, Sr., (1/12/1829 - 3/16/1888) See following
m-3/25/1856, Sarah Amelia Dunning, (3/7/1839 - 9/17/1874)
m-2/ 3/1876, Anna M. Shugart, (12/2/1835 - 3/31/1920)

E43 Hugh Ash, (11/15/1830 - 2/27/1854) Unmarried

E44 Richard Hamilton, (2/11/1833 - 5/8/1843)

E45 Frances Jane, (5/27/1836 - 10/2/1837)

E41 THOMAS POSEY EMISON, (1/12/1827-1/27/1866)(Both in Knox Co.) son of William Weston Clarke & Elizabeth King(Posey)Emison(D12); Thomas(C3); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)
He m-1/8/1856, Nancy C. Sandusky, (1/11/1836 - 3/14/1919)

CHILDREN(Born near Bruceville, and moved to Vincennes with Mother)

F41 William T., b- / /1858; d- / /1916, Chicago. Unmarried

F42 Elizabeth Jane, (12/25/1860-1/9/1935) To Washington, D.C.
m-9/7/1880, Albert B. Meurer, (/ /1859-4/4/1912)

F43 Anna M., b- 3/20/1864; d-12/18/1938, Jacksonville, Fla.
m-5/22/1889, Dr. Thomas Williams, (4/30/1835-3/1/1912)

F44 John H., b- / /1866; d- / /1917, Indianapolis. Unmarried.

1859: HOME of W.W.C. EMISON(D12) VINCENNES 1952

John Wesley Emison,Sr., second son of William Weston Clarke and Elizabeth (Posey) Emison, was born Jan.12,1829, at their earlier home, one mile east of Bruceville, Knox Co., Ind.

On March 25,1856, at Bruceville, he married Sarah Emelia Dunning, daughter of Spencer Spear and Emily Emelia (Reiley) Dunning, who was born March 7,1839, and died Sept.17,1874, near Bruceville.

After her death, he married second, on Feb.6,1875, Anna M. Shugart, born Feb.2,1835. She survived him some 32 years, and died on March 31,1920, at Vincennes, where she was buried at Greenlawn.

In his early manhood, John Wesley became a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He was ever an active worker in its behalf, and a generous contributor to its support.

During the Civil War, he offered his services to the Union, but was rejected because of the condition of his health. Not allowed active duty at the front, he became the confidential agent of Indiana's War Governor, Morton, during that doubtful period in his area. Further, he made every effort to look after the wives and children and other dependents of those who were bearing arms.

The following is quoted largely from the "History of Old Vincennes and Knox County," by George Greene, 1911. On attaining his majority, John W. Emison turned his attention to large scale farming and milling, and followed these pursuits throughout his entire life, yet he also extended his efforts to stock raising and general merchandising. In the latter connection he joined with two neighbors in the firm of Roberts, Emison and Steffy. This firm handled drygoods, groceries, clothing and lumber. His first milling experience was at Bruceville. After the War, he secured a mill at Wheatland, 10 miles southeast, in partnership with a Mr. Evans. There, he also became a partner, with Hugh Barr, in a general store. In connection with the grist mill, he also had a sawmill and tannery in operation. Shortly after the birth of his son, Hugh Ash, on March 7,1866, he returned to Bruceville. And two years later he bought the old Posey farm on July 28,1868, from his father. Mr. Hugh Barr, for many years his partner and business associate, said of John Wesley Emison, "in all my dealings with him, there never was bad feeling between us, never one word that was harsh or short, and I was with him for 35 years. He was always a sober, moral and agreeable man. To know him was to love him."

Some years after the War, Mr. Emison entered the milling business, in Vincennes, with John R. Callender, under the firm name of Emison & Callender. The mills were known as the St. Louis Mills at 10th and Oak Sts., and were in succesful operation for many years. During this same period, he also engaged in the milling business, In Princeton, Ind., with his son-in-law, Henry C. Barr.

Mr. Emison was a man of notably sound business judgment and discrimination; and his investments were judiciously made. As the years passed, he continued adding to his lands, until they aggregated nearly 4,000 acres. In later years he devoted much of his time to the study and application of scientific farming. His experiments on the control of the Hessian fly, and the proper time of wheat planting, were later confirmed by the agricultural department of Purdue University, the state school.

Shortly before or after the death of his first wife, Sarah Emelia, in September, 1874, Mr. Emison built a handsome brick mansion, on his farm, a mile south of Bruceville. A picture of this home, taken in 1947, is shown elsewhere in this book.

Mr. Emison died there, on March 16,1888. And he was buried at the Upper Indiana Church Cemetery, beside his first wife.

The children of John Wesley, Sr., and Sarah Emelia (Dunning) Emison, who reached maturity, are shown in the following biographical sketches. They were, James Wade,Sr; Martha Olive; John Wesley Jr; Hugh Ash; and Elizabeth Ethel.

NOTE: Mr. Emison's uncle, Rev. Wade Posey, was interested in DePauw University. And he was the first "Emison Trustee" (1880-89) followed by two of his sons and a grandson, in later years.

E42 JOHN WESLEY EMISON,Sr.,(1/12/1829 - 3/16/1888) (Both near Bruceville, Ind., son of William Weston Clarke & Elizabeth King (Posey)Emison(D12); Thomas(C3); Hugh(B2) Thomas(A1) SEE SKETCH.
He m-1st, 3/25/1856, Bruceville, SARAH AMELIA DUNNING,(3/7/1839 - 9/17/1874) Bruceville, daughter of Spencer Spear & Emily Emelia(Reiley)Dunning of Bruceville. See DUNNING FAMILY herein.
He m-2nd, 2/6/1876, ANNA M. SHUGART,(12/2/1835 - 3/31/1920) daughter of Jacob Adam & Anna Catherine(Wise)Shugart.
CHILDREN(Born near Bruceville, Knox Co., Ind.)

F51 William Clark,(5/28/1857 - 9/5/1857)

F52 *James Wade,Sr.,b-2/7/1859; d-11/26/1917, Vincennes, Ind.
m-11/27/1890, Vincennes, Sada Ross Rabb,(7/2/1863-11/25/1917) daughter of John Henry & Susan Eleanor(Sinclair)Rabb of Vincennes
See following pages; SKETCH; and RABB FAMILY herein.

F53 Martha Olive,b-3/21/1861; d-9/8/1943, Princeton, Ind,
m-9/14/1880, near Bruceville, Henry Campbell Barr,b-6/4/1854 and d-5/11/1925, Princeton, son of Hugh & Martha(Baird)Barr.SKETCH

F54 John Wesley,Jr.,b-6/21/1863; d-5/27/1932, Vincennes, Ind.
m-1st, 5/16/1889, Mary D. Simpson,(11/29/1866-11/25/1917)
m-2nd, 5/ 6/1919, Mary Irene Hogue(11/13/1889-
See following pages; SKETCH: also SIMPSON and HOGUE FAMILIES herein

F55 Hugh Ash,b-3/7/1866; d-6/17/1924, Vincennes
m-10/3/1901, Lovisa Hartwell,(12/17/1873- / /)daughter of John T., & Maria S. Hartwell. See SKETCH elsewhere herein.

F56 Frank Dunning,(2/28/1868 - 3/7/1869)

F57 Sarah Jane,(3/19/1870 - 7/16/1870)

F58 Elizabeth Ethel,b-7/29/1872; d-3/14/1949, Princeton, Ind.
m-1/14/1892, Bruceville, Francis Marion Harris,(1/14/1869 - / /) son of George & Eliza Esther(Cooper)Harris. See SKETCH

1870: HOME, J.W. EMISON,Sr.(E42) BRUCEVILLE 1952

James Wade Emison,Sr., second son of John Wesley,Sr. & Sarah Emelia(Dunning)Emison, was born Feb.7,1859, at the earlier home of his parents, a mile east of Bruceville, Knox Co. Ind.

His early education was received in the grade school at Bruceville, after which he entered the Preparatory Department of Indiana Asbury (now DePauw) University at Greencastle, Ind. In college, he also took a year's course in the school of law. He was a member of the Debating Society (along with James E. Watson and Albert J. Beveridge, later U.S. Senators) and he represented his school in the Indiana Inter-collegiate Oratorical Contest of 1881. He was the first among many members of his family to attend DePauw and to be elected to Phi Kappa Psi fraternity. He graduated at the head of his class with the degree of A.B., 1882. Later he returned and delivered his Master's Oration at Greencastle, upon which he was awarded the degree of M.A., 1885. Beginning in May 1903, he was for a number of years a member of the Board of Trustees of his Alma Mater.

Upon leaving college, Mr. Emison returned to Bruceville where he assisted in the management of his father's farming, mercantile, milling and other enterprises. After embarking on his legal career he continued a keen and professional interest in advanced scientific methods used on his own extensive farm lands in the vicinity of Emison, Ind. He was an active official of the Knox Co. Fair Association during 1888-94.

On Nov.27,1890, at the First Presbyterian Church in Vincennes he married Sada Ross Rabb, born July 2,1863 at Vincennes, daughter of Dr. John Henry and Susan Eleanor(Sinclair)Rabb. Mrs. Emison was educated at St Mary's-of-the-Woods at Terre Haute, Ind., and Miss Summer's (now Mt Vernon) Seminary at Washington, D.C. (See RABB FAM)

After he had begun the study of law in the offices of George G. Reiley and William C. Niblack, he was admitted to the Bar April 7,1888, in the Knox Circuit Court at Vincennes, the location of the first court in Indiana. On Jan.1,1889, after Mr. Niblack moved to Chicago, Mr. Emison became the junior partner in Reiley & Emison, which continued until the death of Captain Reiley in 1899. Mr. Emison continued the active practice of law until his death. In 1954, Emison & Emison represented the second and third generations, also a continuous legal existence of 135 years. Further details on this law firm, also its connection with the Vincennes University, will be found elsewhere herein. *(Trustee, Oct. 3,1898 until his death)

As a member of the Board of Trustees*, Mr. Emison was actively interested in the Vincennes University. Without compensation he represented it successfully in the 1907 Indiana Legislature concerning lands taken from it by the State. In 1910 he represented it in the Indiana Supreme Court, resulting in a settlement of $120,548

In politics, Mr. Emison believed in the principles of Abraham Lincoln. He was an active leader of the Republican Party in Indiana and was a Delegate to the National Convention at Chicago in 1908.

It was due to Mr. Emison's keen interest as an historian that one of his sons has endeavored to record some of the early times, events and families which helped to form the saga of old Vincennes and the Northwest Territory.

After full and useful lives, Mrs. Emison died on Nov.25,1917, and Mr. Emison on Nov.26,1917, resulting from a railway accident. They were buried in Fairview Cemetery, leaving for their descendants a record of moral integrity and intellectual attainment difficult to emulate. Among the sentiments and resolutions expressed by representatives of the Bar Associations in Vincennes and the surrounding courts of southern Indiana, was that of Judge Thomas Duncan a distinguished lawyer of Princeton, who said Mr. Emison "was the epitome of the finest attributes in a Cavalier and a Puritan."

Mr. Emison was a member of the Board of Trustees of the First Presbyterian Church, during his lifetime in Vincennes. He was a Knight Commander in Masonry; a member of the Elks; the Pastime and Columbia Clubs in Vincennes and Indianapolis respectively.

Their children are shown in the following pages.

F52 JAMES WADE EMISON,Sr.,b-2/7/1859, near Bruceville, Ind., and d-11/26/1917, Vincennes, Ind., son of John Wesley,Sr., & Sarah Amelia(Dunning)Emison(E42); William(D12); Thomas(C3); Hugh(B2) Thos?
He m-11/27/1890, Vincennes, SADA ROSS RABB,(7/2/1863-11/25/1917) in Vincennes, daughter of Dr. John Henry & Susan Eleanor(Sinclair)Rabb. See RABB FAMILY elsewhere herein. See SKETCH herein.

CHILDREN(Born in Vincennes, Ind.)

G31 Ewing Rabb,b-9/19/1891;
m-11/24/1920, Hutchinson, Kans., Tuley Louise Shepard,b-12/21/1899, Vincennes, daughter of Edwin Stanton & Lela(Welker)Shepard, then living in Hutchinson. See following SKETCH.

G32 James Wade,Jr.,b-7/24/1894;
m-1st, 8/27/1917, Paris, Ill., Julia Jean Nelson,b- / / 1894, Greencastle, Ind., daughter of James & Grace(Johnson)Nelson.
m-2nd,11/19/1932, Montreal, Can., Zada(Dutton)Burdine,b-3/3/1896, Eureka, Ga., daughter of John Wesley & Lilla(Hart)Dutton of DeLand, Fla. See biographical SKETCH, and cut elsewhere herein.

G33 John Rabb,b-12/28/1897;
m-5/15/1929, Indianapolis, Catherine Stanbro,b-9/23/1906 at Kokomo, Ind., daughter of Paul L. & Hazel(Dawson)Stanbro.
See biographical SKETHH, and chart in following pages.

G34 Susan Rabb,12/28/1897;
m-2/11/1919, Vincennes, Leslie Guyon Gee(8/31/1886-3/5/1945) of Lawrenceville, Ill., son of Sylvester J & Mary Belle(Weyl)Gee.
See biographical SKETCH in following pages.

1868: HOME, JAMES WADE EMISON(F52) VINCENNES 1952

Ewing Emison was born September 19, 1891 at Vincennes, Ind., son of James Wade,Sr., and Sada Ross (Rabb) Emison(F52); John(E42) William(D12); Thomas(C3); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)

His early education was received in the Vincennes Public Grade and High Schools, from which he graduated in 1909. During 1906-07, he attended Culver Summer Naval School at Culver, Ind.

In September 1909, he entered DePauw University at Greencastle Ind., and graduated A.B., 1913. In college he was a member of Phi Kappa Psi fraternity; Sigma Delta Chil, national journalistic fraternity; and Kappa Tau Kappa, local honor fraternity. He was President of his Phi Psi chapter and active in student affairs.

After leaving school he began the study of law in his father's law firm, the history of which is shown herein. He was admitted to the Bar on November 4, 1915, and has since that time diligently engaged in the practice of law. He is a member of the American Bar Association, the Indiana State Bar Association and the International Association of Insurance Counsel.

Mr. Emison has been active in the affairs of the Republican Party of Indiana, commencing with his election as a Precinct Committeeman in 1913, when he was 21, and he so served until 1924. He was 11 times elected as a member of the Indiana Republican State Committee, representing the second (later designated as the seventh) Congressional District, during the period 1920-42, being a longer service than any member of either the Republican or Democratic State Committees. In 1924, he was the Manager of the Indiana primary campaign for President Calvin Coolidge, became a friend of the President, and was a guest at the White House on a number of occasions. In 1924, he was elected Delegate-at-Large, and in 1952, District Delegate, to the Republican National Conventions. In 1928, he was the Indiana Member of the Republican National Committee. In the campaign of 1936, as a friend of the Republican candidate for President, Governor Alfred M. Landon of Kansas, he was the Special Representative of John D.M. Hamilton, Republican National Chairman, in five mid-western states, of which Indiana was one. In the early part of 1951, Senator Robert A. Taft selected his personal and political friends, Senator Raymond E. Willis; Judge Arch N. Bobbit; former Secretary of State, F.E. Schortmeier and Mr. Emison to represent him in the State of Indiana in his campaign for the Presidential nomination on the Republican ticket. They organized the Indiana Taft-for-President Committee, which conducted his successful campaign for the Delegates from Indiana to the Republican National Convention.

As a child he heard his father make many public speeches urging adequate recognition of the heroic services of General George Rogers Clarke, resulting in the acquisition of the Northwest Territory, by the erection of a federal monument on the site of Fort Sackville at Vincennes, and urging that annual support be given by the State of Indiana to the Vincennes University to partially compensate for its permanent endowment of 20,000 acres of land wrongfully seized and sold by the State. His father's zealous advocacy inspired him as a youth to plan and prepare at an appropriate time to accomplish both for the Vincennes area.

He enlisted the interest and support of President Coolidge for a federal memorial for General Clarke, resulting in the Presidents request in his annual message of 1927 that a memorial be established and constructed in federal recognition of General Clarke's conquest of the Northwest Territory. Subsequently, at the President's urging, a federal appropriation was made and the memorial constructed on the site of Fort Sackville in Vincennes. Mr. Emison wrote the plank favoring the memorial in the Indiana Republican platform of 1926, as a result of which the Indiana legislation was enacted for the state's participation in the establishment of the memorial. President Coolidge appointed him as a member of the George Rogers Clarke Sesqui-centennial Commission, the federal commission, on

June 9, 1928, the life of which was extended by Congress until it expired in 1939, after the completion of the construction of the memorial. In 1926, Governor Ed Jackson appointed him to the George Rogers Clarke Memorial Commission, the Indiana commission, for a term of four years and he was re-appointed by Governor McNutt, Governor Leslie and Governor Townsend, serving until the Commission terminated following the construction of the memorial.

He was elected as a Member of the Board of Trustees for Vincennes University on April 1, 1918, to fill the vacancy caused by the death of his father. He continued the services of his maternal grandfather, Rabb, who served from 1866 until his death in 1898, and his father, who served from 1898 until his death in 1917. With the aid of his friend, Governor Ralph F. Gates, he successfully sponsored a law enacted by the 1947 Session of the Indiana General Assembly which gives support to Vincennes University from the Indiana state school tuition fund.

Due to his interest and experience, at the request of the Corps of Engineers, United States Army, and Governor Ralph F. Gates, he wrote the Indiana Flood Control Act enacted by the 1945 Session of the Indiana General Assembly, creating the Indiana Flood Control and Water Resources Commission, and has been appointed as a member thereof by Governors Gates, Schricker and Craig. This pioneer legislation has been used as a model by many other states.

On November 24, 1920, at Hutchinson, Kansas, he married Tuley Louise Sheperd, daughter of Edwin Stanton and Allela Allen(Welker) Sheperd of Hutchinson. See SHEPERD FAMILY elsewhere herein.

Mrs. Emison was born December 21, 1899, at "Grouseland" the historic old Harrison home at Vincennes, where her family resided when her uncle and father owned and operated the paper mills nearby. Her earliest memories were impressed with the romantic legends of this land mark, further details of which are mentioned elsewhere herein, in an article on General Harrison, by her son, Thomas.

After graduating from the Hutchinson High School in 1917, she attended Kansas University for two years, where she was a member of Pi Beta Phi sorority and active in student affairs.

Mr. Emison has always been a member of the First Presbyterian Church. His fraternal and social societies are the Pastime Club, subsequently merged with the Harmony Society; the Country Club; the Elks Lodge; the Columbia Club of Indianapolis.

CHILDREN(Born 1525 Old Orchard Road, Vincennes, Ind.)

H31 Ellen Ross,b-7/16/1923;
m-4/3/1948, Vincennes, William Highman Keck,b-8/15/1910, at Mt. Vernon, Ind., son of Grover C. & Lena(Highman)Keck. See SKETCH

H32 Ewing Rabb,b-2/3/1925; See SKETCH herein
m-11/28/1952, Hinsdale, Ill., Kathleen Marie Crowley,b-2/18/1929, Minneapolis, daughter of R.J. & Mildred(Cochrane)Crowley.

H33 Thomas Sheperd,b-9/19/1928; See SKETCH herein
m-

Ellen Ross Emison, only daughter of Ewing,Sr. & Tuley Louise (Shoperd) Emison, was born July 16, 1923, at Vincennes, Ind.

She received her early education in the Public Grade and High Schools at Vincennes, graduating from the latter in June 1941, after being elected a member of the National Honorary Society there.

The graphic articles, elsewhere herein, on the "Emison Family - Kentucky to Indiana" and the "Emison Mills" are from her paper, written in 1939, while in high school.

In September 1941, she entered DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind., where she was elected to Kappa Alpha Theta sorority. She graduated in June 1945, with the degree of B.A.

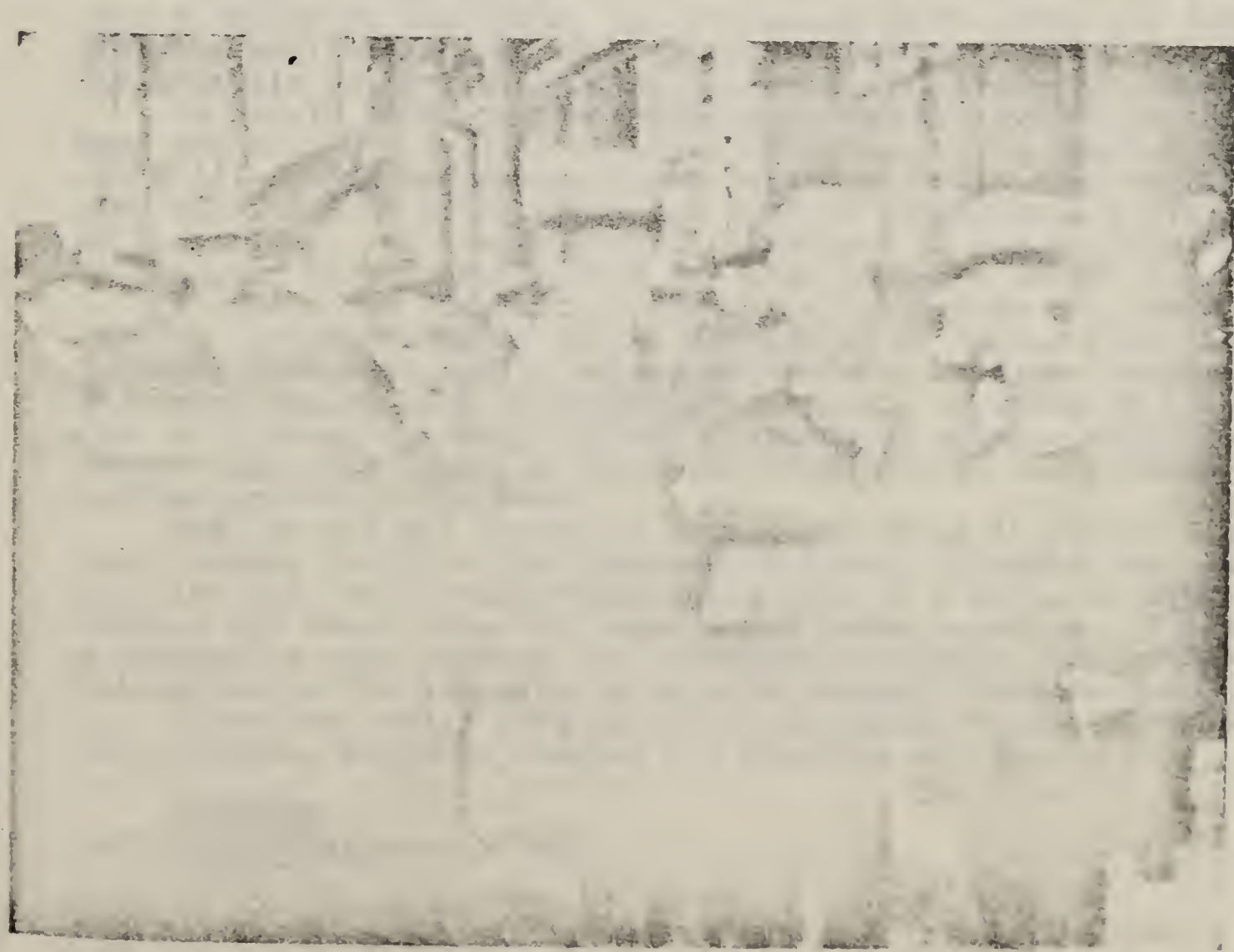
On April 3, 1948, at the Methodist Episcopal Church, Vincennes, Ellen Ross married William Highman Keck, born Aug.15,1919 at Mount Vernon, Ind., son of Grover C. & Lena(Highman)Keck of Mount Vernon.

William received his early education in the Mt. Vernon Public Schools, graduating from high school in 1937. During the previous summers he attended Culver Summer Naval School at Culver, Ind., and graduated in 1936.

In September 1937, he entered Indiana University at Bloomington, where he was a member of Phi Gamma Delta fraternity; Sphinx Club; the Blue Key; and Senior Baseball Manager. While in college, he enrolled in the Reserve Officer's Training Course, from which he was commissioned as 2nd Lieut., Q.M.C., June 2, 1941. Shortly after graduating from college, with the degree of B.S., 1941, he was called to active duty in the U.S. Army on July 18, 1941.

During World War II, he served for 57 months (being 19 months in the European Theatre) and rose to the rank of Major at the age of 25. He was released to inactive status on Mar.20,1946.

This family has resided in Mount Vernon, where he, with his brother, own and manage the Keck Motor Co.



WARREN GAMALIEL HARDING and JAMES WADE EMISON (F52) at VINCENNES

EWING RABB EMISON,Jr.(H32)

Ewing Rabb Emison,Jr., eldest son of Ewing Rabb,Sr., and Tuley Louise(Sheperd)Emison, was born Feb.3,1925, at Vincennes, Ind.

His education in the Vincennes Grade and High Schools, was completed in May 1942. For three summers prior to this date, he attended Culver Summer Naval School at Culver, Ind., from which he graduated in August 1941.

Shortly after entering DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind., he enlisted in the U.S. Naval Aviation Reserve (V5) November 1942. But it was not until Sept.1,1943, that he was called to active duty and ordered to Murray State Teachers College in Kentucky, for training. On March 1, 1944 he was transferred to Deck Officer's School (V12) at the University of South Carolina in Columbia. On March 1, 1945, he was transferred to Princeton University, N.J. Due to his high aptitude and scholastic record, he was included in a small percentage of candidates chosen to attend Midshipman School, at Abbot Hall, Northwestern University in Evanston, Ill., on Mar. 31, 1945. There, on July 30, 1945 he was commissioned as Ensign and attached to the Philippine Sea Frontier at Manila, on Oct.12,1945. After a years service at this station, on July 5, 1946, he was returned to the U.S., and to inactive status. On July 1, 1948, he was promoted to the rank of Lieutenant, Junior Grade.

He re-entered DePauw University in September 1946, as a Senior, and graduated B.A., 1947. In college, Rabb was a member of the Phi Kappa Psi fraternity. That Fall, he entered the School of Law at Indiana University in Bloomington. During his freshman year he was chosen as a member of the "Barristers" a small social group; also the honorary legal fraternity, Phi Delta Phi, in which he served as President during his senior year. During his first and the third year, he was the representative on the Student Governing Body. He graduated in June 1950, with the degree of L.L.B.

After he began the practice of law, in the family firm of Emison & Emison at Vincennes, he took the Indiana State Bar Examination and was admitted to the Bar of the Indiana Supreme Court, at Indianapolis on Nov.30,1950. He was Deputy Prosecutor of Knox Co.

On Mar.10,1952, he was recalled to active service in the U.S. Navy and assigned to duty as Legal Officer, on the staff of Commander, Military Sea Transportation Service, Atlantic Area, at Brooklyn Army Base. He was promoted to the rank of Lieutenant, U.S.N.R., as of Apr.1,1952, and served until his release on Aug.24,1953, when he returned to the practice of law with Emison & Emison.

At the Union Church in Hinsdale, Ill., before Dr. Homer Price Rainey, former President of the University of Texas, also Stephens College, Rabb was married on Nov.28,1952, to Kathleen Marie Crowley, born Feb.18,1929 in Minneapolis, Minn., daughter of Robert John & Mildred(Cochrane)Crowley of Hinsdale. After a wedding trip in Bermuda, they lived in Brooklyn Heights until his release from active service in the Navy.

Mrs. Emison was graduated from high school in Garden City on Long Island, in 1946; from Stephens College, Columbia, Mo., as an A.A. in 1948; and from Indiana University as a B.A., in 1950. In college she was elected to Kappa Kappa Gamma sorority. Following a graduation trip through the continent of Europe, she returned to Chicago where she was associated with Marshall Field's Store.

Since the latter part of 1953 this family has been residing in Vincennes, where he resumed the practice of law.

CHILDREN

I-55 Susan Ross,b-11/1/1953

Thomas Sheperd Emison, second son of Ewing,Sr. & Tuley Louise (Sheperd) Emison, was born Sept.19,1928 at Vincennes, Ind., on the 37th birthday of his father.

In May 1940, he graduated from the Public Grade Schools, and in 1942, from the Junior High School at Vincennes. That Autumn he entered Culver Military Academy at Culver, Ind., in which he rose to the rank of Cadet Lieutenant, and graduated in June 1946, after being elected to the Cum Laude Society.

In September 1946, he entered DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind. While in college he was Secretary-Treasurer of Alpha Delta Sigma, the national advertising fraternity. He was twice elected President of his fraternity, Phi Kappa Psi, during the 2 terms of his senior year. He graduated B.A., 1950.

During the summers of 1948 and 1949 he served in the Platoon Leaders Cadet Class, U.S. Marine Corps Reserve at Quantico, Va. On completion of this training and graduation from college, Thomas was commissioned June 8, 1950 as 2nd Lieutenant, U.S.M.C.R., effective June 2, 1950 (Ser.#050926). He also received offer of a permanent commission in the Regular Establishment.

Following a semester of graduate work in American history at the University of Wisconsin in Madison, he entered the School of Law at Indiana University in Bloomington, in February 1951.

Under his Marine commission, he was called to active service and reported June 20, 1951, for the 7th Special Basic Course of the Marine Corps School at Quantico, Va. His General Classification Test was Class I, being among the top 7%. Upon graduation Nov. 9, 1951 (M.O.S. 0301) he was assigned to the 17th Replacement Draft., at Camp Joseph H. Pendleton, Oceanside, Calif., with orders to report Dec.5,1951, to depart for overseas duty Feb.1,1952. Prior to embarcation, during further combat training, in the Marine Corps mountain training area at Pickel Meadows in the Sierra Nevadas, his group was snowbound in January.

He arrived at the battle front in Korea on Feb.15,1952 where he was assigned as Executive and Gunnery Officer of the 4.2 Mortar Co., Fifth Marine Regt., in the 1st Marine Division. He was promoted to 1st Lieutenant, effective Apr.1,1952. At this same time his 1st Division was transferred from the front, north of Inje near the east coast, in the IX Army Corps., to the western front in the Pammunjom Sector, in the 1st Army Corps. He left Changdon circa June 20, 1952 to report to 1st Marine Div., Non-Commissioned Officer's School, as Administrative Officer, in accordance with established policy of dividing experience between command and staff functions.

He departed Korea Aug.9,1952 on normal rotation and arrived the continental limits of U.S., Aug.26,1952. He was assigned to the Marine Corps Schools, Quantico, Va., Sept.24,1952, as Company Executive Officer and instructor, in the 3rd Training Btn.,until Feb. 27, 1953. Thereafter he served as Legal Officer of that battalion until released to inactive status on May 16, 1953. He was promoted to the rank of Captain, U.S.M.C.R., effective July 1, 1953.

Upon resuming his studies in the School of Law at Indiana University, on June 18, 1953, he planned to enter the historic old law firm of his family, at Vincennes. Among other activities while in law school, he was elected to the "Barristers" a social group; also as Historian of the honorary legal fraternity, Phi Delta Phi; and was a member of the Staff of the *Law Journal. His article on William Henry Harrison, elsewhere herein, was based on his "Senior Paper" while at DePauw University.

*Editor (Articles and book reviews)"Indiana Law Journal" 1954-55

James Wade Emison,Jr., second son of James Wade,Sr., and Sada Ross (Rabb) Emison, was born July 24,1894, at Vincennes, Ind.

He attended the Vincennes Grade and High Schools, from which he graduated in 1912.

With the exception of the second year of college, at Stetson University in DeLand, Fla., he attended and graduated from DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind., A.B., 1916

On Aug.27,1917, he married at Paris, Ill., Julia Jean Nelson, born in 1894 at Greencastle, Ind., daughter of James and Grace (Johnson) Nelson.

In World War I, he took the examination for the commission of Provisional Second Lieutenant in the Regular Army, at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., in April 1917. Thereafter he attended the First Officer's Training Camp, Ft. Benjamin Harrison, Ind., May 15th to Aug.14,1917. As a result of the previous examination, he was appointed 2nd Lieut., Field Artillery (as of Aug.9,1917) in War Dept orders of Aug.24,1917. On Sept.15,1917, he attended the Army Service Schools, Ft. Leavenworth, Kan., for two weeks, and then was assigned to the 14th Field Artillery at Ft. Sill, Okla.

While at Ft. Sill, he served as Post Provost Marshall during the winter of 1917-18. He was promoted to 1st Lt., 14th F.A. (as of Aug.9,1917) in War Dept. orders of Mar.20,1918. And on June 21, 1918, he completed the course at the School of Fire for Field Artillery. He was transferred to Camp Jackson, S.C., with overseas orders on Sept.30,1918. While there he was attached to the 7th Regt. Repl. Depot, and after the Armistice he was assigned to Bat. "B" 58th F.A. On Jan.27,1919, he was transferred to Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky., where he was ordered to the Base Hospital. After leaving the hospital he resigned his Regular Army Commison on Mar. 25,1919, and was re-appointed to the same rank in the Reserve Corps. Some years later this status was changed to that of a Retired Army Officer because of disability incurred in service.

After serving with the American International Corporation in New York for a year, Mr. Emison joined the International Banking Corporation, a subsidiary of the National City Bank of N.Y. On Jan.10,1920, he sailed for Shanghai, China, as an officer in the bank branch there. In May 1921, he was transferred to the Harbin branch, and in April 1923, to the branch at Yokohama, Japan.

After the disastrous earthquake at Yokohama on Aug.31,1923, he proceeded to the Kobe branch with the other surviving officers. However, after several days, he was appointed as the representative of the bank, and returned to Yokohama on a Destroyer of the U.S. Asiatic Fleet, in order to salvage the remains of the bank's branch there. Later he was transferred to Shanghai. And during this time he presented to the Commander in Chief of that Fleet, in the name of his bank, a large silver model of a Chinese "Man of War" for the Navy's effective assistance in retrieving securities and other valuables from the former branch in Yokohama. He returned to New York in the early part of 1924.

In June 1924, Mr Emison sailed from Montreal for England. After some months in the various countries of Europe and northern Africa, he returned to New York in the early part of 1925, where he resided until 1930.

During the latter part of 1930, through the U.S. Comptroller of the Currency, Insolvent Division, he was assigned to certain insolvent banks in St. Petersburg and Miami in Florida; and in the city of Pittsburg.

On Nov.19,1932, in Montreal, Canada, he married Zada (Dutton) Burdine, born Mar.3,1896 in Bulloch Co., Ga., daughter of John Wesley and Lilla (Hart) Dutton, who had moved to DeLand, Fla.

During the years 1933-39, this family resided in Los Angeles, Calif., with the exception of some months spent in Lima, Santiago, Buenos Aires, Rio de Janeiro and other cities of Central and South America, in 1938.

During World War II, although unable to qualify for active duty in the Army, due to physical disability, he joined the American Red Cross in Washington, D.C., on Sept.21,1944. Shortly thereafter he proceeded, via air transport to Guadalcanal. After some months at Munda (New Georgia); Guadalcanal and Honolulu, he continued via airplane from the latter city, stopping at installations in Kwajelein, Guam, Manila, and thence to Tezgon and Calcutta in India. On Nov.6,1945, he arrived in New York, via Suez, on the U.S.A., AP157 "General Blue."

Since 1939, Mr. and Mrs. Emison have been living, part of the time, on the southeastern coast of Florida, with the exception of his overseas service during World War II; and residence elsewhere in the north.

Mr. Emison is a member in Masonry; Phi Kappa Psi fraternity; and several organizations here and abroad.

Mrs. Emison completed her early education in the Public Grade Schools of DeLand, Fla., in June 1911. Thereafter she attended the Preparatory Department of Stetson University at DeLand for 2 years, with the exception of the Winter and Spring Terms of her freshman year at Wesleyan College in Macon, Ga. For further details see the DUTTON FAMILY elsewhere in this book; also the DREW*HART*KERBY*DUTTON*BURDINE FAMILIES, by J.W. Emison, at the D.A.R., Washington,DC.

CHILDREN(of Mrs. Emison)

1. ZADA DUTTON BURDINE, born Nov.18,1916 at Miami, Fla., eldest daughter of Roddey Bell Burdine, Deceased & Zada(Dutton)Burdine

With the exception of a period at Mont Choisi School in Lausanne, Switzerland, at the age of 12, she received her early education at Miss Collier's School, and Miss Harris' School, both in Miami, and graduated from the latter in June 1931. Thereafter she completed the last two years of preparatory school at Brenau Academy at Gainesville, Ga., from which she graduated in June 1933. That Fall she entered Occidental College, Los Angeles, Calif., and her college work there was suspended after one year, due to illness. In September 1936, she entered Fairfax Hall Junior College,Waynesboro, Va., and graduated in June 1937.

While young, Zada lived and traveled with Mr & Mrs Emison, in most areas of the United States, including some months in various cities of Central and South America in 1938.

On June 29,1940, at the home of her maternal grandmother Mrs. Lilla(Hart)Dutton, in DeLand, Fla., she married James Lee Bledsoe, born Oct.14,1912, son of Robert Lee & Venetia Bledsoe, Toledo,Ore.

Before our entry into World War II, he ferried airplanes, for the British, from Montreal to England. After we entered the War,he was called to active duty as (Pilot) 2nd Lieut., U.S.A.A.F., later rising to the rank of Major. During the first two years he ferried our bomber planes to the Russians, via Brazil, north Africa & Iran. Later he was stationed at airfields near Mobile, Ala., and Victoria, Tex. Then he rejoined his former Commander of the "Flying Tigers" Major General Chenault, then Commanding General, U.S.A.A.F., in China. At the time of the Armistice with Japan, he was stationed at Kunming, China, as a Squadron Commander, in 1945.

On Sept.29,1947, at the Bethany Presbyterian Church, Ft Lauderdale, Fla., by Reverend Love, Zada married Ernest MacDonald Phipps born May 18,1912 at Logan, W. Va., son of William Doubton and Nora Maude(MacDonald)Phipps of that city.

Mr. Phipps received his education as follows: at Public Grade Schools of Logan, 1917-23; Alderson Baptist College and Academy of Alderson, W. Va., 1923-24; Cammack Junior High School, Huntington, W. Va., 1924-26, from which he graduated; Greenbrier Mil. School, 1926-31, Lewisburg, W. Va., from which he graduated, and also Post Graduate course there, 1931-32; Hampden Sidney College, Va., 1932-1934; Parkersburg Business College, Parkersburg, W. Va., 1934-35.

In 1938, he traveled extensively in Europe, visiting England, Holland, France, Belgium, Switzerland, Spain, Italy, Jugoslavia, Austria and Hungary.

During World War II, he entered the U.S. Army in April 1942, at Ft Knox, Ky. His service follows: April 1942, Officer's Training, Co."C" Military Police, 1550th Service Unit; August 1942, he attended Service School, Atlanta Ordinance Motor Base, Motor Maintainance Course; November 1943, Provost Marshall Section, 1550th Service Unit; December 1943, attended C.I.D. School, Provost Marshall General School, Ft Custer, Mich; March 1944, Rehabilitation Center, Supervisor, 1520th Service Unit; May 1944, Advanced Armored Infantry School, Armored Force Training Center; Co. "B" 528th Btn., 4th Armored Inf. Regt; Executive Officer, Co. "C" 3rd Btn., 5th Regt; Commanding Officer, Co. "C" 1st Btn., 3rd Armored Regt. During 1945-46, he served overseas at Leyte, Samara, Bagio, northern Luzon and Manila in the Philippine Islands; Provost Marshall Hqs. Section; Co. "C" 529th M.P. Btn., Leyte Island; Hqs., Provost Marshall Section, Commanding Officer, Co. "C" 801st M.P. Btn., in Manila. In the latter part of 1946, he received Honorable Discharge, with rank of 1st Lieut., Inf., at Camp Atterbury, Ind.

In 1954, this family was living at 1750 S.E. 7th St., in Ft. Lauderdale, Fla., where Mr. Phipps was the Manager of Burdines Inc., a branch of the large Department Store in Miami, Fla.

Children

(a) Patricia Lee Bledsoe, born May 11, 1941, at Miami, Fla.

(b) Zada Dutton Phipps, born Jan.23,1949, at Ft Lauderdale, Fla.

2. PATRICIA BURDINE, born Dec.29,1919 at Miami, Fla., youngest daughter of Roddey Bell Burdine, Deceased & Zada(Dutton)Burdine

She received her early education in Miss Collier's, and Miss Harris' Schools in Miami, graduating from the latter in June 1933. Her first year of Preparatory School was a Brenau Academy, Gainesville, Fla. Thereafter, she transferred to Abbot Academy, Andover, Mass., from which she graduated in June 1937. That Autumn she entered Vassar College at Poughkeepsie, N.Y., and graduated B.A.,1941. In college, she majored in psychology and drama.

After leaving college, Patricia joined the Columbia Broadcasting System in New York, as newswriter for their overseas shortwave broadcast, during World War II.

On Dec.29,1944, at the "Little Church Around the Corner" New York City, she married John Hancock Notman, born in 1919, the son of Mr & Mrs Arthur Notman of Dongan Hills, Staten Island, N.Y.

He attended and graduated from Hotchkiss School in June 1937. Thereafter he entered and graduated from Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass., B.A., 1941. While in college he was a member of the Phoenix S.K. Club; the Hasty Pudding Club; Institute of 1770; and was on the editorial board of "The Harvard Lampoon."

During World War II, he was associated with Pan American Airways (Overseas Division) at Miami, Fla. Later he entered the Army, where he had active service in Germany for some time.

While young, Patricia, like her sister, traveled extensively in most parts of the United States; also in Central and South America. Following is the summary of an article on her activities,from "Quick" News Weekly of Jan.23,1950:- The Artillery Lane Playhouse, in the Spanish Quarter of St Augustine, Fla., has become one of the country's most successful off-Broadway theaters. Patricia Dutton, its owner and producer, began her fifth annual winter season, with 10 Equity actors, 12 technicians, and such notable subscribing patrons as Marjorie Kinnan Rawlings, James Branch Cabell, Edith Pope and Langston Moffet.

In 1954, Patricia was in New York City, where was continuing her activities in the theater.

John Rabb Emison, third son of James Wade,Sr., and Sada Ross (Rabb) Emison, was born Dec.28,1897, at Vincennes, Ind.

He attended and graduated from the Vincennes Public Grade and High Schools in 1915, excepting his junior preparatory year, at the Vincennes University. Thereafter he attended DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind., through his junior year, at which time he entered the Officer's Training Camp at Ft. Sheridan, Ill., in July 1918.

Upon completion of that course he was commissioned a Second Lieutenant of Infantry in August 1918. He was transferred to Camp Grant, Rockford, Ill., where he received his discharge in January 1919, after World War I.

He re-entered DePauw University, from which he graduated with the degree of A.B., 1919. In his sophomore year he was Asst Manager of Athletics and in his junior year he was elected President of the Student Body. He was twice elected President of Phi Kappa Psi.

In 1919, he began the study of law in the firm of his eldest brother, Ewing, and was admitted to the Knox Co. Bar on 9/13/1919. Shortly thereafter, he entered the School of Law at Harvard University in Cambridge, Mass., from which he graduated L.L.B., 1922.

In that year he was appointed Assistant U.S. Attorney at Indianapolis. And in 1925 he resigned that office to become Judge of the Superior Court of Knox Co. Ind., where he served for 2 years.

In January 1927, he returned to Indianapolis and entered the firm of Elliot, Weyl and Jewett, and in 1928, he formed a partnership with Pierre F. Goodrich under the name of Goodrich & Emison. This was changed to Goodrich, Emison & Campbell in 1937.

On May 15,1929, at the Episcopal Church on the Circle, at Indianapolis, he married Catherine E. Stanbro, born Sept.23,1906, at Kokomo, Ind., daughter of Paul L., and Hazel (Dawson) Stanbro.

During April 1939, he joined his brother, Ewing, in the partnership of Emison & Emison, at Vincennes. Further details on this historic law firm are to be found elsewhere in this book.

In December 1941, he was appointed as an original member of the Knox Co. Ration Board, later known as the Knox Co. War Price and Rationing Board. He became Chairman in 1942, and served during the greater part of World War II. In January 1942, he was appointed City Attorney of Vincennes. At that time he also became a member of the Board of Works and Public Safety, serving for 5 years. During 1948-49, he was County Attorney of Knox Co. He was President of the Board of Cemetery Regents of the City of Vincennes during 1940-48, and for 1952.

He was a Deacon of the First Presbyterian Church at Vincennes during 1925-26; and he has served as President of the Board of Trustees since 1941. In April 1951 he was elected Vice President of the Board of Trustees of the Presbytery of Vincennes and has continued to serve in such capacity.

In 1951, Judge Emison was elected as Alumnae Representative on the Board of Trustees and Visitors of DePauw University.

He is a member of the American Bar Association; the Federal Communications Bar Association; the American Judicature Society and the Indiana State Bar Association. In the State Association he was a member of the Board of Governors, and Chairman of the Committee on Administrative Law and Juvenile Delinquency. In that capacity he conducted extensive research and published comprehensive reports. He is also a member of the Indianapolis Bar Association and the Knox Co. Bar Association, mentioned above.

Judge Emison is a member of Vincennes Commandery #20; Knight Templars; the B.P.O.E. #291; the American Legion, Post 73; Kiwanis Club; and Harmony Society, in Vincennes; and the Lawyers Club at Indianapolis.

The children, James Wade,3rd and Shirley Ann, are shown in the following pages.

On Jan.1,1954, Mr. Emison became associated with the law firm of White, Raub, Craig & Forrey, Merchants Bank Bldg., Indianapolis.

G33 JOHN RABB EMISON, b-12/28/1897, Vincennes, Ind., son of James Wade, Sr., & Sada Ross(Rabb)Emison(F52); John(E42); William(D12) Thomas(C3); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1). See FOREGOING SKETCH.

He m-5/15/1929, Indianapolis, Ind., CATHERINE ELIZABETH STANBRO b-9/23/1906, Kokomo, Ind., of Paul L. & Hazel(Dawson)Stanbro.

CHILDREN

H41 James Wade, 3rd, b-9/21/1930, Indianapolis (See SKETCH below) m-7/5/1952, Huntington, Ind., Cornelia Ann Coyle, b-3/13/1931, Warsaw, Ind., daughter of Kenneth Franklin & Katheryn Mae(Sharpless)Coyle of Huntington.

H42 Shirley Ann, b-2/18/1934, Indianapolis (SKETCH on next page) m-

---

JAMES WADE EMISON, 3rd(H41)

James Wade Emison, 3rd, son of John Rabb & Catherine Elizabeth (Stanbro)Emison, was born Sept.21,1930, at Indianapolis, Ind.

He received his early education in the Public Schools and the Park School at Indianapolis, 1936-39; at the Vincennes Public Grade & High Schools, 1939-43; at Castle Heights Military Academy, Lebanon, Tenn., 1943-46; and at Vincennes High School, 1946-48, graduating in June 1948. In September 1948, he entered DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind., where he was initiated in Phi Kappa Psi, in March 1949. In campus activities, he was Student Football Manager, 1948-50; the "DePauw Daily," 1949-50; Union Building Com., 1950-51; and "Black Friars" (honorary Inter-Fraternity) 1951-52. In his Phi Kappa Psi national fraternity, he was elected "Archon" or District President for the Executive Council, 1951-52. In that capacity he sponsored "Indiana Epsilon" chapter at Valporaiso University, Ind., which was installed in October 1952. He graduated from DePauw University, B.A., 1952, after majoring in history.

On July 5,1952, at the First Methodist Church in Huntington, Ind., he was married, by the Reverend Wayne Paulen, to Cornelia Ann Coyle, born Mar.13,1931 at Warsaw, Ind., daughter of Kenneth Franklin & Katheryn Mae(Sharpless)Coyle of Huntington.

Cornelia attended and graduated from the Public Grade & High Schools of Huntington in 1948. She entered DePauw University that Fall, where she was later initiated in Kappa Alpha Theta sorority. In college activities, she was a member of Association of Women Students, Shakespeare Club; Y.W.C.A; Kappa Pi (honorary art group); Art staff and cartoonist of bi-weekly publication of "Radio Workshop" 1950-51; Art staff of "Boulder"(school magazine) in 1951-52; Gamma Beta Tau (honorary inter-sorority group of 10 Juniors). She completed her Major in Art and Minor in Education (including Indiana Highschool teacher's license) and graduated B.A., 1952.

Mr. Emison became a member of Masonry (Blue Lodge) April 1952 at Greencastle, and Mrs. Emison, of Tri Kappa sorority in Huntington, Ind.

In military service, Mr. Emison attended the (Summer) Platoon Leaders Class, U.S. Marine Corps, Quantico, Va., in grade of Cpl., in 1950, and Sgt., 1951. From this training he was commissioned at Indianapolis, as 2nd Lieutenant, U.S.M.C.R. effective June 6,1952; and ordered to report as of July 21 1952, for 15th Special Basic (Officer's) School, U.S.M.C., Quantico, Va., which was completed Dec.20,1952. He then attended Motor Transport School, Camp LeJeune, N.C., Jan. 2nd to Apr.24,1953, when he was transferred to Fleet Marine Force, Camp Pendleton, Calif. There he was appointed Commanding Officer, Hdq. Company, 1st Combat Service Group on May 15,1953; then Adjutant, Motor Transport Bn., 1st C.S.G., F.M.F., July 1,1953; and on Oct.14,1953, to S-1 (Adjutant and Personnel Officer) 1st Provisional Amphibious Reconnaissance Group, F.M.F.

On Oct.19,1953, this Group was transferred to Marine Corps Air Station, Kaneohe Bay, Oahu, Hawaii, where he was promoted to 1st Lieutenant, effective Dec.6,1953.

While this is being written, Lieut. Emison understands that he will be returned to the U.S. on or about Apr.25,1954, and that he will be assigned to S-1 (Adjutant and Personnel Officer) of the Amphibious Recon. Bn., F.M.F. Having completed his tour of duty, on or about June 1,1954, he will be returned to inactive status.

Lieut. Emison is a member of the First Presbyterian Church of Vincennes. The early history of its parent church, the Indiana Church, was used as the subject of his thesis or "Senior Paper" at DePauw University. A synopsis of this work is to be found in this book.

CHILDREN

I-61 Catherine Elizabeth, b-9/12/1953, Memorial Hospital, Escondido, Calif.

SHIRLEY ANN EMISON(H42)

Shirley Ann Emison, only daughter of John Rabb and Catherine Elizabeth(Stanbro)Emison, was born Feb.18,1934 in Indianapolis.

After her family moved to Vincennes, she attended the Public Grade and High Schools there, with the exception of her senior year at Sullins Academy at Bristol, Va., from which she graduated June, 1952

During the summers of 1949-50, Shirley attended Camp Nagawicka at Delafield, Wis., where she received honors in dramatics and the sport of horse jumping. In highschool, she was a member of Job's Daughters; the Dramatic Club; and the Vincennes Junior Fortnightly Club. At Sullins, she was elected Vice-President of the Junior and Senior Classes, as well as one of the Queen's Court during the Mardi Gras ceremonies in February 1952

In September 1952, she entered DePauw University, Greencastle, Ind., where she was initiated into Kappa Alpha Theta sorority, in March 1953. That Fall she transferred to the University of Colorado, at Boulder, during the first semester, and then returned to DePauw in February 1954.

JOHN WESLEY EMISON, Jr. (F54)

John Wesley Emison, Jr., was born June 21, 1863, a mile south of Bruceville, Ind., son of John Wesley, Sr., & Sarah Amelia (Dunning) Emison (E42); William (D12); Thomas (C3); Hugh (B2); Thomas (A1)

He received his early education at the Bruceville School and entered the Preparatory Department of Indiana Asbury College (now DePauw University) at Greencastle, Ind. There he continued through two years of college, ending June 1885. He was a member of Phi Kappa Psi fraternity, and active in a number of student groups.

After leaving college, he returned to assist his father with the latter's extensive farming, stock raising, merchandising and milling interests.

On May 16, 1889, he married*Mary D Simpson, born November 29, 1866, second daughter of Archibald Clinton & Mary Jane (McCord) Simpson of Knox Co. Ind. She died November 25, 1917, in Vincennes, and was buried at the Fairview Cemetery there. See SIMPSON FAMILY.

In 1894, this family moved a few miles southwest, to Vincennes, where Mr Emison entered the hardware firm of Simpson, Emison & Laue, at 1st & Main Streets. After the deaths of his partners he conducted the business alone for three years, and then took in Wm J. Nicholson, as a new partner, under the name of Emison & Nicholson. After the death of Mr Nicholson, he took in his son Richard Allen for a few years. After Richard left for California, in 1920, he continued the firm alone until his death.

On May 6, 1919 at Vincennes, he married*Mary Irene Hogue, born November 13, 1889 (at her parents' home, then about midway, Vincennes to Bruceville) daughter of John David, Sr., & Martha Emma (Simpson) Hogue, who moved to Vincennes later. See HOGUE FAMILY.

In politics, Mr Emison was a firm supporter of the policies of Lincoln. During the period from July 1, 1926 to September, 1930 he was the owner of the Vincennes "Sun," with his nephew, John D. Hogue, Jr., as General Manager. "The Western Sun," founded in 1804, and second oldest paper in continuous publication, west of the Allegheny Mtns., had followed the editorial policies of the Democratic Party. But under this new guidance, it was moved into a new plant, and its policies became somewhat more cognizant of the bi-partisan viewpoint. For further details see article on W.H.Harrison herein.

Mr Emison was a Director of the Knox County Telephone Co. and Vice President of the Indiana Milling Co. of Princeton, Ind.

After a long and useful life, this respected citizen died May 27, 1932, in Vincennes, where he was buried in Fairview Cemetery at the side of his first wife. He was a leader in the work of the Ist Methodist Church. And the Indiana Methodist Conference elected him a Trustee at DePauw University from 1912 until his death in 1932.

*(Mrs Mary D. Emison attended Western College at Oxford, Ohio. Mrs Mary Irene Emison attended Belmont College at Nashville, Tenn)

CHILDREN

G41 John Clinton, b-3/9/1890; See his SKETCH on following page.
m-1st, 1/20/1917, Naomi Gregg, (2/16/1888-4/10/1919) daughter of Edwin Timberlake & Eva (Kenyon) Gregg of Greencastle, Ind.
m-2nd, 6/16/1921, Faye Ruth Miller, b-2/21/1889, daughter of Luther Frederick & Ruie Ann (Lane) Miller of Danville, Ill.

G42 Richard Allen, b-11/11/1894; See SKETCH in following pages.
m-10/6/1917, Esse Summers, b-4/12/1894, daughter of Edgar G. & Elizabeth (Clem) Summers of Christopher, Ill., and Santa Ana, Calif.

G43 Robert Simpson, b-11/16/1905; See SKETCH in following pages.
m-5/31/1930, Dorothy Gantz, b-7/13/1906, daughter of Virgil Milton & Nettie (Coble) Gantz of Elgin, Ill.

G44 James Henry, b-2/6/1926; See SKETCH in following pages.
m-9/11/1948, Eileen Patricia Sullivan, b-11/10/1923, daughter of Mr & Mrs Alfred Anthony Sullivan of Dayton, Ohio.

John Clinton Emison,Sr., eldest son of John Wesley,Jr., and Mary Dee (Simpson) Emison, was born Mar.9,1890, at the old Emison brick mansion one mile south of Bruceville, Ind. When he was four years of age, his parents moved some six miles south, to Vincennes.

His early education was received in the Vincennes Public Grade School; the Preparatory Department of the Vincennes University; and the Vincennes High School, from which he graduated in 1907. During that summer he attended Culver Summer Naval School in Indiana.

In September, 1907 he entered DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind., from which he graduated A.B., 1911. That Fall he entered Harvard University School of Business Administration,Cambridge, Mass., and graduated with the degree of M.B.A., 1913

After a period with White Weld & Co., at Boston, Mass., and the Hygrade Lamp Co., at Danvers, Mass., he entered the National City Bank of New York, in February 1915. There in the Foreign Department he advanced to Chief Clerk, then Assistant Manager, and in 1918 he became Assistant Cashier.

In April 1920 he left the National City Bank to accept an appointment as Treasurer and a Director of the American Smelting and Refining Company, New York, in charge of banking, exchange and credit activities. In 1932 he was appointed Vice President, Supervisor of pension and life insurance matters, and also of the general office staff. Since 1947 he has been Chairman of the Pension Board, and since 1949 Chairman of the Finance Committee, being the third ranking officer of the Company. Mr. Emison was a Vice President and Director of Federal Mining and Smelting Company (merged with American Smelting and Refining Company on April 28,1953). He is a Director of several other organizations, including General Cable Corporation, Revere Copper and Brass, Inc., Anglo-Lautaro Nitrate Corporation, Cia. Metalurgica Mexicana, Saudi Arabian Mining Syndicate Ltd., Big Bell Mines, Ltd. (West Australia). He is a member of the American Institute of Mining and Metallurgical Engineers.

On January 20,1917, at Greencastle, Ind., he married Naomi Gregg, born February 16,1888, daughter of Edwin Timberlake and Eva (Kenyon) Gregg of Greencastle. Mrs. Emison also attended DePauw University. Of this marriage, a daughter, Martha Eva, was born April 1,1919. And this new family was saddened by the loss of the mother on April 10,1919.

On June 16,1921, Mr. Emison married Faye Ruth Miller, born on February 21,1889, daughter of Luther Frederick and Ruie Anne(Lane) Miller of Danville, Ill. From this marriage, a son, John Clinton, Jr., was born on May 6,1922. These children are subjects of the following biographical sketches.

Mrs. Ruth (Miller) Emison was born in Milford, Ill. She attended the Public Grade and High Schools at Danville, Ill., graduating from the latter in 1907. In September 1908 she entered DePauw University, anf after three years there she transferred to Leland Stanford University at Palo Alto, Calif., in 1911, and graduated there, A.B., 1912. While at DePauw she was chosen for membership in Kappa Alpha Theta Sorority, and at Leland Stanford for the Phi Beta Kappa academic society.

Later she became a Trustee of Scarborough School, near their home at Shady Hill, Tower Hill Road, Scarborough-on-Hudson, N.Y., where they have resided for a number of years.

Mr. Emison is a Trustee and Elder of the Scarborough Presbyterian Church; a Trustee of the John Simon Guggenheim Memorial Foundation in New York since 1939; a Governor of the Bankers Club in New York; and a member and former Treasurer of the Sleepy Hollow Country Club.

On October 18,1952, Mr. Emison was awarded the Alumni Citation, at DePauw University, "in recognition of outstanding achievements and services which reflect honor up DePauw University."

G41 JOHN CLINTON EMISON, b-3/9/1890, at the old Emison mansion, a mile south of Bruceville, Ind., son of John Wesley, Jr., & Mary "Mamie" Dee(Simpson)Emison(F54); John(E42); William(D12); Thomas (C3); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1). See foregoing SKETCH

He m-1st, 1/20/1917, Greencastle, Ind., NAOMI GREGG, b-2/16/1888, Greencastle; d-4/10/1919, New York City, daughter of Edwin Timberlake & Eva(Kenyon)Gregg of Greencastle

He m-2nd, 6/16/1921, FAYE RUTH MILLER, b-2/21/1889, Milford, Ill., of Luther Frederick & Ruie Ann(Lane)Miller of Danville, Ill.

CHILDREN

H51 Martha Eva, b-4/1/1919, New York City. See her SKETCH below. m-11/20/1943, Scarborough, N.Y., Albert E. Baur, Jr., b-9/30/1917, at Eaton, Ind., son of Albert E., Sr. & Mary Elizabeth(Young) Baur.

H52 John Clinton, Jr., b-5/6/1922, New York City. SKETCH follows. m-2/1/1947, Indianapolis, Ind., Barbara Jane Evans, b-3/25/1925, Indianapolis, daughter of William Pascoe & Lucile Ade(McCray) Evans of Indianapolis.

MARTHA EVA EMISON(H51)

Martha Eva Emison, only child of John Clinton, Sr., and his first wife, Naomi(Gregg)Emison, was born Apr.1,1919, in New York.

She received her grade school and preparatory education at Scarborough School, Scarborough, N.Y., from which she graduated in June 1937.

In September 1937, Martha entered DePauw University, Greencastle, Ind., where she was elected to Kappa Alpha Theta Sorority; also Tusitala, an honorary writing society.

On Nov.20,1943, in the home of her parents, at Shady Hill, Scarborough-on-Hudson, N.Y., she was married, by Rev. Edmund Wylie D.D., to Albert E. Baur, Jr., born Sept.30,1917, at Eaton, Ind., son of Albert E., Sr., and Mary Elizabeth(Young)Baur.

Mr. Baur received his early education in the Public Grade and High Schools at Eaton, Ind. Thereafter, he entered Wabash College at Crawfordsville, Ind., where he was elected to Phi Gamma Delta fraternity, and took an active part in student affairs. He graduated B.A., 1940.

During World War II, he enlisted June 2,1941, at Indianapolis Ind., in the U.S. Naval Reserve, as Yeoman, 3rd Class, and was stationed at Chicago, Ill., until September. He was then transferred to Coco Solo, Panama. On May 5,1942, he received a spot Commission as Ensign, and was transferred to the 15th Naval District Headquarters at Balboa, C.Z., as Communications Officer. On Dec.10,1943 he was transferred to the Pacific Theatre, as Personnel Officer with Acorn 19. He returned to the U.S., May 8,1945. After attending the Great Lakes Demobilization School, in the first class, he was assigned to permanent duty at the Burea of Naval Personnel in Washington, D.C., as Officer in Charge of Records for Demobilization. And he was one of the youngest officers so assigned. On Dec.31,1945 he was released from active duty, with the rank of Lieutenant, S.G.

Lieut. Baur's Service Ribbons were: Pre-Pearl Harbor, 1 star; Asiatic-Pacific; American Defense; Philippine Liberation, 1 star; World War II, Victory.

After returning to civil life, Mr. Baur was Assistant Division Manager, for New England, of the Sabin Robbins Paper Co., in Somerville, Mass., until Dec.3,1951, at which time he became associated with the National Cash Register Co., in Indianapolis.

In 1953, this family resided at 306 N. Kitley Ave., Indianapolis 19, Ind.

John Clinton Emison,Jr., only son of John Clinton,Sr., and Faye Ruth (Miller) Emison, was born May 6, 1922, in New York City.

His grammar school and preparatory education was received at the Scarborough School, Scarborough, N.Y., where he graduated in 1940, as President of the Student Council; and Senior Class.

After attending DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind., for 3 years of intensive study, he graduated in October 1943,B.A. During the summer of 1943, he was the President, Treasurer, and House Manager of his fraternity, Phi Kappa Psi. He was also a member of Phi Eta Sigma, and a Rector Scholar.

On Aug.14,1942, he had enlisted in the U.S. Naval Reserve (Inactive Status). On July 1, 1943, he reported for active duty to Naval (V12) Unit, at DePauw, as an Apprentice Seaman. On Nov.1,1943, he was transferred to U.S.N.R. Midshipmen's School at Columbia University, New York City. And on Feb.4,1944, he was commissioned as Ensign, with honors, and awarded the Navy League Watch for excellence in ordnance.

He departed the continental limits of the U.S. on Mar.8,1944, and was assigned as Officer-in-Charge, LCT (5) 356 in April 1944. He participated in the invasion of Saipan, June 15, 1944, and was then transferred as Officer-in-Charge, LCT (6) 967,September 1944. On Apr.11,1945, he was granted leave of absence in the U.S. And on his return to sea duty, he was assigned to U.S.S., LST 57, as Communications and Stores Officer. On June 16,1945, his ship departed for the Pacific (via Panama Canal) where he visited the Hawaiin Islands; Marshall Islands; Marianas Islands; Philippine Islands; Palaus; and Japan. In July 1945 he was promoted to Lieutenant,Junior Grade, U.S.N.R. His ship, LST 57, was decommissioned at Yokohama, Japan, in January 1946. And he was assigned to U.S.S. LC(FF) 485, as Executive Officer, in March 1946. He returned to the U.S. March 1946, and was released to inactive status on June 6, 1946.

In October 1946, John,Jr., entered the Harvard University Graduate School of Business Administration at Cambridge, Mass.,and graduated with the degree of M.B.A., 1948.

On Feb.1,1947, at Indianapolis, Ind., he married Barbara Jane Evans, born Mar.25,1925, at Indianapolis, daughter of William Pascoe and Lucile Ade (McCray) Evans of Indianapolis.

Barbara Jane completed her education in the Indianapolis Public Grade and High Schools in 1942. That Fall she entered DePauw University, from which she graduated B.A., 1946, Magna Cum Laude, and was elected to Phi Beta Kappa. She is a member of Kappa Alpha Theta.

Since 1950, this family has resided at 701 Cherry St., Rome, N.Y., in which city Mr. Emison had become associated with the Revere Copper & Brass Co. By 1952 he had been elected Assistant Treasurer, and in May 1953, Assistant Secretary of this Corporation.

CHILDREN

I-75 Lucy Adair,b-9/13/1950, Rome, N.Y.

I-76 Nancy Jane,b-6/18/1953, Rome, N.Y.

RICHARD ALLEN EMISON(G42)

Richard Allen Emison was born Nov.11,1894 at Vincennes, Ind., second son of John Wesley,Jr., and Mary D.(Simpson)Emison(F54); John(E42); William(D12); Thomas(C3); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)

His early education was acquired in the Vincennes Public Grade and High Schools, with the exeeption of his senior year, in which he attended and graduated in 1912, from the Preparatory Department of John B. Stetson University at DeLand, Fla.

In September 1912, he entered DePauw University, Greencastle, Ind., from which he graduated A.B., 1916. In his senior year he was President of his fraternity, Phi Kappa Psi, and active in student affairs throughout his college course.

In September 1916, he entered the Graduate School of Business Administration at Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass., which was attended until our declaration of World War I.

Thereupon he entered the First Officer's Training Camp at Ft. Benjamin Harrison, Ind., on May 15, 1917, but was forced to withdraw later, due to physical disability.

On Oct.6,1917, at Christopher, Ill., he married Esse Summers, born Apr.12,1894, daughter of Edgar G., and Ella Elizabeth (Clem) Summers of Christopher.

Mrs. Emison completed her early education in the Public Grade and High Schools at Christopher. She then attended Women's College at Boston University, Mass., for one year; and transferred to DePauw University, where she graduated A.B., 1917. While in college, she was elected to Kappa Kappa Gamma sorority.

For a while, this family resided a mile south of Bruceville, at the old brick mansion built by his grandfather. After moving to Vincennes, he engaged in the hardware, farm implement and seed business with his father.

In 1920, they moved to Santa Ana, Calif. There he joined his father-in-law, E.G. Summers, in the Santa Ana Lumber Co., in which firm he later became President. He has been a Director in the Santa Ana branches of the Bank of America and Security-First National Bank; also President of the Santa Ana Chamber of Commerce in 1940.

Mr. Emison was President of the Santa Ana Country Club, 1937, 1938 and 1949; and is a member of the Newport Yacht Club; Balboa Bay Club; and Aliso Gun Club.

In Masonry, he is a member of the Commandery and the Shrine.

This family was living at 2362 S.E. Mesa Drive, Santa Ana, in 1953. Their children are shown below and on following page.

CHILDREN

H61 Mary Elizabeth,b-8/8/1918, Vincennes, Ind. SKETCH follows.
m-1st, 12/21/1940, Santa Ana, Calif., Louis J. Hoening,Jr.
m-2nd, 7/ 7/1953, Frankfurt, Germany, Theodore Robert Peterson,b-8/1/1923, Oak Park, Ill., son of Theodore Gustave & Ruth Evelyn(Grossteghan)Peterson now residing in Evanston, Ill.

H62 Patricia Anne,b-2/2/1922, Santa Ana, Calif. SKETCH follows.
m-10/1/1949, Pebble Beach, Calif., Alvin Stewart Cox,b-6/28/1907, Pasadena, Calif., son of Harold Eugene & Frances Annette (Southwick) Cox

MARY ELIZABETH EMISON(H61)

Mary Elizabeth Emison, eldest daughter of Richard Allen and Esse(Summers)Emison, was born Aug.8,1918 at Vincennes, Ind.

She received her early education in the Public Grade Schools at Vincennes; also at Santa Ana, Calif., after her family had moved to that community. "Beth" then attended and graduated from Rogers Hall at Lowell, Mass., in 1936.

In September 1936, she entered DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind., where she was elected to Kappa Kappa Gamma sorority. After her freshman year there, she transferred to Oregon University at Eugene, for a year; thence to the University of California

at Los Angeles, for the school year ending June 1939.

On Dec.21,1940, at the home of her parents in Santa Ana, she married Louis J. Hoening,Jr.

During the winter of 1944-45, she attended the Art Center at Los Angeles. And in 1950, she traveled extensively in Europe, later residing at Frankfurt-on-the-Main.

On July 7, 1953, at Frankfurt, Germany, she married 1st Lieutenant Theodore Robert Peterson, born Aug.21,1923, Oak Park, Ill., son of Theodore Gustave and Ruth Evelyn (Grossteghan) Peterson of 1133 Oak Ave., Evanston, Ill.

Mr. Peterson received his grammar school and preparatory education in the schools at Glen Ellyn, Ill. Thereafter he attended the University of Illinois at Urbana during 1942-43, where he was a member of Delta Tau Delta fraternity.

After his overseas service during World War II, he remained with the U.S. Government, in Europe. He re-entered the U.S. Army in 1949, where he served until December 1953.

Mr. Peterson is a member of the Methodist Church, and a Republican in politics.

PATRICIA ANNE EMISON(H62)

Patricia Anne Emison, youngest daughter of Richard Allen and Esse(Summers)Emison, was born Feb.2,1922, at Santa Ana, California after her parents had moved there from Vincennes, Ind.

After receiving her early education in the Public Schools at Santa Ana, she attended and graduated from Rogers Hall at Lowell, Mass., in June 1939.

In September 1939, she entered DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind., where she was elected to Kappa Kappa Gamma sorority. In her junior and senior years she attended Stanford University, Palo Alto, Calif., from which she graduated B.A., 1943

During World War II, Patricia entered the U.S. Naval Officers Training School for Waves at Northampton, Mass., in August 1943. There she was commissioned as an Ensign, and assigned to the Bureau of Yards and Docks at San Francisco, in October 1943. At that Station she was Expediting Officer, for air shipments overseas. She remained there until separation from the Service in March 1946, as Lieutenant, Junior Grade.

On Oct.1,1949, at the Pebble Beach home of Mr. & Mrs. Raymond Robinson of Merced, Calif., she was married, by Lieut. John Austin U.S.N., Chaplain of Monterey, to Alvin Stewart Cox, born June 28, 1907 at Pasadena, Calif., son of Harold Eugene and Frances (Southwick) Cox.

Mr. Cox completed his early education in the Pasadena Public Grade and High Schools. Thereafter he attended Oregon State College; Occidental College, near Pasadena; and Stanford University at Palo Alto, from which he graduated B.A., 1928, at the age of 21.

During World War II, he entered the U.S. Navy in March 1942, and rose to the rank of Lieutenant Commander, before leaving the Service in December 1945. Commander Cox served with the 3rd; 5th; and 7th Fleets, in their engagements at Guadalcanal; Solomon Islands; New Guinea; Admiralty Islands; Palau; Leyte Gulf; India; Burma; Africa; and the Atlantic Theatre.

In 1954, this family was living at 2612 S.E. Mesa Drive, in Santa Ana, Calif., where he is in the construction and paving business.

CHILDREN

Marianne Emison,b-1/24/1951

Robert Simpson Emison was born Nov.16,1905, at Vincennes, Ind., third son of John Wesley,Jr., & Mary Dee (Simpson) Emison (F54); John(E42); William(D12); Thomas(C3); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)

He received his early education in the Vincennes Public Grade and High Schools, from which he graduated in June 1924. That Fall he entered DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind. There he was chosen a member of Phi Kappa Psi fraternity, and he took an active part in student affairs. He graduated with the degree, B.A., 1928.

In that same year he started his banking career with the National City Bank of New York. By 1946 he had risen to the rank of Assistant Vice-President and Manager of the City Bank-Farmers Tr. Co. branch, in New York. And in September 1951, he was appointed Vice-President, with the Domestic Branch Administration, in charge of several branches.

On May 31,1930, at Elgin, Ill., he married Dorothy Gantz who was born July 13,1906, at Elgin, Ill., daughter of Virgil Milton & Nettie (Coble) Gantz.

Mrs Emison acquired her early education in the Elgin Public Grade and High Schools, from which she graduated in 1924. In that year she entered DePauw University, which she attended for 2 years. While in college she was elected to Kappa Kappa Gamma sorority.

In 1933, this family moved from New York City to Bronxville, N.Y., where they resided for some seven years. Thereafter, they lived in Scarborough, N.Y., for two years, and in North Tarrytown, N.Y., until May 1953, when they were living on Tower Hill Road at Scarborough.

Mr Emison is a member of the University Club and India House, in New York City; the Sleepy Hollow Country Club; and the Shattemuc Yacht Club.

CHILDREN

H71 Mary Dee,b-5/7/1931, New York City
m-

She attended the Bronxville Public Grade School, for her first three years, while her parents were living in that city, and transferred to the Central School at Pocantico Hills, N.Y., from which she graduated in 1945. Mary Dee received her preparatory education at The Masters School at Dobbs Ferry, N.Y., from which she graduated in June 1949. While at the latter school, she was a member of the Non-Resident Governing Body; the Student Council; and the Glee Club. In September 1949, she entered DePauw University, where she was chosen a member of Kappa Alpha Theta, and was interested in a number of campus activities. She graduated, B.A., 1953

H72 Elizabeth Anne,b-1/3/1933, New York City
m-

She attended the Bronxville Public Grade School,for her first two years, while her parents were living there, and then transferred to the Central School at Pocantico Hills, N.Y., from which she graduated in 1946. Anne then entered The Masters School at Dobbs Ferry, N.Y. There she was a member of the Senior Board and theGlee Club, and graduated in June 1950. In the Fall of that year she entered DePauw University, where she was elected to Kappa Alpha Theta sorority, and was active in campus affairs. She graduated with the degree of B.A., 1955.

James Henry Emison, son of John Wesley, Jr., and Mary Irene (Hogue) Emison, was born Feb.5,1926, at Vincennes, Ind.

His early education was started in the Vincennes Public Grade Schools. And in 1938, he transferred to the Harvey School at Hawthorne, N.Y. His preparatory schooling was acquired at Taft School at Watertown, Conn., in which he entered in 1939, and graduated in 1943.

In September 1943, he entered DePauw University at Greencastle, Ind. While there, he was called to active duty in the U.S.Naval Reserve (V-12) in February 1944. His Naval training was continued at DePauw until April 1945, when he was transferred to the Navy Supply Corps School at Harvard University in Cambridge, Mass. On Sept.5,1945, he was commissioned as Ensign, and assigned to duty on the U.S.S. Stoddard (DD566) in the Pacific. After the Armistice with Japan, his ship was returned to the U.S. for de-commissioning. And when this work was accomplished, he was released to inactive status Aug.12,1946, in the U.S. Naval Reserve.

In September 1946, he re-entered DePauw University, as a senior, and was graduated, B.A., 1947. While in college, he was elected to Phi Kappa Psi fraternity, and took an active part in campus life.

During the next 15 months after graduation, he gained some of his business experience with the General Cable Co., at Rome, N.Y. And in September 1948, he entered the Harvard Graduate School of Business Administration, from which he graduated in June 1950., MBA

On Sept.28,1948, at Dayton, Ohio, he married Eileen Patricia Sullivan, born Nov.10,1923, daughter of Mr & Mrs Alfred Anthony Sullivan of Dayton.

After completing her grammar school education, Eileen attended and graduated from the Julienne High School. Thereafter she entered and graduated from DePauw University, B.A., 1947. While in college she was chosen a member of Delta Delta Delta sorority.

Since 1951, this family has been residing at 412 Quinn St. in Naugatuck, Conn., in which community Mr Emison had previously entered his business career with the U.S. Rubber Co.

CHILDREN

H76 James Wesley, b-12/12/1949

H77 David Law, b-11/23/1951, Naugatuck, Conn.

HUGH ASH EMISON (F-55)

Hugh Ash Emison, fourth son of John Wesley,Sr., and Sarah Emelia (Dunning) Emison, was born Mar.7,1866, at Wheatland, Ind. His parents had moved to Wheatland for about two years, and later returned to their home, one mile south of Bruceville, Ind., where Hugh Ash received his early education in the schools there.

He started his career in the grain business, in which he continued for a number of years. On July 1,1897, he was appointed Assistant Postmaster at Vincennes, Ind., in which capacity he served until 1913.

On Oct.3,1901, at Vincennes, he married Lovisa Hartwell, born Dec.17,1873, daughter of John T., and Maria S. Hartwell.

In 1913, with H.D. Ridenour, Mr. Emison formed the insurance firm of Ridenour-Emison Agency Co. And this firm bought out the J.L. Bayard Insurance Agency, originally established before the Civil War, in Vincennes. In 1915, the Knox Bank & Trust Co., was formed in Vincennes. And the Ridenour-Emison Agency Co., was acquired by this new banking institution, in which Mr. Emison became the Cashier.

Mr. Emison died on June 17,1924, in Vincennes, where he was buried at the Fairview Cemetery. He was survived by his widow, Lovisa, who now lives at Blue Island, near Chicago, Ill.

Mr. Emison was a member of Lodge 291, B.P.O.E; The Pastime Club; and the Old Post Country Club of Vincennes.

ELIZABETH ETHEL EMISON (F-58)

Elizabeth Ethel (Lizzie) Emison, youngest child of John Wesley,Sr., and Sarah Emelia (Dunning) Emison, was born July 29,1872, at the home of her parents, one mile south of Bruceville, Ind.

She received her early education in the Bruceville Schools, and later attended the Vincennes University for several years.

On Jan.14,1892, at the home of her parents, she was married, by Rev. H.H. Allen, to Francis Marion Harris, born Jan.14,1869, son of George and Eliza Esther (Cooper) Harris of Vincennes, Ind.

This family moved to Princeton, Ind., on Sept.1, 1894, where Mr. Harris joined the staff of the Farmers National Bank. He was the Vice-President and Cashier of that institution.

Mrs. Harris passed away on April 14,1949, at Princeton. The funeral services were held at the Colvin Chapel, by Rev. M.B. McClure, and Dr. L.C. Jeffrey of the Methodist Church, on April 16, 1949, after which the burial was made at the Warnock Cemetery.

The children of Frank M., and Mrs. Lizzie Harris are:-

(A) Helen Esther, born Dec.25,1892, at Vincennes. She married Aug.31,1922, at Princeton, Henry Bernhard Aasterud, born Oct.19, 1880, at Martell, Wis., son of Nels and Siri (Braatelin) Aasterud of Martell, Wis. This family now lives in River Falls, Wis. Their children are:- (a) Betty Jane, born Sept.10,1923, in Princeton, and who married Aug.17,1946, in River Falls, Charles Edward Hanson born Sept.19,1922, in River Falls. Their daughter, Kristi Ann, was born Dec.10,1948, in River Falls. (b) Margaret Elizabeth, born July 28,1928, in Martell, Wis.

(B) Hugh Emison, born Nov.23,1895, at Princeton. He married Aug. 7,1926, in Oklahoma City, Okla., Margaret Rubeal Foster, born May 16,1902, in Woodward, Okla., daughter of Lowery and Ada (Rodgers) Foster, of Woodward. This family now lives in Stroud, Okla. Their children are:- (a) Hugh Emison,Jr., born Nov.6,1929, at Cushing, Okla. (b) Thomas Marion*, born Oct.12,1932, at Jennings, Okla. (c) Helen Marie, born Sept.16,1940, at Stroud, Okla.

* In 1953, the grandson, Thomas Marion, was a student at the University of Oklahoma. After his retirement in 1949, Mr. Francis Marion Harris resided with his daughter, Helen Esther, in River Falls, Wis.

James Madison Emison, third son of Thomas and Jennet (Holmes) Emison, was born May 11,1812, at the large two story log home adjoining the postoffice of Emisons Mill, Ind. His early education was received at the private subscription school nearby.

On Jan.31,1836, he married Emmeline Scott, born Nov.20,1814, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Haddon) Scott, a prominent family in the community. See following; also SCOTT FAMILY herein.

Some 6 months after his marriage, the death of his father, Thomas, brought added responsibilities to James, in the active supervision of the various activities in the mills and the lands around them. Later he bought a large additional acreage of land on Busseron Prairie.

By the year 1850, Mr. Emison had a family of 5 children. And it was about this time that he removed the old log home, and built a large 13 room, two story home at the same site, a photograph of which can be seen elsewhere herein.

As the business activities of James Madison became more complex, he started a diary on Sept.14,1857, which he continued until 3 weeks before his fatal illness and death in 1861. It was from this diary, recently published by Miss Estelle Emison, his granddaughter, that the following extracts were taken. They describe the color, driving power and philosophy of this leader more effectively than the usual obituary.

Jan.20,1860: "Went to the (Shaker) Prairie; the man on the farm feeding his stock out of my corn, so that made me mad. Heard that ---- run off - he got sacks to put wheat in for me to pay for flour, so he cleared the country, so I did not like that. So goes the world."

June 28,1860: "I went down to ----- big Democratic convention They had a big day both in trickery and drunkeness and fighting. They made their nominations by management, and not doing justice to them that were worthy. The men that treated the most, with the exception of Pigeon, got in."

Dec.6,1860: ""Stayed in Terre Haute last night; went to Rockville. Good many there (Railroad Jubilee); fine day, and fine time too."

Apr.27,1861: "I went to Bruceville---good many there. Quite a war feeling is up. They had a meeting and formed---two companies, one to be subject to call of the Governor anywhere in the state, and the other for a home guard. James P. Martin was elected Capt. of the first, and Andrew Dunn, the second."

Apr.28,1861: "The time and troubles are a good deal at present. Weston insisting on joining Harrow's Company (at Vincennes). I joined Home Guard---."

May 11,1861: "Went to Bruceville---to muster. Good many turned out---quite a stir. Things begin to look like war---everything moving. I am forty nine this day, and I begin to feel it."

On June 1,1861, Mr. Emison attended a war rally at Roberts Grove, regarding the formation of a volunteer Company. While there a sudden storm arose, from which he had no shelter, and he suffered a "congestive chill," which resulted in his death on June 14, 1861. He was survived by his widow, who died July 1,1888, at their home. They and most of their children were buried at the Upper Indiana Church cemetery.

Their children were, Thomas, Samuel Ashley, Rebecca Jane, Weston, James, Mary, Martha, Scott, Hugh and John. For further information of them see the following, also "Diary of James Madison Emison & History of Emison's Mills" Estelle Emison, 1947, at D.A.R., Washington, D.C., and Vincennes.

D15 JAMES MADISON EMISON, b-5/11/1812, Emisons Mill, Ind; and d-6/14/1861, there, son of Thomas & Jennet(Holmes)Emison(C3); Hugh (B2); Thomas(A1) See foregoing biographical SKETCH.
He m-1/31/1836, Emmeline Scott, (11/20/1814-7/1/1888)daughter of Thomas & Rebecca(Haddon)Scott. See SCOTT FAMILY herein.
They and children, buried at Upper Indiana Church Cemetery.
CHILDREN(Born at home near Emisons Mill, Knox Co., Ind.)

E51 Thomas, (1/5/1837 - 2/18/1849)

E52 Samuel Ashley, b-7/28/1839; d-1/31/1875, Indianapolis. Un-m.

E53 Rebecca Jane, (10/2/1841-1/14/1866) To Ralls Co., Mo.
m-1/21/1864, (E3)John Thomas Emison(5/18/1848- / /1899)

E54 Weston, (1/12/1844-4/14/1866) Unmarried

E55 James, b-10/15/1846; d-7/4/1916, Vincennes. SKETCH follows
m-1st, 9/26/1872, Hulda M. McClellan(11/2/1845-3/15/1881)
m-2nd, 7/ 1/1886, Mary Hugh Emison(E61)(10/20/1858-9/8/1929)

E56 Mary, (12/18/1849 - 10/7/1870)

E57 Martha, (2/11/1852 - 7/7/1887)

E58 Scott, b-9/23/1854; d-1/25/1941, Vincennes. See SKETCH. Un-m.

E59 Hugh, (4/9/1857 - 9/17/1860)

E60 John, b-4/9/1857; d-3/25/1883, Thomasville, Ga. Unmarried.

1850: HOME, J.M. EMISON(D15) at EMISONS MILL 1952.

SAMUEL ASHLEY EMISON(E52)

Samuel Ashley Emison, second son of James Madison and Emmeline (Scott) Emison, was born July 28,1839, at the large two story log home, near the Postoffice at Emisons Mill, Knox Co., Ind.

He received his early education at the old school, near the mills, in which he became the teacher later. Thereafter he attended and graduated from Indiana University at Bloomington, in 1861.

At that time, the sudden death of his father, James Madison, on June 14,1861, left him, at the early age of 22, as the senior partner in the mills, with his younger brother, James, age 15. And this partnership continued until Samuel returned to study law at Indiana University, from which he graduated with L.L.B., 1872.

Soon afterward, he moved to Indianapolis, where he became associated with a Mr. Perkins in the practice of law, until he died there on Jan.31,1875. Mr. Emison never married.

SCOTT EMISON(E58)

Scott Emison, fifth son of James Madison and Emmeline(Scott) Emison, was born Sept.23,1854, at the new white frame mansion near the mills, a picture of which is shown elsewhere herein.

His early education was received in the school near the mill at which his older brother, Samuel Ashley, was the teacher. After this he went to Indianapolis with Samuel, where he attended preparatory and business school. In 1873, he entered Hanover College, in Indiana, which he attended for two years. There he was a member of Delta Tau Delta fraternity.

Scott left college at the age of 21, and entered business in the firm of G. Weinstein & Co., in Vincennes. After three years he joined the firm of Watts Bond at Oaktown, Ind.

In 1879, Mr. Emison returned to Vincennes, where he became the junior partner of J. & S. Emison, with his older brother, James, the details of which are shown elsewhere herein.

Mr. Emison first visited Europe in 1894, during which time he arranged business connections with firms in England, Scotland and Ireland. About five years later he returned to Europe, where he re-visited these countries, and spent some time in France. During his return on the S.S. Etruria, the ship encountered a disastrous gale, in which it almost foundered, two of the passengers being in such a panic that they jumped overboard.

After the death of his older brother, James, in 1916, Mr. Emison carried on the management of the business until 1919, when he sold the Atlas Mills, and in 1924, the Baltic Mills.

On Jan.25,1941, Mr. Emison died in Vincennes, at the age of 86, after a long and eventful life.

In Masonry Mr. Emison was a Knight Templar; a charter member of the Pastime Club; and an active supporter of the First Presbyterian Church.

NOTE: The present village of Emison, Ind., some two miles west of Emison's Mills, was owned, surveyed and platted by Samuel Ashley Emison(E52) in May 1867. It was a community as early as the year 1810. It was called Emisons Station, on the E & C RR in 1854.

Vandalia, was platted Dec.17,1839 by Joseph VanMeter, on his farm, about 1½ miles north of Maria Creek, on the Terre Haute stage road. A general store was there until the Civil War.

Busseron, was referred to as early as 1812. It was platted May 30, 1854 by Thomas Posey Emison(E41); John Alexander McClure; and William W. Harper.

Oaktown, was platted by George Bond on May 20,1867 and was previously known as Oak Station.

JAMES EMISON(E55)

James Emison was born Oct.15,1846, at the original two story log home, near Emisons Mill, Ind., son of James Madison and Emmeline (Scott) Emison(D15); Thomas(C3); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)

He attended the old school near the mills until the sudden death of his father, on June 14,1861, compelled him to abandon further formal education, at the young age of 15.

Immediately he entered into the active management of the mills and other properties, with his older brother, Samuel Ashley, as the senior member of their partnership.

On Sept.26,1872, he married Hulda Maria McClellan, daughter of Starrett and Phoebe Ann(Campbell)McClellan of Knox Co., Ind. She was born Nov.2,1845, and died Mar.15,1881 in Vincennes, at the birth of her fourth child, James Madison. See McCLELLAN FAMILY.

He continued the management of the mills and other properties until 1879, when he took in his younger brother, Scott, as a junior partner, in the firm of J & S Emison. And the flour mill was moved to Vincennes, some nine miles to the south. This partnership continued until the death of James.

He married second, on July 1,1886, his second cousin, Mary Hugh"Wick"Emison(E61) daughter of Hugh Ash and Mary Katherine(Harper)Emison of Knox Co.,Ind. She was born on Oct.20,1858, and died Sept.8,1929 in Vincennes. See her family elsewhere herein.

Mr. Emison participated in politics to the extent that he was more interested in good government, than any particular policy of the Democratic party. As such, he served as County Commissioner and later, as a city Councilman in Vincennes.

After a full and useful life, Mr. Emison died on Independence Day, 1916, at his home on 4th Street in Vincennes.

He was a member of the Odd Fellows Lodge; the Pastime Club; and an active supporter of the First Presbyterian Church.

CHILDREN

F61 Rebecca Estelle,b-7/17/1873, Emisons Mill
Unmarried. See her biographical SKETCH following.

F62 Maud,b-9/15/1875, Emisons Mill, Ind; d-6/22/1932, Vincennes.
m-5/18/1898, Vincennes, John Mantle Brevoort,b-10/13/1870, in Vincennes, son of William Henry & Harriet Brandon(Mantle)Brevoort. See BREVOORT FAMILY elsewhere herein for children.

F63 Samuel McClellan,b-8/8/1879, Emisons Mill, Ind; d-12/1/1947 in Vincennes. See his SKETCH in following.
m-6/5/1907, Vincennes, Emily Adams,(1/9/1881- / /) the daughter of John C. & Sarah E.(Culbertson)Adams of Vincennes.

F64 James Madison,(3/14/1881 - At birth)

F65 Hugh Harper,(5/4/1887 - 10/4/1902) "Ted"

F66 Martha Hanna,b-4/11/1894, Vincennes. See McFARLAND FAMILY.
m-4/10/1919, Lawrenceville, Ill., Walter Chatten McFarland, b-6/19/1895, Shoals, Ind., son of Elijah & Minnie May(Chatten)McFarland of Vincennes. See her SKETCH in McFARLAND FAMILY.

NOTE: See "Diary of James Emison" Estelle Emison, 1949, at D.A.R., Washington, D.C., and Vincennes

Rebecca Estelle Emison, eldest daughter of James and Huldah Maria (McClellan) Emison, was born July 17, 1873, at the old white mansion, built by her grandfather, James Madison Emison, near Emison's Mill, Ind., some nine miles north of Vincennes.

There she learned to do the things which all country children know; to drive horses, to harness, and to ride them.

The first step in her education was the attendance at the subscription school, near her home, taught by Mrs Elizabeth Sartor. When the family of James Emison moved to Vincennes in 1882, Estelle and her sister, Maud, attended the public schools in Vincennes until the Fall of 1886, when they transferred to the Vincennes University.

In September 1892, she entered Indiana University at Bloomington, as a Junior, where she was a member of Kappa Kappa Gamma sorority, and took an active part in campus affairs. She graduated in June 1894, with the degree of B.A.

In August 1894, Miss Emison entered the office of her father's and uncle's firm, J. & S. Emison, which owned and operated the Atlas Mills and the Baltic Mills at Vincennes. Shortly thereafter, she became the secretary and assistant of her uncle, Scott Emison. Much of the office work of the mills was under her supervision and responsibility. After the sale of these mills in 1919 and 1924 respectively, she continued as Scott Emison's secretary. And from 1934 until his death in 1941, she looked after the capable and successful management of his business interests and properties, many of which she inherited.

She has been a member of the Business and Professional Womens Club of Vincennes, and of the American Association of Business Women. With a keen interest in civic affairs, she is a member of the Vincennes Chamber of Commerce; the Fortnightly Club; and has served as Secretary of the Girl Scouts. Politically, she is an earnest believer in the ideals of the Democratic Party.

Miss Emison is an enthusiastic member of Francis Vigo Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and served as Regent of that Chapter in 1932-33. She encouraged its work in genealogy, and called the first meeting to list the graves in all the cemeteries of Knox County. As Chairman of the Genealogical Committee, she assisted in placing a number of valuable books in the Indiana State Library at Indianapolis, and the National Library of the D.A.R. in Washington, D.C. She was on the Committee for the restoration of "Grouseland" the old mansion of General William Henry Harrison, now owned and occupied by the D.A.R. For further information on President Harrison, see the article elsewhere in this book. Miss Emison is a member (2997) of the Pennsylvania Society of Colonial Dames of America.

Among her educational activities, Miss Emison is a charter member of the Vincennes Chapter, American Association of University Women, and a member of the Emeritus Club of Indiana University, comprised of retired professors and graduates past their fiftieth class anniversary. She is now a Trustee of the Vincennes University.

Miss Emison has travelled extensively throughout the United States, seeking to broaden her outlook on life through understanding others. She has been for many years a member of the First Presbyterian Church of Vincennes, and a loyal worker in church organizations.

SAMUEL McCLELLAN EMISON (F-63)

Samuel McClellan Emison, son of James and Hulda (McClellan) Emison, was born Aug.8,1879, at the old mansion built by his grandfather, James Madison Emison, near Emisons Mill on Maria Creek, about 8 miles north of Vincennes, Ind.

His mother died March 15,1881, while he was still an infant. And he was taken to the home of his maternal grandmother, Phoebe Ann (Campbell) McClellan, where he remained through the early years of his life. Aunt Phoebe Ann, as his grandmother was known, was recognized as the community leader. And this association proved most fortunate to him in shaping the character and ideals of the grandson. On reaching school age, he became a pupil at the old Simpson School, a one room structure located near his grandfathers farm, in which his mother had taught prior to her marriage. He remained there until reaching the fourth grade.

The flour mill had been moved to Vincennes in 1879, and in 1882 his father moved the family to Vincennes, where he resided north of the Methodist Church, on fourth street. At Vincennes, he entered the Vincennes University, completing his grade work, preparatory schooling and two years of college. While there, he became a member of the Cadet Corps, and distinguished himself by being the first and only freshman to win the competitive award known as the Joseph Medal. He graduated from the Vincennes University in 1897. Then he entered Indiana University at Bloomington, where he majored in history and economics. Two years later, at the age of nineteen, he graduated with the degree of A.B., 1899.

Mr. Emison returned to Vincennes where he took up the study of law in the office of his cousin, James Wade Emison, Sr., a leading member of the Republican party in the state. He was admitted to the Bar, and commenced the practice of law in 1900. He was of the opposite political faith to his cousin, and won the nomination for Prosecuting Attorney on the Democratic ticket over a large field of opponents. He was elected to that office in 1902, and again in 1904.

On June 5,1907, at Vincennes, he was united in marriage with Emily Adams, born Jan.9,1881, daughter of John C., and Sarah E. (Culbertson) Adams. Mr. Adams had served as Prosecutor in 1886-88, and was a prominent lawyer at Vincennes. Her mother was the daughter of Col. James L. Culbertson of Edwardsport, who was also a well known lawyer. Mrs. Emison graduated from the Vincennes University. Later she attended and graduated from Butler College at Indianapolis, and Chicago University. Having similar tastes and backgrounds, their marriage proved especially happy.

Mr. Emison inherited the old family home where he was born, near the old mill on Maria Creek. Across the old stage road, now an Indiana highway, is a pasture of high quality native bluegrass, never broken nor plowed for over a hundred years. Mr. Emison spent his summers at the old home, while looking after his farms.

It was through the presence of an Indian Mound on land acquired by Mr. Emison, that he developed his interest in anthropological research, and the hobby of Indian relics. This led to the famous Emison collection of prehistoric objects.

He had a long and successful career in his profession, having practiced law at Vincennes continuously for over forty six years.

Mr. Emison died suddenly, from heart attack, on Dec.1,1947, at Vincennes, where he was buried.

In Masonry, he was a member of the Blue Lodge, and Knight Templars, at Vincennes, and the Shrine, at Indianapolis.

SAMUEL EMISON was born Sept.17,1788, several miles northeast of Georgetown, Ky., son of Hugh & Mary(Baird)Emison(B2); Thos(A1)

As a boy of 15, he moved to Knox Co. Ind., with his 3 older brothers, in 1804. At the Battle of Tippecanoe, Nov.7,1811, he was a Soldier, with his future father-in-law, John McClure, Sgt., in the Vincennes Troop of Light Dragoons, commanded by his older brother, Thomas. On May 14, 1814, he was appointed 3rd Lieutenant in a Squadron of Cavalry, and on September 22, 1818, as a Captain of Cavalry, 1st Regt. Ind. Militia.

He married Apr. 9, 1812, Knox Co., Mary "Polly" McClure,born Mar. 15, 1790, near Louisville, Ky., daughter of John & Jane (McGuire) McClintock McClure. See McCLURE FAMILY herein.

When Vincennes was incorporated in 1814, Homer Johnson and Samuel Emison were engaged to make an official survey and plat of town, then extending north to Hart St. On Nov. 18, 1816 the Trustees officially adopted (Johnson & Emison) survey of the "Old Town" which plat is used today. Samuel was Surveyor of Knox Co.,1816-37.

Samuel's brother, John (a Federal Surveyor) and he, organized prior to 1820, a stagecoach line from Evansville To Terre Haute. It was continued by Samuel's son, Hugh Ash, and George Green. Emisons Mills and Vandalia, a few miles north, were depots for the change of horses.

He died Mar. 3, 1857, and she on Mar. 21, 1877. Bd-Ind Church
His Will; Knox Co. Ind; Bk.B; p.52;(2/23/1857-3/19/1857)

CHILDREN(Born & Married in Knox Co. Ind)(Bd-Upper Indiana Church)

D21 Hugh Ash,b-7/19/1815; d-1/7/1900, Trenton, Mo. See NEXT PAGE.
m-2/17/1857, Mary Catherine Harper,(6/6/1825-11/ /1890) of Thomas & Mary(Sullinger)Harper, formerly of Woodford Co. Ky.

D22 Mary Jane,(2/20/1818-3/22/1902) To Ralls Co. Mo.
m-1st, 10/ 8/1844, Eli Hawkins,
m-2nd, / /18 , Ebenezer W. Hall,b-1/7/1814
m-3rd, 5/19/1863, Judge Wm G. Pomeroy,

D23 John,(6/28/1819-9/19/1856) See following pages
m-2/1/1849, Harriet Browning,(5/2/1828-3/19/1869)

D25 Symes Harrison,(6/26/1822-10/1/1826)

D26 Margaret,(8/14/1824-12/7/1900) Vincennes
m-11/15/1842, Thomas P. Beckes,b-11/15/1819) son of Benjamin & Elizabeth(Fredericks)Beckes. He d-11/15/1842.

D27 Elizabeth,(4/5/1826-5/29/1859)
m-1/4/1847, John B. Patterson,

D28 Martha Ann,(10/21/1831-5/11/1838)

D29 Samuel Beard,(5/7/1835-1/28/1888) See following pages.
m-2/18/1862, Eliza Purcell,(10/28/1836-5/18/1917)

Knox Co. Ind; Deed Bk.C; p.174;(1/8/1823 - / /1823)
SAMUEL EMISON: From John Decker, Sheriff; 400 acres, Donation 195. (Adjoining his brother, Thomas, on southeast, near Emisons Mills)

Gibson Co. Ind; U.S. Land Grant; 1/20/1835;
SAMUEL EMISON & Thos Westfall; -----; Sec.29; Twp.1N; Rn10W; 640? (At White River, near the mouth)

Knox Co. Ind; Deed Bk.I; p.338;(1/21/1839 - 2/7/1839)
SAMUEL EMISON: From Wm & Mary Burtch; 89 3/4 acres in east corner of Donation 22. (Indicates Samuel's start of land accumulation in Donations 21 & 22, three miles east of Vincennes, where he died.)

"Hugh Ash Emison, at the time of his death, was the oldest member of one of the oldest families in Knox Co. Ind.

The family name was originally that of Emerson. (Possibly true, before the family left Ireland, but subsequent migrations of EMISONS from there tend to negate this family legend).

In (1761-62, James?) Hugh and Ash (Emison), sons of Sir Thomas Emerson of Ireland, came to America, arriving at Jamestown, after a long and disastrous voyage.

In company with the McClure and Baird families, who were the ancestors of the old and highly respected McClure and Baird families of this county, Hugh and Ash Emison traveled (in 1775, from Cumberland Co. Pa., to Westmoreland Co. Pa., where they served during the Revolution; and from there, in 1780) overland to the headwaters of the Ohio River, where they constructed a flat boat, and floated down the Ohio to (Limestone) a point opposite Georgetown, Ky. Here the group of homeseekers separated----. (In Cumberland Co. 1771) the Emison and Baird families had been united by the marriage of Hugh Emison and Mary Baird. (Ash Emison and Mary Mitchell were believed to have married before leaving Westmoreland Co. Pa.)

Hugh Emison, and his wife Mary, and Ash Emison and his family found a home for themselves (north and east) of where the city of Georgetown, Ky., now is, and the McClures and Bairds found their way to (Louisville, and Ba(i)rdstown, and later) to Knox Co. Ind.

Mary Baird was the aunt of the late Joe Baird of Bruceville.

Of the children who were born to Hugh and Mary Emison,(James) Thomas, John and Samuel, came to Knox Co., in 1804

Martha Emison, the youngest daughter of Hugh and Mary Emison was the mother of Mrs. William Heberd of this city (Vincennes).

One by one they are falling as did the giant trees of the mighty forests they have cleared away.

On Sunday, January 7,1900, at his home in the city of Trenton, Mo., Hugh ash Emison passed away after a short sickness of pneumonia. He had been in the enjoyment of unusual health for one of his years, until some 3 or 4 days before his death.

Hugh Ash Emison was born in Knox County, on what is now the William Heberd farm some 3 miles east of the city,on July 19,1815.

His life has covered a mighty span of years. He was born one year before the territory of Indiana was admitted as a State into the Union. He has lived almost three-fourths of the years of our national existence. He has seen the great State of Indiana spring up out of an unbroken wilderness. He has seen Knox County, which he loved, and with his fellow laborers helped to make what it now is, denuded of the primeval forests which covered it in the days of his boyhood, and brought to its present high state of cultivation; he has seen its few scattered settlements grow into its present rich, enlightened, prosperous and progressive population. He has seen the city of Vincennes, of which he was for a quarter of a century, an honored citizen, grow from an insignificant borough into its now splendid proportions.

He had seen the old stage coach line which had its headquarters here, and with which he was connected for a third of a century, gradually supplanted and driven out of existence by our present railway system.

Hugh Ash Emison was married to Mary Katherine Harper, February 15,1865 Five children were born to them, namely Mary Hugh, now the wife of James Emison,Sr; Martha H., now the wife of Jefferson Sloat of Trenton, Mo; John Emison,Sr., now a resident of Tennessee; Thomas Emison, now a resident of Trenton, Mo; and Samuel who died in infancy.

Mr. Emison left surviving, his two sisters, namely Mrs.Margaret Beckes of this city, and Mrs. Mary Pomeroy, of Falls Co. Mo.

Hugh Emison was a man of stalwart proportions, and sterling character, and of gentle and kindly ways. He had the respect and friendship of all who knew him. He lived a long eventful and use-

ful life, and measuring it throughout with the Golden Rule. He is coming back home to find a lasting resting place beside his beloved and faithful wife in the beautiful cemetery at the Upper Indiana Church. The funeral will take place from the residence of James Emison(E55) at 10:00 A.M., Wednesday."

NOTE: Above obituary is from the "Vincennes Sun" on 1/10/1900 By James Wade Emison,Sr.(F52). Additions & corrections in parentheses, from records found more recently, by J.W.E.,Jr.(G32)

D21 HUGH ASH EMISON,b-7/19/1815, Knox Co. Ind; d-1/7/1900,Trenton, Mo., son of Samuel & Mary(McClure)Emison(C9); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1).
He m-2/17/1857, MARY CATHERINE HARPER,(8/6/1825-11/ /1890) daughter of Thomas & Mary(Sullinger)Harper of Woodford Co. Ky.
CHILDREN(Born, Vincennes, Ind; Buried, Upper Indiana Church)

E61 Mary Hugh"Wick"b-10/20/1858; d-9/8/1929, Vincennes
m-7/1/1886, James Emison(E55) (10/15/1846-7/4/1916)See SKETCH

E62 Martha Hannah,b-6/9/1860; d-3/21/1931, Long Beach, Calif.
m-10/9/1878, Vincennes, Jefferson Rufus Sloat,b-3/2/1858 near Canton, Ohio; d-6/25/1927, Trenton, Mo.
Children
(a)Katherine Savilla,b-8/13/1882, Vincennes
m-10/19/1905,(Trenton)Elgin Mallett,b-5/13/1875,Burlington,Ia
Child: Martha Helen,b-11/30/1912, Trenton; m-12/18/1948,Wash. D.C., Firson L. Zackert, U.S.N.,b-5/5/1919, Burlington, Ia.
Children: Kay Lynn,b-11/17/1949. Stephen George,b-3/5/1953
Susan Ann,b-3/19/1954
(b)Walter Emison,b-2/17/1890, Vincennes
Unmarried. (Atty., LaClede Gas Light Co., St Louis, Mo.)

E63 John Hugh,b-10/20/1861; d-12/31/1917, Watertown, Tenn.
m-4/12/1892, May Belle Houston,(4/9/1867-8/ /1918)See BELOW

E64 Thomas Harper,b-12/6/1865; d-4/4/1933, Long Beach, Calif.
Unmarried. Lived in Trenton, Mo., 1900. Bd-Upper Indiana Ch.

E65 Samuel,(10/11/1867 - 8/5/1870)

E63 JOHN HUGH EMISON,b-10/20/1861, Vincennes; d-12/31/1917, Watertown, Tenn., son of Hugh & Mary Katherine(Harper)Emison(D21); Samuel(C9); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1). Lived in Eldon, Ia; later to Tan
He m-4/12/1892, S. Pittsburg, Tenn., MAY BELLE HOUSTON,b-4/9/1867, South Pittsburg; d-8/ /1918, Nashville, Tenn., daughter of Wm & Sarah(Colyar)Houston. She was bd-Richard City, Tenn.
CHILDREN(*Born in South Pittsburg, Tenn.)

F69 Ralph Waldo,(10/27/1893 - 10/7/1895)*

F70 Florence Anna,(7/30/1897 - 8/10/1897)*

F71 Harold Sloat,b-8/5/1898:* d-9/7/1945, Garden City, L.I.
m-5/28/1921, Richmond, Va., Beatrice Ottalie Taylor,b-10/9/1899, West Point, Va; d-9/15/1951, Richmond. Following page.

F72 Arthur Colyar,b-10/21/1902, Cookeville, Tenn. Following page.
m-9/23/1939, North Bergen, N.J., Charlotte Georgiana Brielmaier,b-10/3/1916, Sommerville, Mass.

F73 Thomas Harper,b-10/31/1904, Monterey, Tenn. Following page.
m-4/2/1928, Mary Estella Gill,b-2/16/1907

F74 John Hugh,Jr.,b-10/3/1908, Monterey, Tenn.
Unmarried. 3012 Hanes St., Richmond, Va.

F71 HAROLD SLOAT EMISON,b-8/5/1898, South Pittsburg, Tenn; d-9/7/1945, Garden City, L.I., son of John Hugh,Sr., & May Belle (Houston)Emison(E63); Hugh(D21); Samuel(C9); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)
He m-5/28/1921, Richmond, Va., BEATRICE OTTALIE TAYLOR,b-10/9/1899, West Point, Va., d-8/15/1951, Richmond, daughter of Judson Ryland & Lucy Stella(Vandling)Taylor. Both bd-Forrest Lawn Cem'ty (Richmond,1921-28; Baltimore,1929-34; Garden City,1935-47; Richmd)
CHILDREN(*Born in Richmond, Va.)
G53 Harold Sloat,Jr.,b-5/14/1922*; Attended V.M.I. In World War II
m-7/7/1951, Richmond, Ruth(Smith)Bacho,b-7/15/1913, Richmond. daughter of Robert & Elizabeth(Mallory)Smith. (3517 Patrick Ave./(I55)Son: John Winn,b-8/27/1952, Richmond.

G54 Colyar Judson,b-8/5/1925*; (Winfrey Rd., Glen Allen, Va.)
m-6/25/1949, Richmond, Elizabeth Jean Benson,b-9/18/1928,Cass, W. Va., daughter of Wm Given & Clara Gretchen Benson.

G55 Virginia Houston,b-8/25/1927*; (Rte 2;Bx 19; Ashland, Va.
m-11/21/1947, Richmond, Warren Crawford Thomas,b- / /19 , of Emanuel & Lelia Jane Thomas. Dau: Susan Kay,b-4/7/1952,Rich'nd.

G56 Kathleen Harper,b-2/26/1932, Baltimore. (Returned to Rich'nd.
m-10/5/1951, Washington,D.C., Ronald Ormond Doolin,b-5/27/1926, Kas City, Kas., of Carl James & Florence Marie(Ashby)Doolin.

F72 ARTHUR COLYAR EMISON,b-10/21/1902, Cookeville, Tenn., son of John Hugh,Sr., & May Belle(Houston)Emison(E63); Hugh(D21); Samuel(C9); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1) (321 Liberty Rd., Englewood, N.J.)
He m-9/23/1939, N. Bergen, N.J., CHARLOTTE GEORGIANA BRIELMAIER,b-10/3/1916,Sommerville,Mass.,of Alex E & Charlotte(Aschoff)
CHILDREN(Born Teanock, N.J.)
G57 Arthur Colyar,Jr.,b-3/20/1942

G58 Gerald Hugh,b-2/13/1944

G59 Wayne Douglas,b-8/27/1946

F73 THOMAS HARPER EMISON,b-10/31/1904, Monterey, Tenn., son of John Hugh,Sr., & May Belle(Houston)Emison(E63); Hugh(D21); Samuel(C9); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)
He m-4/2/1928, MARY ESTELLA GILL,b-2/16/1907
She m-2nd, / /193 , Samuel Hillman, 311 E. 6th St., Pana, Ill.
CHILDREN
G60 Thomas Harper,Jr.,b-1/20/1929, Ramsey, Ill. (Entd Army 12/4/1952, Ft Custer, Mich; Attchd 2128 Ser Un; Army Hosp; Ft Knox, Ky)

G61 John William,b-7/12/1931, Ramsey, Ill. (Entd Army 11/1/1951, Ft Custer, Mich. Commissioned 2nd Lt., F.A., Ft Sill, Okla., 12/2/1952, and assgned Bat "M" 61st F.A. Bn., Japan) (Korean War)

D23 JOHN EMISON,(6/28/1819-9/19/1856) Knox Co. Ind., son of Samuel & Mary(McClure)Emison(C9); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)
He m-2/1/1849, Knox Co., HARRIET BROWNING,(5/2/1828-3/19/1859

CHILDREN
E71 Louis Browning,(12/28/1849-9/28/1850) Greenlawn Cem., Vin.

E72 ?Martha,(10/3/1850-5/11/1858) Greenlawn Cemetery, Vincennes.

E73 Hugh Ash,(7/15/1851-3/19/1853)Greenlawn Cemetery, Vincennes.

JOHN HUGH EMISON(E63) died Dec.31,1917, at his home in Watertown, Tenn. He was born Oct.20,1861, on the farm of his father, Hugh Ash Emison, several miles east of Vincennes, Ind.

He received his education in the Public Schools of Vincennes and Knox Co. Thereafter he became an engineer of the old O & M and went to New Mexico in that capacity. There he married Apr.12,1892, May Belle Houston (4/9/1867 - 8/ /1918) daughter of William & Sarah(Colyar)Houston of South Pittsburg and Nashville, Tenn. Her Mother, Sarah(Colyar)Houston (9/22/1836 - 8/12/1912) was a daughter of Col A.S. Colyar, one of Nashville's most distinquished citizens and one of the few surviving members of the Confederate Congress. As an author, one of his best known works was "The Life of Andrew Jackson." At the time of his death on Dec.22,19 , at his home on 8th Ave., in Nashville, he had passed his 90th birthday.

At the time of his death in Watertown, Tenn., John Hugh Emison had been connected with the Nashville Division of the Southern Railroad. During his latter years, as an ardent member of the Methodist Church, and in the midst of his lingering illness, he received a glowing tribute from his Kennedy Bible Class of Lebanon,Tenn.

Mr. Emison's surviving sisters and brother were Mrs James Emison(E61); Mrs Martha Sloat of Trenton, Mo.(E62) and Thomas Harper Emison(E64) of Duluth, Minn. They and his children, Harold Sloat; Arthur Colyar; Thomas Harper; and John Hugh,Jr., are shown in detail elsewhere herein. (From"Vincennes Commercial" 1/1/1918; also clipping from unidentified Nashville Paper on Col A.S. Colyar).

BEATRICE OTTALIE(TAYLOR)EMISON(F71) died of heart attack on Sept.15,1951, while outing with members of her Pilot Club at Dunnsville, Va. Mrs Emison first came to work with the Virginia Commission of Game and Inland Fisheries, at Richmond in the twenties. She married and left the Commission, raised a family, became a widow of Harold S. Emison, Sept.7,1945 in Garden City, L.I. And she returned to the Commission in 1949, in the Education Division. She contributed much to the success of the magazine "Virginia Wildlife"

Always active in civic and community life, Mrs Emison was a former President of the Women's Auxiliary of the Church of the Epiphany; the Richmond Pilot Club; and the Bryan Park Civic Assoc.

Her radiant personality, ready smile and genuine warmth, her great capacity for full living and human frienship cannot help but remain indelible to her many friends. (J.J.S: "Virginia Wildlife")

THOMAS HARPER EMISON,Jr.(G60) was born Jan.20,1929 at Ramsey, Ill. He received his early education in the Public Grade and High Schools at Pana, Ill., where he resides with his mother at 311 E. 6th St. He entered the U.S. Army 12/4/1952, at Ft Custer, Mich. After completing his 16 weeks of basic infantry and medical training at MRTC, Camp Pickett, Va., on Apr.25,1953, he was assigned to the 2128th Ser. Unit, U.S. Army Hospital, Ft. Knox, Ky.

JOHN WILLIAM EMISON,(G61) was born July 12,1931, Ramsey, Ill. After his early education in the Public Grade and High Schools of Pana, Ill., he completed 2 years of college at Blackburn and Rollla, Mo., where he was a member of Tau Kappa Epsilon fraternity. He entered the U.S. Army, 11/1/1951 at Ft Custer, Mich. After completing the course at the School of Fire, Ft Sill, Okla., on 12/2/1952, he was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, and assigned to Battery"B" 61st F.A. Bn., in Japan. During a recent illness (January 7th to April 18, at the U.S. Army Hospital in Tokyo, he was visited by former Gov. Adlai Stevenson.

D29 SAMUEL BEARD EMISON,(5/7/1835 - 1/28/1888) Knox Co. Ind., son of Samuel & Mary(McClure)Emison(C9); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1). He m-2/18/1862, Eliza Purcell,(10/28/1836 -5/18/1917)

His Will: Knox Co. Bk.C; p.290;(1/26/1888-1/28/1888); Wife, Eliza, received estate. Wit: W.W. Berry; Daniel Fox; R.B. Patterson

CHILDREN(Born; Married; Died in Knox Co. Ind)

E81 Margaret,(2/22/1863 - 3/23/1930)

E82 Frank Purcell,(5/20/1864-3/9/1941) Lived in Vincennes m-10/4/1894, Martha Langdon Root,(3/1/1869-5/29/1898)

E83 Frances "Fannie",(1/18/1866- 9/ 8/1949) Wheatland, Ind. m-11/19/1890, Jos Baird Mayfield,(4/18/1863-5/31/1949)

E84 George Crooks,(1/3/1868-6/22/1907) Unmarried

E85 Mary Jane,(10/20/1871- / /) Fritchton, Ind. m-12/19/1894, Andrew Ellis Nicholson,(2/8/1868-9/24/1952)

E86 Samuel Beard,Jr.,(4/24/1873-4/27/1933) Unmarried. Vincennes.

E87 William Claude,(7/4/1876-5/23/1946) Unmarried

E88 Lewis Decker,(2/18/1879-3/21/1879)

E89 Nina Eliza,(8/8/1881- / /) Vincennes, m-12/29/1915, Leon Cooper,(8/26/1885-11/7/1952)

C13 HUGH ASH EMISON, b-12/6/1810, Scott Co. Ky: d-10/28/1874, son of Hugh & Elizabeth(Marshall)Emison(B2); Thomas(A1).
He m- / /1830, JANE PEARSON of Owenton, Ky., b-12/8/1812 and d-2/9/1873. Both buried at Lexington, Ky
CHILDREN(Born in Scott Co. Ky)
D31 John Ash,(6/27/1839-10/19/1902) See following pages.
m-1/12/1865, Evaline Virginia Musser,(7/25/1849-7/9/1890) the daughter of Peter & Elizabeth Musser of Mt Airy, Wythe Co. Va.

D32 Mary,(/ /1843 - / /1907) To Oakland City, Ind.
m- / /18 , W.H. Coleman,

D33 Lucy Jane,(12/31/1845-2/10/1889) To Lexington, Ky., in 1872
m-1st, 4/25/1867, Casimiro Pieri,(8/19/1831- 4/10/1872)
m-2nd, / /18 , Joseph Dinelli,(12/26/1850- 9/23/1930)
Children
(a) Beatrice Pierrie,
(b) Truilla Pierrie,
(c)
(d) Lucy Dinelli,
m-
*(e) Mae Emison Dinelli, b-2/21/1877 at Lexington, Ky
m- / / , Jones

D34 Martha J.,(/ /1847- / /) To Montgommery Co. Ky.
m-10/12/1864, Henry Garret,

HUGH ASH EMISON(C13)"In 1830, at the time of his marriage to Jane Pearson of Owenton, his father gave him a 200 acre farm near Georgetown, well stocked, and built a home for them (which he did for each of his children). According to Cousin Martha Moore (the daughter of Samuel Moore) Hugh Ash's father gave him many slaves, among whom were Nancy and Leebow, children of old Ann

Grandfather, Hugh Ash, was very prosperous until the War between the States. He was a Union sympathizer, determined to stand by the Union, and was certain that the Government intended doing the right thing by reimbursing the South for her slaves. His only son joined the Union Army. During the War his farm was devastated by Morgan and his men, who drove off all the stock they had failed to butcher. They rifled the pantry and storehouse, leaving no food for the family. Soon after this the slaves were freed at the end of the War. But he had been a very kind master, so that many of his slaves refused to leave him. He assisted neighbors, in rebuilding their homes and barnes, destroyed by marauding bands."

Dr JOSEPH F. EMISON(C19),(9/10/1822-7/27/1890) Scott Co. Ky. son of Hugh & Elizabeth(Marshall)Emison.
"He was one of the best beloved doctors in Scott County. The night was never too dark, nor the weather too bad for him to call on his patients. He would have been a wealthy man had he received all the fees owed him. But he gave his services freely to the poor. His wife, Caroline, was my favorite Great Aunt." (See Appendix. His Estate: Scott Co Cir Ct. Ky; Deed Bk.30; p.193; Box 280)
*NOTE: Above sketches contained in letter of 11/19/1938, from Mrs Mae Emison(Dinelli)Jones of Lexington, Ky. See following.

*MAE EMISON(DINELLI)JONES, graduated from Sayre Female Institute in Lexington. Since 1923, her poems have appeared in many of the newspapers and most of the poetry magazines of America. Henry Harrison, Editor of "Poetry World" (and her children, Mrs S. Burger; Mrs J.L. Meyers; and B.B. Jones of Lexington) have urged that her works be published. For further details on this noted poetess, see the "Lexington Leader" of 1/22/1951, which also shows an oil portrait of Mrs Jones, held by her grand daughter, Mrs Preston Yeager,Jr., who painted it.

D31 JOHN ASH EMISON,b-6/27/1839, Scott Co. Ky., son of Hugh Ash & Jane(Pearson)Emison(C13); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1)
He*m-1/12/1865, EVALINE VIRGINIA MUSSER,(7/25/1849-7/9/1890) daughter of Peter & Elizabeth. *(Rev Elijah Hawkins at Mt Airy, Va.
This family moved from Mt Airy, Wythe Co. Va., to Lexington, Ky., c1870: thence to Blufton, Ohio. He d-10/19/1902, Canton, Ohio.
CHILDREN (Parents bd-Maple Grove Cemetery, Blufton, Ohio)
EE81 Gertrude,b-3/25/1866 near Mt Airy, Va. (To Blufton, Ohio)

EE82 Elizabeth,b-11/17/1867, Mt Airy; d-8/13/1872

EE83 Herbert H.,b-4/30/1869, Mt Airy; d-1/19/1900
m- / / , May Ogle of Tipton, Ind.

EE84 Alice,b-5/26/1871 near Lexington, Ky; d-9/26/1872,Presb. Cem.

EE85 John Kingkead,(9/16/1872-12/26/1873) Presbyterian Cem. Lextn.

EE86 Ralph,b-3/1/1874, Lexington; d-12/30/1926, Fostoria, Ohio
m-11/27/1895, Mary Eliz Wullenschneider(11/20/1872-1/25/1954)

EE87 Clara Virginia,(8/29/1875-7/14/1876) Presb. Cem. Lexington.

EE88 Gay,b-3/11/1877, Lexington; d- / /1949, Toledo, Ohio
m- 3/28/1901, Bessie ,d- / /1950

EE86 RALPH EMISON,b-3/1/1874, Lexington, Ky; d-12/13/1926, Fostoria, Ohio, son of John Ash & Evaline Virginia(Musser)Emison(D31) Hugh(C13); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1).
He m-11/27/1895, MARY ELIZABETH WULLENSCHNEIDER,(11/20/1872-1/25/1954)
CHILDREN
F81 Dewey Joseph,b-5/31/1898; (2700 National Ave., National City
m-1st,11/19/1918, Ruth Chambers,b-12/10/1900,
m-2nd, 5/22/1944, Edythe Adams, National City, Calif,b-3/21/

Children
(G81)Mary Louise,b-1/29/1920; (2375 Swansea Rd., Columbus, Ohio)
m-1st, 10/31/1940, Warren Kadel,
m-2nd, 10/24/1947, John R. Sharon,b-10/24/1926, Columbus, O., son of Jacob E. & Rose C.(Dixon)Sharon

F82 Clara,b-9/30/1896; d-9/4/1939, Fostoria, Ohio
m- 8/31/1918, Lyman Hess,d-7/4/1952

C14 GREENUP EMISON,b-8/17/1812; d-2/27/1847, Scott Co.,Ky., son of Hugh & Elizabeth(Marshall)Emison(B2); Thomas(A1)
He m- / /18 , PRISCILLA BERRY,(/ /18 -2/28/1847)

CHILDREN(Born in Scott Co. Ky.)(Married in Scott Co. Ky.)
D41 Elizabeth,
m- 5/16/1871, John Carter,

D42 Benjamine,(3/10/1844-1/27/1932) Moved near Hamilton, Ohio
m-2/8/1868, Lucy Jane Berry,(5/14/1844-1/ /1918)

D43 Nancy,(/ /18 - / /) To Mexico, Mo.
m- / /18 , John Martin Smith,

D44 Laura P.,(/ /18 - / /) Remained in Scott Co.
m-5/21/1866, Franklin N. Spears,

D42 BENJAMINE EMISON,b-3/10/1844, Scott Co.,Ky; d-1/27/1932 near Hamilton, Ohio, son of Greenup & Priscilla(Berry)Emison(C14); Hugh(B2); Thomas(A1). This family settled near Hamilton, Ohio.
He m-2/8/1866, LUCY JANE BERRY,(5/14/1844-1/ /1918)daughter of William B. & Lucy(Emison)Berry(C15)
CHILDREN(Lived and died near Hamilton, Ohio, except Mary L.,)
E91 Maud E.,(11/23/1866-1/30/1937) Unmarried

E92 Clay P.,(2/3/1869-11/26/1917)
m-3/8/1899, Myrtle Bowyer,

E93 Anna L.,(3/6/1871-12/21/1943) Unmarried

E94 Mary L.,"Mamie"(3/12/1873-8/14/1915) Near Ontario, Can.
m- / /18 , William Pethrick,

E95 William W.,(11/4/1875- / /19) 422 Henry St., Hamilton
m- / / , Sarah Williams,

E96 Lucy Berry,(2/17/1878-12/25/1902) Unmarried

E97 Joseph W.,(4/23/1880-3/ /1914) Unmarried

E98 Bessie,(7/12/1885-
m-1st, / /19 , James Hogan,
m-2nd, / /19 , John Reese,

C16 GEORGE MARSHALL EMISON,(2/29/1816-9/6/1845) both in Scott Co. son of Hugh & Elizabeth(Marshall)Emison(B2); Thomas(A1)
He m-7/12/1838, NANCY BATTERTON,

CHILDREN(Born in Scott Co. Ky.)
D51 Julia A.,(/ /18 - / /) To Fulton, Mo.
m- / /18 , Davis,

D52 Mary Ellen,(/ /18 - / /) To Fulton, Mo.
m- / /18 , William P. Smith,

D53 Aletha Elizabeth,
Unmarried

C17 BENJAMIN F. EMISON,(11/21/1818 - 11/ /1850) both in Scott Co.,Ky., son of Hugh & Elizabeth(Marshall)Emison(B2); Thomas[1]
He m-1st, 2/ 6/1845,ALETHEA ANN LEACH(8/27/1827-9/ /1846)
He m-2nd, 8/ 3/1847,ELLEN T.McDONALD(/ /1825- / /)

CHILDREN

D61 George McDonald(/ /1848- / /18) Unmarried.

D62 Mary Ellen,(/ /18 - / /18)
m-

The following information was contained in a letter of Oct. 6,1938, from JULIAN EMISON(D73) of Brownwood, Texas.

A book published some time ago,"History of Texas"* contains a biography of my father, DAVID EMISON(C18), and my grandfather HUGH EMISON(B2). (Following are abstracts of this sketch - JWE):-

"--- HUGH EMISON WAS A NATIVE OF IRELAND, AND BELONGED TO A PROMINENT FAMILY OF THE LAND, THAT FURNISHED MANY REPRESENTATIVES TO THE MILITARY SERVICE OF THE GOVERNMENT. (HE)--WAS A YOUNG MAN OF 17 WHEN HE CAME TO THIS COUNTRY."

(After the death of his first wife, Mary (Baird) Emison, Hugh married, 2nd)---"Elizabeth Marshall, cousin of Thomas Marshall, who served as one of the Supreme Judges of Kentucky. (He)--"was an EPISCOPALEAN in religious faith, and his wife a METHODIST."

"He died at the age of 82 years, and his wife 63 years--."

"In February 1875, DAVID EMISON removed with his family to Texas, taking up his residence in Brown County, locating on a wild piece of land amid the mountains. He went to the surveyor to survey his land. But that official said the Indians were too numerous among the mountains and would not consent to undertake the task. Mr. Emison then borrowed the surveyor's instruments, surveyed his own land, and also that of several of his neighbors."

"DAVID EMISON---was on the side of the Union, and in opposition to secession, which would destroy the nation."(end of sketch)

"When I (JULIAN EMISON(D73) was traveling all over Texas and old Mexico some years ago, I met---DAVID EMISON(E131.8) who lived in Victoria, Texas. But he is now dead. Some of the Emisons went to Mission Valley, Brewster Co. Texas in 1850. There was one A.T. EMISON(E131.7), who is now dead. I have before me a "Review of Texas Wild Life and Conservation" which states A.T. EMISON gave 6251 acres of land known as a game sanctuary. I saw a man out there who told me there was a BEN EMISON, a stock man."

(Signed) JULIAN EMISON

P.S."I have a razor hone that has been handed down to me. It has been in the Emison family for at least 200 years. It is a hone of petrified wood, being placed, and allowed to remain for 5 years in the Lochineer River."

NOTE by J.W. Emison, the compiler hereof: The abovementioned "Lochineer River" is the Scotch spelling of Loughneagh or Lake Neagh in Northern Ireland. In a letter of 9/30/39, R.L. McKeown of Belfast, Ire., stated that it was not uncommon to have such razor hones, from petrified hollywood, which had been thrown into Lough Neagh, near the mouth of the rivulet Doon, where it enters the lake from County Tyrone; also that there were some Emersons who probably went to America, from the Lurgan District, near the opposite shore of Lough Neagh, the largest lake in North Ireland.

*See "History of Texas" Lewis Pub Co; Chicago; 1896. p.420.

C18 DAVID EMISON, b-11/29/1820, Scott Co., Ky; d-6/8/1898, Brownwood, Tex., son of Hugh & Elizabeth(Marshall)Emison(B2); Thomas1
He m- / /1847, ELIZABETH BROWN, (/ /1824-5/10/1896) the daughter of Samuel & Dorcas Brown of Va., and Scott Co., Ky.
In February 1875 this family moved to Brown Co., Tex.
CHILDREN(Born in Scott Co., Ky.) All moved to Brown Co., Tex.

D71 Mary Elizabeth, (/ /1852 - / /1874)
m-12/23/1873, M.H.P. Williams, (/ /18 - / /1939)

D72 Frank, (9/10/1856 - 8/3/1931)
m- / /1879, Augusta Oberthier, (2/14/1862 - 1/1/1893)
m- 4/22/1894, Florence Pearce, (11/29/1869 - 8/7/1943)

D73 Julian, (4/6/1859 - 8/26/1944)
m-12/14/1882, Elizabeth Runnels, (1/21/1865 - 5/11/1952)

D74 Sarah "Sallie", (9/27/1866 - 4/15/1923)
m-9/1/1892, H.D. Fish, (1/16/1872 - / /19)

D75 Margaret, (3/15/1868 - 1/20/1929)
m-3/15/1883, Rev. Frank Wagnon, (/ /18 - 8/13/1921)

D72 FRANK EMISON, b-9/10/1856, Scott Co., Ky; d-8/3/1931, Brownwood, Tex., son of David & Elizabeth(Brown)Emison(C18); Hugh(B2); Thomas1. He moved to Brown Co., Tex., with his parents in 1875
He m-1st, / /1879, AUGUSTA OBERTHIER(2/14/1862-1/1/1893)
He m-2nd, 4/22/1894, FLORENCE PEARCE, (11/29/1869-8/7/1943)
CHILDREN(Born in Brown Co., Tex.)

E101 Oscar, (3/19/1880 - 10/25/1901) Unmarried

E102 Maud, (4/23/1882 - / /19) To Shreveport, La.
m-8/12/1914, Robert L. Gray,

E103 Clarence, (9/17/1884 - / /19) To Tatum, N.M.
m- / /1917, Bee Riggs, (10/26/1901 -

E104 Henry, (9/12/1886 - 7/14/1948) Brownwood, Tex.
m-3/7/1927, Emma Holcomb, (4/8/1887 -

E105 Mabel, (5/16/1892 - / /19) To Commanche, Tex.
m-2/22/1912, Hardie Jones, (4/15/1889 - 12/24/1946)

E106 Walter, (5/26/1895 - Brownwood, Tex.
m-7/22/1920, Anabel Cunningham, (7/22/1896 -
Children
(F111) Mary Joe, (7/11/1921 - To Dallas, Tex.
m-2/20/1943, Dr. Kenneth Longley, (4/23/1922 -
Son: Kenneth, Jr., b-4/24/1944

E107 Mary, (10/15/1900 -) 1035 Haines St., Dallas, Tex.
Unmarried. c/o Lone Star Gas Co.

E108 Frank, Jr., (9/24/1907 -) To Irving, Tex. (Dallas)
m-10/14/1933, Helen Thedford, (5/9/1910 -
Children
(F116) Rupert Frank, (7/19/1944 -
m

(F117) Martha Jane, (11/6/1946 -
m

E103 CLARENCE EMISON,b-9/17/1884, Brown Co.,Tex., son of Frank & Augusta(Oberthier)Emison(D72); David(C18); Hugh(B2); Thomas[1]
He m- / /1917, BEE RIGGS,(10/26/1901 -
This family moved to Tatum, N.M.

CHILDREN

F101 Frankie,(7/5/1918 -) Tatum, N.M.
m-12/25/1936, Wright,

F102 Edna,(1/17/1921 -) To Lovington, N.M.
m-7/29/1939, Paul Ringwald,

F103 Ruby,(12/6/1922 -) Tatum, N.M.
m-7/10/1939, J.R. Lockler,

F104 Oscar,(8/29/1925 -) To Socarro, N.M.
m-7/ /1945,

F105 Oleta Clara,(4/7/1927 -
m

D73 JULIAN EMISON,b-4/6/1859, Scott Co.,Ky; d-8/26/1944, Brownwood, Tex., son of David & Elizabeth(Brown)Emison(C18); Hugh(B2); Thomas[1] He moved to Brown Co.,Tex., with parents, February 1875.
He m-12/14/1882, ELIZABETH RUNNELS,(1/21/1865 - 5/11/1952)

CHILDREN

E111 Florence Alley,(7/14/1884 - 8/25/1885)

E112 Lena Rivers,(1/15/1887 - / /) Unmarried.

E113 Charles Lee,(1/16/1889 -) To Roswell, N.M.
m-3/21/1920, Novella Hutcherson,(7/7/1903 -

E114 Julian Lyle,(3/29/1891 - 6/19/1924) Unmarried.

E115 David Owen,(10/8/1895 -) Brownwood, Tex.
m-6/13/1921, Lora Gotcher,(7/24/1902 -

E116 Bernice Elizabeth,(1/6/1901 -
Unmarried; 1600 Coggin Ave., Brownwood, Tex.

E115 DAVID OWEN EMISON,b-10/8/1895, Brownwood, Tex., son of Julian & Elizabeth(Runnels)Emison(D73); David(C18); Hugh(B2); Thomas[1]
He m-1/13/1921, LORA GOTCHER,(7/24/1902 -

CHILDREN(Born in Brownwood, Tex.)

F121 David Owen,Jr.,(9/30/1921 -) To Houston, Tex.
m-1/24/1944, Helen Wallack,(6/12/1922 -

Children

(G131)Robert Owen,(8/24/1945 -
m-

(G132)Rhonda Lynn,(/ /1949 -

F122 Julia Carolyn,(4/3/1924 -) To Van Nuys, Calif.
m-7/17/1943, Charles J. Ison,(5/20/1921 -

F123 Glenn Larry,(6/6/1926 -
m

F124 Thomas Burton,(1/29/1928 -
m

B3 ASH EMISON,b- / /1753, in Ireland, son of Thomas(A1)
He m- / /1780? MARY MITCHELL,b-5/5/1761, Scotland; daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth Mitchell. See MITCHELL FAMILY herein.
He d-3/15/1824 and she d-3/ /1830, Scott Co. Ky.*Bd-Old Bailey Cem., and reburied, Georgetown Cem. Revolutionary service herein.
His Will; Soctt Co. Ky; Bk.F; p.32;(7/15/1822 - 5/24/1824)
CHILDREN(Born at Harrodsburg prior 1786, and Scott Co thereafter)

C21 JAMES,(10/9/1782-8/30/1805)*bd-Old Bailey - Georgetown Cem.
m-
His Estate; Scott Co; Bk.A; pp.273-77; 9/23/1805; also Order Bk.B;(1811-18) p.202; 1/7/1811; Order Bk.B.(1818-26) p.57; 5/8/1821; and p.65; 8/6/1821; John Emison, Gdn of daughter, Polly.
Children
(D101)Mary "Folly"b-10/26/1805
m- / /18 , William Graves,

C22 JANE,
m- / /18 , Samuel Wall,

C23 ELIZABETH,b-2/9/1784; d-10/5/1844, Boone Co. Mo.
m- / /1806, Scott Co.,(John)Cumberland Snell,b- / /1779, Orange Co. Va., of John & Nancy Elizabeth(Watts)Snell. See SNELL FAMILY herein. He d-11/1/1825, Boone Co. Mo.

C24 HUGH,(2/11/1786-1/21/1807) *bd-Old Bailey - Georgetown Cem.
Unmarried.

C25 SARAH,
m-9/21/1808, Soctt Co., John Prunty,Jr.
Living in Illinois, 1855; See Will of Levi T. Smith below.

C26 CATHERINE,b-11/23/1790; d-1/9/1850, Scott Co.
m-12/28/1809, Scott Co., Robert Lytle McHatton,b-11/23/1788, Oxford, Ky; d-5/20/1835, Indianapolis, Ind., son of Capt. John and Martha(Lytle)McHatton. See McHATTON FAMILY herein.

C27 JOHN,b-12/25/1793; d-7/16/1871, Mission Valley, Vic. Co. Tex.
m-10/1/1816, Scott Co., Ann Elgin,(3/6/1795-7/18/1859)

C28 WILLIAM,(12/25/1795-3/10/1875) bd-Georgetown Cemetery.
m- / /1820, Scott Co., Nancy Hanna,(/ /1803-12/28/1886) daughter of Rowland Hanna & 1st Wife.(2nd Wife, Martha Emison(C10)

C29 DAVID,b- / /1798; d-4/15/1865, near Higginsville, Mo
m-1st 10/17/1822, Scott Co., Martha Shannon,b-7/12/1803, the daughter of Samuel & Martha(Bracken)Shannon. See SHANNON FAMILY.
m-2nd / /1834, Scott Co., Mary A. Cooper,(1809-3/24/1843)

C30 BENJAMIN,b-11/18/1799; d-11/18/1886, Lafayette Co. Mo.
m-1st, 9/22/1818, Scott Co., Catherine Briscoe,(6/22/1802 - 5/6/1846) of Jas M. & Mary(Brunaugh)Briscoe. See BRISCOE FAMILY.
m-2nd, 8/24/1847, Scott Co., Mrs Bethany(McDonald?)Elgin, (9/1/1805-8/26/1869)

C31 MARY,b-8/25/1802;
m- / /1823, Scott Co., Levi T. Smith,(5/27/1798-9/ /1857) His Will; Boone Co. Mo; Bk.1821-70; p.65;(10/5/1855-9/14/1857) Mentioned Wife, Mary(C31); also issue of wife's brother, Benjamin (C30); also wife's sister, Sallie(Emison)Prunty(C25) of Illinois. Daughter: Mary Hannah,b-8/24/1824; m-Jesse A. Boulton from Ky.

C27 JOHN EMISON, b-12/25/1793, Scott Co. Ky; d-7/16/1871, Victoria Co. Tex., son of Ash & Mary(Mitchell)Emison(B3); Thomas(A1)
He m-10/1/1816, Scott Co., ANN ELGIN, (3/6/1795-7/18/1859)
In the Fall of 1851, they left their home "Flowery Villa" Dry Run, Scott Co., accompanied by sons, James, William, John, George, and took with them to Victoria Co. Texas, the first improved breed of cattle. They were of the original "old line Whig" party.
Many descendants buried, Emison Cemetery, Mission Valley.

CHILDREN (Born, and married in Scott Co. Ky.)
D110.1 James, b-7/29/1817; d- / /18 ., Victoria Co. Tex.
m- / /18 , Mary Baldridge,

D111 William Francis, b-4/22/1821; Returned from Texas to Ky., after 3 yrs. d-9/26/1896, & bd-Georgetown, Ky.
He m-9/18/1851, Robert Ann Flemming, (7/9/1833-10/26/1924) daughter of Robert & Harriet(Cain)Flemming
Children
(E131) John F., (/ /1853-2/5/1887)
m- / /1870? Hanna Couch?

D112 Mary Ann Elizabeth, (3/10/1824-10/9/1845) Un-m. bd-Scott Co.
See her letters, 1841-43, to brother John at Harrodsburg.

D113 John Ash, b-6/9/1826; d-12/20/1887, Victoria Co. Tex.
m-6/21/1853, Victoria Co., Fanny C. Field, (1829-1914) daughter of Capt John & Mary(O'Bannon)Field. See NEXT PAGE

D113.1 David Samuel, (5/26/1829-7/ /1865) Unmarried
Died in Scott Co., on furlough from Capt (Dr)January's Co.

D113.2 Joseph Edward, (4/8/1831-6/27/1831)

D113.3 George Elgin, b-9/18/1833; d-7/25/1878, Victoria Co. Tex.
m- / /18 , Sarah Baldridge,
Children (Born Victoria Co. Tex)
(E131.8) David, b-1/9/1863; d-6/20/1929, Mission Valley.
Unmarried

(E131.9) Mary "Molly" (/ /18 / /) Tishamingo, Okla.
m- / /18 , Dr. Abbie Crocker,

D113.4 Mary Frances, (7/25/1836-9/16/1836)

D113.5 Walter Scott, (11/16/1837-1/5/1838)

NOTES

Among the pictures and heirlooms later sent on from Scott Co. Ky., was a powder horn engraved "J.E." 1806-1812
James and John Ash Emison established a Christian Church in Mission Valley.

D113 JOHN ASH EMISON, b-6/9/1826, Scott Co. Ky; d-12/20/1887, Victoria Co., son of John & Ann(Elgin)Emison(C27) Ash(B3) Thos.[1]
He m-6/21/1853, Victoria Co., FRANCES"FANNY"C. FIELD,(2/16/1829-12/21/1914) Capt John & Mary(O'Bannon)Field. See below.
He attended preparatory school at Harrodsburg, Ky., 1841-43, and 2 yrs at Bethany College in Virginia, ending 1846. In 1848, he began the study of law, under Prof. Robt Forrester, at Western Military Institute in Georgetown, Ky.
In the Fall of 1851, he moved to Victoria Co. Texas. Most of family buried in Emison Cemetery at Mission Valley there.
CHILDREN(Born and married at Mission Valley, Victoria Co. Texas)

E131.1 George Elgin,(5/18/1854-10/ /1901) Un-m. Mission Valley.

E131.2 John William,(11/18/1855-12/12/1901)Un-m. Mission Valley.

E131.3 Mary Elizabeth,(7/29/1857- / /1907)Un-m. Holdenville,Ok.

E131.4 Robert Ann,(10/4/1859-6/25/1928) Victoria Co.
m- / /1890, James Randolph Hunt,(8/13/1861-1/17/1901)son of John & Alabama Antoinette(Traylor)Hunt.
Children
*(a)Frances Elizabeth,b-10/19/1893; 4624 Southern, Dallas, Tex.
m-1st,12/12/1912,San Antonio, Cavin Muse,(7/19/88-11/20/32)
m-2nd, 7/ 6/1922,Percival Chas Lockett,(6/18/1880-10/16/35)
*She gave most of data on John Emison(C27) descendants.
(b)Jesse Randolph Hunt,(11/25/1894-6/ /1936) Unmarried.

E131.5 Catherine May,(10/17/1861-6/15/1907)Un-m. Holdenville,Okla.

E131.6 Nettie Jane Ash,(8/27/1863-10/5/1939) Holdenville, Okla.
m- / /1905, D. Warren,

E131.7 Albert Thomas,(8/17/1866-3/15/1930)Alpine,Brewster Co.Tex.
m-1st, / /1897? Goliad, Tex., Sarah Cassell,d-9/22/1898
m-2nd, / /1902? Victoria, Adeline Mernitz,d- / /1920
He presented 6251 acres to Texas as a game sanctuary.
Children
(F141) John Cassell,b-9/21/1898, Victoria
m- / /1924, Holdenville, Okla., Mildred Kelly,d-1950.
(G141) Dau: Aline,b- / /1931; d- / /1950? Holdenville, Okla.
m- / /1949? J.C. Williams, Holdenville to Wewoka, Okla.
Son: Robert,

(F142) Frances Viola M.,b-7/28/1903;
m-7/21/1926, Victoria, Richard Barber,
Dau: Dickie Lee,b-2/4/1928; m-9/11/1949, V.E. Revera,

(F143) Lillian,b-10/8/1912; Alpine, Tex. (To San Antonia, Tex.)
m-9/ /1940, Clifford L. Hagy,
Sons: Clifford L.Jr.,b-12/6/1941; Stark Emison,b-6/13/1947.

NOTE: CAPT JOHN FIELD(father-in-law of John Ash Emison(D113) was b-3/31/1799, Culpeper Co. Va., son of Henry Field, and grandson of Ann Rogers (Clarke) Field, sister of Gen. George Rogers Clarke.
Capt John Field moved to Kentucky in 1821, where he m-1st, Alice O'Bannon of Shelby Co; m-2nd, 1827, Mary O'Bannon, her cousin. He served 2 terms in the State Legislature, 1st from Henry Co and 2nd from Galletin & Carrol Counties. He published the "MERSAY HERALD" an edition of which, 2/6/1847, contained letters of Capt Field, then serving under Gen. Taylor, in the Mexican War. Returning to the U.S., he stopped in Victoria Co. Tex., to which he later moved with his family in 1851. There he was Sheriff in 1857.
He d-5/25/1874, at the home of his son-in-law, Col. John Ash Emison, at Mission Valley, Texas.

C28 WILLIAM EMISON, b-12/25/1795, and d-3/10/1875, both in Scott Co., Ky., son of Ash & Mary (Mitchell) Emison; son of Thomas
He m- / /1819, Scott Co., NANCY HANNA, b- / /1803; and d-12/28/1886, daughter of Rowland Hanna, of Md., and Scott Co., Ky.
He was a Ruling Elder of the Beard (Presbyterian) Church. Both were buried in the New Georgetown Cemetery.
His Will: Scott Co., Ky., Bk.S; p.62; (7/2/1874 - 12/16/1878)

CHILDREN

D121 James Edward, (11/6/1821 - 9/7/1878); Unmarried
He was known as Maj. "Jim Bob" a former Sheriff of Scott Co., and a leader amongst his friends in "riding to the hounds" or fox hunting. He never married, after his romance with the daughter of Bishop W.H. Forsythe was blighted, due to the Civil War.
His Will: Scott Co., Ky., Bk.S; p.56; (6/14/1869 - 9/17/1878)

D122 Mary Elizabeth, (/ /1823 - / /1880)
m-4/4/1841, Scott Co., Greenberry Mallory, (1816-1890)
She inherited her grandfather Ash's second mill, on Eagle Creek, later known as "Mallory's Mill."

D123 Sarah Martha, (2/12/1828 - 4/18/1895). Known as "Sadie"
m-4/4/1848, Richard F. Pack, (7/4/1824 - 3/4/1892)
The village of Sadieville in northern Scott Co., was named after her, at the time the railroad was constructed there.

D124 Margaret Hanna, (1/13/1830 - 9/20/1878)
m-7/19/1853, Thomas Harwood,

RECORDS

SCOTT CO., KY: WILL Bk.S; p.62; (7/2/1874 - 12/16/1878)
WILL of WILLIAM EMISON(C28): Wife, NANCY, Admintrx; and received life interest in all estate. Thence remainder to his 3 daughters, MARY MALLORY, SARAH PACK and MARGARET HARWOOD, or their descendants, if any died prior to wife, Nancy. Son, JAMES EDWARD had already received "proper share." Wit: John E. Pack; (Nephew) Wm. F. EMISON(D111) on whose oath Will was probated, 12/16/1878, and who was later appointed Admr.

SCOTT CO., KY: Will Bk.S; p.56: (6/14/1869 - 9/17/1878)
WILL of JAMES EDWARD EMISON(D121): Brother-in-law, R.F. Pack, appointed Extr., (without security) "who shall make sale of all my stock, land and farming utensils & etc., and collect all my notes and accts as soon as possible, and invest the whole of my estate in Bank stock, out of which my Father and Mother are to draw as support, if it should be necessary annually, and at the death of either one of them, the other shall be entitled to support if it be necessary, and this is to be for their support alone, and only after all of these means shall have been exhausted, both personal and real, and at their death the remainder of my property shall be equally divided between my two sisters, Mrs. MARY E. MALLORY, and MRS. SALLIE M. PACK; this property is not to be expended or even to belong to these husbands, but to be given exclusively to them, and to their bodily heirs; and in case they do not need it for their own support, it may be given to the children at any time they may think proper after the death of my Father and Mother. ---my hand and seal, 14th June 1869." (Sgd) JAS E. EMISON
WIT: JOSEPH F. EMISON(C19); Jas. S. Stone.

Scott Co: 9/Ct/1878: "---the last Will and testament of JAMES E. EMISON, Dec'd was this day produced in open Court and--- proven by the oath of JOSEPH F. EMISON and Jas. S. Stone--and was ordered to be recorded this 17th September 1878."

C29 DAVID EMISON,b- / /1798, Scott Co. Ky., son of Ash & Mary (Mitchell)Emison(B3); Thomas(A1)
He m-1st,10/17/1822, MARTHA SHANNON,b-7/12/1803, daughter of Samuel & Martha(Bracken)Shannon. See SHANNON FAMILY herein.
He m-2nd, / /18 , MARY ANN COOPER,(/ /1809-3/24/1843)
He settled near Higginsville, Mo., 1852-60, where he d-4/15/1865
CHILDREN(Born north of Georgetown, Scott Co. Ky.)
D131 Dr. Samuel Shannon,(9/2/1823-4/1/1893)
Unmarried; Graduate of Medical School, Univ of Pa., Phila.
Resided with family of brother, John W., near Higginsville.

D132 Mahetable Boyd,(4/17/1825-6/12/1849) To Washington, Miss.
m-11/13/1846, Scott Co., Dr. Joseph M. Brooks,

D133 John William,(11/23/1829-1/26/1874) To LaFayette Co. Mo.
m-5/23/1855, Ann Elizabeth Grant,(6/16/1836-3/10/1913)BELOW

D134 Mary Catherine,(4/18/1831-8/15/1852) To Platte Co. Mo.,1850
m-12/20/1849, Scott Co., Thos B. Beaumont,

D135 William Quarles,(11/ /1835-2/16/1901)Both bd-Lexington,Ky.
m-4/15/1854, Lucy Snell,(1/ /1834-11/5/1900) daughter of Robt & Eliza(Emison)Snell(C12). Lived in Georgetown, Ky.
Children
(E161)Katherine,b-1/ /1855;
m-1st,10/ 1/1872, Lexington, James H. Thompson,(1853-1893)
m-2nd, / /18 , Crenshaw,

D136 Stephen Cooper,(11/ /1839-5/29/1891) bd-Napton, Mo.
m-12/13/1865, Julia V. Madden,(11/ /1844-12/30/1912)FOLLOWS

D133 JOHN WILLIAM EMISON,b-11/23/1829, Scott Co. Ky; son of David & Martha(Shannon)Emison(C29); Ash(B3); Thomas(A1)
In Co."A" 3rd Ky. Inf. Regt., at Mexico City, 1848, where he was wounded. To Platte Co. Mo., 1850; thence to LaFayette Co. Mo.
He m-5/23/1855, Lexington, Mo; ANNA ELIZABETH GRANT,b-6/16/1836, Maysville, Ky; dau. of Lawson Bean & Martha G.M.F.(Hudson) Grant. John d-1/26/1874 and Ann d-3/10/1913, near Higginsville.
CHILDREN(All born near Higginsville, LaFayette Co. Mo.)
E151 Mary Mahetable,(4/2/1857-8/ /1934) To Independence, Mo.
m- 1/25/1882, Lexington, Mo; Llewellyn Cantril,(1845-1906)
m- / /1908, Charles Quarles Lewis, of Independence, Mo.
Children:(Born near Lexington): (a) James Edward,(11/27/1887-12/1/1939) m-1/24/1928, Frances Fontaine,(8/6/1885-8/28/1945) (b) John W.,(12/18/1889-1/27/1943) m-2/18/1929, Anna Higgins. (c) Helen Frances,b-11/25/1892 (d) Bettie Hill,(8/19/1895- 1898)

E152 Elizabeth Shannon,(9/23/1860-6/23/1938) Lexington, Mo.
m-3/17/1881, Edward Burr Powell,(3/7/1846-10/13/1924)
Children:(Born near Higginsville): (a) Ralph E.(1882 - 1954); m-1/2/1946, Lexington, Alba Frances Berry,b-5/30/1909. (b) Truston (4/1/1884-9/4/1884) (c) Weston,b-12/31/1885; m-12/26/1945, Kansas City, Kathryn D. Smith,b-9/29/1907. (d) Amanda,b-11/16/1887; m-10/12/1912, Sydney W. Brooks,b-9/23/1884. (e) Samuel,b-2/23/1890 (f) Edna,b-4/5/1892. (g) William,b-7/10/1894. (h) Charles Edward, b-7/10/1894; m-3/19/1949, Lucile Starke. (i) Mary Agnes,b-12/4/1896; m-10/3/1923, Collins Ewing,b-4/1/1895. (j) Sheldon,b-10/3/1899; m-3/5/1925, Helen L. Foulds,(3/7/1899-12/13/1952)

E153 Samuel Grant,(11/1/1863-10/2/1944) SEE FOLLOWING PAGE.

E154 Martha Grant,(1/25/1866-12/22/1897) To St Louis, Mo.
m-3/5/1896, Higginsville, Irvin Mason,b-5/12/1863
Son: Kipling Emison,b-12/22/1897; m-1st, Wilma Gearrick.

CHILDREN: (Of JOHN WILLIAM & ANNA ELIZABETH(GRANT)EMISON)CONTIN'D:
E155 Willie Clarice,(12/29/1873-10/28/1905)Perry,Okla; Coffeeville
m-10/1/1895, Wm Franklin Farrel,b-1/3/1868, Kansas City, Mo.
Children: (a) Emison G.,b-11/4/1897; m-1st, Josie Wagoner; m-2nd, Marie Henning. (b) Elizabeth,b-12/13/1900; m-10/19/1919, A.C. McFeeters, Higginsville, Mo.

E153 SAMUEL GRANT EMISON,b-11/8/1863, near Higginsville, Mo., son of John William & Anna Elizabeth(Grant)Emison(D133) David(C29) Ash(B3) Thomas(A1)

He m-3/12/1891, LaFayette Co. Mo., SARRAH FORREST SMITH,b-1/18/1867,

This family moved to Houston, Tex., circa 1912, where he d-10/2/1944, and she d-5/19/1949

CHILDREN(Born near Higginsville, LaFayette Co. Mo.)

F161 Rosa Elizabeth,b-12/12/1892;
m-1st, 2/ 5/1913, Otis L. Downs,
m-2nd, 9/11/1926, Evans H. Hughes,

F162 John William,b-3/13/1896;
m-10/15/1921, Esther Koppenbrink,b-12/31/1894, Alma, Mo.

He received his early education in the District school near his father's farm in LaFayette Co. Mo., and in the Public Grade & High Schools at Higginsville, Mo., nearby. Later he attended the University of Missouri for a period of two years.

He started his business career with the Texas Pipe Line Co., at Houston, Texas, in February 1920, and served respectively as a Clerk, Accountant, Assistant Secretary, Assistant Treasurer, Vice-President, finally being elected President and member of the Board of Directors on January 1, 1952. At that time he was also President and a Director of the Texas-New Mexico Pipe Line Co; Texas-Empire Pipe Line Co; and Kaw Pipe Line Co.

In 1952, Mr. Emison was a member of the National Association of Cost Accountants; Comptrollers Institute of America; American Petroleum Institute; and the Petroleum Club of Houston.

Mr. and Mrs. Emison are members of the First Methodist Church.

In 1952, they were living at 2231 Dunstan Road in Houston.

F163 Samuel Shannon,b-9/15/1903;
m-9/1/1926, Frances Mary Loock,b-7/4/1905

He completed his preparatory education in the Public Grade & High Schools of Houston, Texas, after his parents had moved there from Missouri. Thereafter he attended and graduated from Rice Institute in Houston, with the degree of B.S. (Chemical Engineering)

After college, he joined the Consolidated Chemical Co., and rose to the position of Sales Manager at Houston in 1952.

At that time they were living at 2720 Norfolk St., Houston.

Children

G151 Samuel Shannon,Jr.,b-5/29/1933;

D136 STEPHEN COOPER EMISON, b-11/ /1839, Scott Co. Ky., son of David & Mary Ann(Cooper)Emison(C29); Ash(B3); Thomas(A1)
He m-12/13/1865, Julia V. Madden, (11/ /1844-12/30/1912)
He d-5/29/1891, Napton, Saline Co. Mo. bd-there.

CHILDREN

E171 David Hicks, (4/19/1868- / /19) bd-Napton, Mo.
m-3/18/1903, Nettie Tippin,

E172 Martha Lewis, (3/31/1869-1/31/1934)
m-11/9/1914, Simeon E. Veach,

E173 Virginia Madden, (11/18/1870- / /19) Slater, Mo.
m-10/3/1894, Dr. Charles E. Piper,

E174 Charles Harrison, (7/9/1872-9/8/1873)

E175 George William, (8/14/1874-1/12/1876)

E176 Cora Bennet, (11/25/1876- / /19) 3616 Cent Ave., K.C., Mo
m-5/9/1901, Rev. A.D. Johnson,

E177 Nellie Laughlin, (3/11/1879-8/27/1880)

E178 Stephen Cooper, Jr., (8/24/1883-1/31/1884)

E179 Maria Louise, (2/23/1888-8/10/1888)

NOTES

SCOTT CO. KY: DEED Bk.16; p.345; (11/16/1878 -
STEPHEN COOPER & JULIA V.(MADDEN) EMISON(D136) of SALINE CO. Mo., appoint WILLIAM QUARLES EMISON(D135) their Attorney, to take possession, etc., of land and legacies particularly from Estates of Daniel Cooper, Decd; Mrs. Elizabeth Gaines, Decd., in Counties of Scott and Fayette, Ky.

Much of the foregoing data, and all of the following information, was contained in letter of 6/21/52, from MRS. MARY(POWELL) EWING, Odessa, Mo., daughter of Elizabeth Shannon Emison(E152):-

John W. Emison(D133) joined the Kentucky Volunteers, under Manelus V. Thompson, and reached Gen. Winfield Scott before entering Mexico City, where he received a saber wound (1848). Enroute home, via New Orleans, he visited his sister, Mehetable (Emison) Brooks at Washington, Miss.(D132). About 1850 he bought a farm near his sister, Mary(Emison)Beaumont(D134) in Platte Co. Mo. After her death, he moved to LaFayette Co. Mo., where he was joined by his brother, Dr. Samuel Shannon Emison(D131)

About a year after Dr. Samuel's arrival in Missouri, the two brothers were joined by their father, David Emison(C29) who bought two improved farms, near Higginsville. One farm was occupied by Dr Samuel S., and brother John W. After the fatal threshing accident to his brother, John, in 1874, Dr. Samuel S. continued to reside with and look after the widow and children of John. The other farm nearby, bought by the father, David, was occupied by him, and his young son, Stephen Cooper. After the slaves were freed the father David, and son Stephen, lived with John W., until David's death, and Stephen's marriage, both in 1865. John W., and Stephen C. were talented violinists.

John's wife, Anna Elizabeth Grant, was educated at Science Hill Academy, Shelbyville, Ky. Her four daughters were educated at Elizabeth Aull Seminary, and the son, Samuel G., at Wentworth Military Academy, both in Lexington, Mo.

C30 BENJAMIN EMISON,b-11/18/1799, Scott Co. Ky., son of Ash & Mary(Mitchell)Emison(B3); Thomas(A1)

He m-1st, 9/22/1818, Scott Co., CATHERINE BRISCOE,b-6/22/1802 in Md., and d-5/6/1846, Scott Co., daughter of James M. & Mary(Brunaugh)Briscoe, who were bd-Briscoe Cem., LaFayette Co.Mo.

He m-2nd, 8/24/1847, Scott Co., *Bethany(McDonald)Elgin,b-9/1/1805, Scott Co., and d-8/26/1869, Wellington, LaFayette Co.

"He organized and was an Elder of Christian Church, Wellington, being one of first proselytes of Alex Campbell in Kentucky.

In 1850, this family moved to Wellington, Mo., where he later served as a Justice for 18 years. After the death of his 2nd wife, he lived with his son, James A., at "Lone Elm Farm" until his death on 11/18/1886. bd-Briscoe Cem.

(*)Buried, Greenton Hill Cem., near"Lone Elm"and Odessa, Mo.

CHILDREN(All born in Scott Co. Ky., of 1st wife, Catherine)

D141 *William M.,(8/5/1819-7/20/1852) Unmarried

D142 Mary C.,(8/15/1821-5/17/1840)

D143 *James Ash,b-1/15/1824; d-9/2/1905, Lone Elm, near Odessa.
m-1st,10/2/1851, Rheubina S. Triplett,(9/21/1831-1/3/1860)
m-2nd,4/11/1861, Anna Mary Stone,(10/19/1842-6/29/1910)
He moved to Missouri, 1850, with his father. See next page.

D144 Susan Bruner,b-11/29/1825; d-9/15/1848, Scott Co. Ky.
m-9/17/1844, Scott Co., Dr. George Trotter Evans,
Son: James Mitchell,b-6/21/1846.

D145 Melissa Jane,(5/18/1828-10/10/1888) To LaFayette Co. Mo.
m-4/28/1853, Wm A. Chanslor,
Children:(1) Katherine E., m-Benj. Gordon. (2) Emison,(4/3/1861-6/11/1911, St Louis) m-10/7/1885, Nina Limerick. (3) Joseph A., (7/18/1863-2/26/1943) m-6/24/1886, Katie T. Clark,(1867-1938)

D146 *Martha Ann,b-4/5/1830; d-1/14/1919, Greenton Valley
m-1st,10/12/1854, Wm S. VanCamp, Lexington, Mo,
m-2nd,11/ 1/1868, Rev. J.A. McHatton(5/7/1804-6/30/1887)son of Wm & Nancy(Currie)McHatton. See McHATTON FAMILY herein.

D147 David Hamilton,(12/14/1833-8/16/1862) bd-Briscoe Cem.

D148 *Celia Ann,(4/6/1836-11/1/1852)

D149 John Benjamin,b-4/30/1839 d-10/21/1863,Westport, Mo;C.S.A.
m-5/1/1860, Susan E. Smith,
Children(Born in LaFayette Co. Mo.)
(E190)Minnie Bell,(3/7/1861-3/1/1934) Kansas City, Mo.
m- / /18 , Worth Daniels,

(E191)John Benj., Jr.,(3/19/1863- / /) Chicago. No children
m- / /18 , Ann Chapman,

D150 Joseph W.,(9/24/1842-7/4/1901) C.S.A.
m-6/18/1867, Ella Hough,
(E195)Son: Clarence,(6/16/1868- / /) Unmarried. Denver.

D151 *Mary B."Mollie"(1/7/1844-12/13/1850)

BENJAMIN EMISON(C30)"---was a son of ASH EMISON, a native of Ireland, whose wife was MARY MITCHELL, a Scotch-bred woman. ASH EMISON WAS A SOLDIER IN THE WAR of 1812---." p.149; "Portrait and Biog Rec of LaFayette & Saline Co's" Chapman Bros, 1893, Chicago.

Emison Chanslor (above) was anpointed an officer of the American Exchange Bank in May 1900.

D143 JAMES ASH EMISON,2nd,b-1/15/1824, Scott Co. Ky., son of Benjamin & Catherine(Briscoe)Emison(C30); Ash(B3); Thomas(A1)
He m-1st,10/2/1851, Scott Co., RHEUBINA S. TRIPLETT,b-9/2/1831, Fleming Co. Ky; d-1/3/1860, dau., Lawrence & Mary Triplett.
He m-2nd,4/11/1861, LaFayette Co. MO., ANNA MARY STONE,b-10/19/1842, Lexington, Mo., dau., Dr.O.H.P. & Mary(VanCamp)Stone.
After moving to LaFayette Co. Mo., with his father in 1850, or shortly after his marriage in 1851, he settled in Sec.3; Twp. 49; Rn.28; known as "Lone Elm Farm" near Wellington and Odessa,Mo.
He was a prosperous farmer and stockman, his breeding stable becoming one of the best known in that part of the country.
As a School Trustee, he was an ardent advocate of education. And his wife, Anna Mary, was a graduate of Baptist College.
After serving as an Elder in the Christian Church, at Wellington and Odessa for 55 years, this "grand old man" d-9/2/1905, and his 2nd wife, on 6/29/1910, in the spacious old 13 room mansion at Lone Elm. He, like many of his brothers, sisters, and children, was buried at Greenton Hill Cemetery nearby.
He was a Mason; and a Democrat in politics.

CHILDREN(Born at Lone Elm Farm, near Wellington and Odessa, Mo)
E181 Mary Catherine,b-9/23/1852; d-9/6/1905, Denver, Col.
m- / /18 , Charles Dryden Ragland,
He was County Superintendent of Schools for 4 terms. Children: (1) James Dudley,(4/27/1872-4/19/1900). (2) Laura R.,(5/15/1874-d-infancy). (3) Horace Eugene(5/25/1876- / /1919)

E182 Nettie,b-4/5/1855; d-7/30/1882 at Lone Elm.
m-12/1/1875, John T. Mitchell,
Son: John T.,Jr.,b-1/1/1877; d-8/ /1915, DeWitt, Ark; He m-3/3/1898, Bessie Waterhouse of Greenton Valley. Their daughter, Nettie Bell,b-11/12/1899, St. Charles, Ark; m-Edward S. Allen,b-5/17/1894 Littleton, Col. In 1952:-1218 Victoria Ave., Venice, Cal.

E183 Frances Reubina,(7/14/1857-2/9/1919) Odessa, Mo.
m-11/1/1876, James Herndon Bumgarner,(7/4/1854-1/2/1920)
Children: (1) Claude(10/9/1877-12/3/1947); m-1st, 1899, Linh Edmondson; m-2nd,9/12/1917, Anne Nichols. (2) Annette,b-1/6/1881; m-8/16/1899, LeRoy DeLong. (3) Martha Katherine,b-3/3/1883; m-1/14/1902, Burrie Broyles. (4) Sadie Pack,(3/3/1885-11/28/1945); m-10/26/1910, Roger Thomas Russel,(2/ /1883-4/3/1942) (5) Wade Emison,(1/8/1888-3/28/1924); m-6/16/1909, Nelle Pearcy. (6) Ruby,b-8/21/1890; m-11/1/1915, Earl Cecil Osborn. (7) William Emison,b-1/5/1893; m-10/1/1916, Venita Lorena Whitsitt,b-3/29/1894, Odessa.

E184 John Briscoe,(9/12/1862-4/21/1872)

E185 William Benjamin,b-1/3/1873; (Further details next page)
m-6/1/1893,*Lillian Adams, b-6/11/1874, daughter of Noah Powell & Mary Elizabeth(Muir)Adams.
*NOTE: She furnished most of foregoing and following data on the descendants of Benjamin Emison(C30)

NOAH POWELL & ELIZABETH(MUIR)ADAMS, natives of LaFayette Co. Mo., lived about 2 miles southeast of Odessa, where he d-1888.
CHILDREN: Dora,m-L.L.Long. *LILLIAN,b-6/11/1874; m-W.B.EMISON (above). Georgia, m-George A. Thurber. Thomas Eli, Robert Edward. Estelle, m-Glover Branch. Bertha, m-Clarence Hammond.

Martha Katherine Bumgarner,(3/3/1883-12/25/1953) Above.
m-2nd, / /19 , Archibald J. Harlow,

E185 WILLIAM BENJAMIN EMISON, b-1/3/1873, Lone Elm, near Odessa, Mo., son of James Ash & Anna Mary(Stone)Emison(D143); Benjamin (C30); Ash(B3); Thomas(A1).

He m-6/1/1893, Odessa, LILLIAN ADAMS, b-6/11/1874, Odessa, daughter of Noah Powell & Mary Elizabeth(Muir)Adams.

He received his education in the District Schools, and at Central State Teachers College, Warrensburg.

After succeeding his father, as owner of Lone Elm Farm, "for years he was prominent as a breeder of fine horses and mules. (See "Dist. 8, State Soc. Sec. Commission of Mo.")

Later he was elected to four successive terms as Judge of the Western District, LaFayette Co. Mo., at Odessa.

In 1952, Judge Emison had retired, and was living with Mrs. Emison near the old home at Lone Elm, where his son, James Ash, 3rd was living with his family. See further details on next page.

He has been a lifelong Democrat; a devout member of the Christian Church; the Knights of Pythias; and B.P.O.E.

CHILDREN (Born at Lone Elm Farm, near Odessa, Mo.)

F171 James Ash, 3rd, b-9/2/1894, (See below)
m-3/12/1927, Melba Gladys Vanmeter,

F172 William Earl, b-10/6/1898; (4309 Grassmere, Dallas, Tex)
m-1/1/1943, Myra(Cotten)Barney, b-10/23/1898, Caddo, Okla.

After 2 years at State Teachers College, Warrensburg, he graduated in 1918. And he served in U.S. Navy (8/17/1918-6/20/1919) during World War I. After 2 years at the University of Mo., he graduated with the degree of B.S., 1922, in Business Administration.

After school he joined the Armstrong Cork Co., and is now (1952) with that firm in Dallas, Tex. During World War II, again he served his country, as a technician in the Air Force.

F171 JAMES ASH EMISON, 3rd, b-9/2/1894, Lone Elm, son of William B. & Lillian(Adams)Emison(E185); James(D143); Benjamin(C30); Ash (B3); Thomas(A1)

He m-3/12/1927, MELBA GLADYS VANMETER, b- / /18 , daughter of Guy Abel & Fleeta Ford(Hammonds)Vanmeter.

He received his education in the District Schools; the Odessa Highscool; and at the University of Mo.

He served with the Air Force(7/30/1917-2/13/1919) in W.W. I

In 1952, he resided at Lon Elm Farm, in charge of its activities. And was a Deacon of the Christian Church at Odessa.

CHILDREN

G171 Shirley, (4/24/1928 - d-infancy)

G172 Mary Elizabeth, b-5/2/1930;
m-10/6/1950, Norman Elbert Williams,

G173 Gloria Jean, b-1/30/1932;
m-10/29/1949, Donald Peerson,
Children: Pamela Jean, b-7/9/1950. Parker Milton, b-1/22/1952

G174 James Ash, 4th, b-9/17/1934
m-

G175 William Benjamin, b-11/5/1940; Died at birth.

G176 Jo Ann, b-12/11/1944,
m-

The following family legends and information contained in early news clippings were furnished by Mrs. W.B. Emison(E185)

We dont know about the father of ASH EMISON(B3). But his wife was MARY MITCHELL. His old cap and ball rifle, THAT HE CARRIED IN THE WAR OF 1812, hangs over my kitchen door. His grandson, James Ash(D143), molded lead balls, and used this rifle on occasions.

Before moving to Missouri in 1850, Benjamin Emison(C30) was in the furniture business in Cincinnati. And I have an early mahogany sideboard which came out here via the old home in Scott Co. Ky. It belongs to the same period as my coin silver mint julep cups that Father Emison (James Ash:D143) won at the fairs.

Benjamin Emison(C30) organized the first Christian Church in Wellington, Mo., where he served as an Elder for over 55 years. Ordained to serve in the absence of the regular Pastors, many of the young couples were married by him.("Dawn of the Reformation" Haly)

When James Ash Emison accompanied his father, Benjamin, from Kentucky to Missouri in 1850, the former established the well known "Lone Elm Stock Farm" with the Kentucky saddle horse "Tom Halstock" and other thoroughbred stock. Almost a century ago, he exhibited 4 colts at 4 fairs, and came home with 16 silver trophies.

The Lone Elm Stables gained wider reputation under W.B. Emison (E185) the son of James Ash. They included the prize mules for which Missouri became noted. The following is abstracted from a clipping from the "Odessa Democrat" 1908:- Those passing by the windows of the Bank of Odessa have noted the window full of prize ribbons, won by the Lone Elm stables, at the Kansas City Royal Stk Show; the Missouri and Illinois State Fairs. "We give the picture of "Queen" who won 1st prize at the K.C. Royal (2 years); and at Sedalia (State Fair) 1907-08; and at Springfield, Ill., 1906. Queen --and her mate were never beaten in their class."

Mrs. W.B. Emison relates, "my husband was a true Kentuckian in his love for fine horses. When we were married he had two pairs of perfectly matched driving horses. Another horse named "Johnson" a smoothe saddler for ladies, always took a prize when shown. Upon learning this, Helen Gould sent her agent so hurriedly, that Johnson was shown and sold at 10:30 at night. A familiar sight to those passing Lone Elm, was a beautiful Arabian mare named Kate; spirited, but gentle for the children. She was presented by a prominent woman in Denver, a friend of Judge Emison's sister, Kate Raglund.

In more recent years, there was an interesting history behind "Lady Emison" who won the first race at Tropical Park, Fla., Dec. 29, 1938. She was foaled by Flora Fauna, at Lone Elm Farm, and sired by "Man of War." At the suggestion of his wife, Judge W.B. Emison registered this filley as "Lady Emison." And she was later sold to the highest bidder, who happened to be the agent for Tom Pendergast, the notorious political boss of Kansas City. The next news about Lady Emison was the above win at Tropical Park, on which Pendergast won $248,000, just before he went to prison.

A quarter of a mile north of the old home at Lone Elm, is "Emison's Knob" an old Indian Mound of 25 acres. At the western foot of this hill is "Bushwhackers Spring." Quantrell and his men occasionaly camped there. And it was said the James boys (originally from Scott Co. Ky) sat on their horses, under the "Lone Elm" tree, and chatted, before they embarked on their unfortunate careers.

"During the early part of the War between the States, after several Southern neighbors of the Emisons, were called out of their homes and shot down by the Federals, Father Emison (James Ash:D143) took his family and went up into Illinois for a time."

Samuel Grant Emison(E153) owned one of the finest farms near Higginsville, Mo. He was a Deacon, and active supporter of the Christian Church, which suffered a loss when he moved to Houston.

David Hicks Emison(E171) of Napton, near Marshall, Saline Co., Mo., visited us often. We would meet him at the fairs, where he always had a good saddle horse on exhibition. He died in Kansas City, and was returned to Napton for burial.

135-156

SEPARATE EMISON FAMILIES

PART III

J. EMISON, of Co. Down, N. Ireland. Letter of 12/1/1818 mentioned from his grandson, William, in Culpeper Co. Va.

CHILDREN

I. THOMAS, living in Ireland 6/12/1847 (See notes below)

II. (SON), d-Prior 1812, after moving to America presumably.

m-17 , Ireland, MARGARET _____, b-1772

She m-2nd, 4/12/1813, Loudoun Co. Va., (by John Littlejohn) to John Cummings, Widower, of Culpeper Co. Va. (Marriage Contract:- Loudoun Co Deed Bk.2Q; p.256; also Marriage Bk.1793-1850; p.49;) His Estate Inventory of slaves and personal property returned by step-son, William Emison, Admin., 10/23/1826 (Culpeper Co. Will Bk "K"p.338; also Chancery Causes Ended 1827).

Several years later, Margaret was living with her son, on his plantation "Clay Hill" where she d-5/1/1849, and was buried.

CHILDREN

1. WILLIAM, b-c1790, Co. Down, N. Ireland, and d-10/29/1849, on his plantation "Clay Hill" near Culpeper, Va. He was unmarried.

His Will: Bk.2; p.34; 10/30/1849. SEE FOLLOWING NOTES.

2. MARGARET, b-2/28/1793, Co. Down, N. Ireland.

m- / /1812, John Smallwood, b-9/15/1781 in Md.

After he served in the War of 1812, this family lived near Harpers Ferry, also Neersville, Loudoun Co., until they settled in Jackson Twp., Fayette Co. Ind., 2 miles south of Connersville, on 11/12/1846. There he continued as a schoolmaster and farmer until his death on 12/23/1857, survived by his widow until 10/18/1877. They were members of the Lutheran Church. ("Hist. of Fayette Co., Ind." 1885, Warner Beers, Chicago)

Children

a. Uriah, b-10/20/1828, Loudoun Co. Va. The original family farm, near Connersville, (in 1952) occupied by his grandson, who owns the following diaries and correspondence of William Emison.

NOTES

A possible connection should be kept in mind, between the separate Emison families of Virginia, Tennessee and Long Island

As a schoolmaster during his earlier years, William Emison continued his educational supervision in Culpeper Co., along with his activities in Masonry, and "one of the Gentlemen Justices of the Court." (Culpeper Co. Min. Bk.22; p.2; 6/21/1847; also "Hist. of Culpeper Co.(St Mark's Parish)" Green; Pt.2; p.8)

Following are abstracts from his diaries, concerning the weather and his activities, supplemented by his correspondence with his sister, Margaret, and other members of the Smallwood family.

Apr.25,1818:"Last night had the degree of Fellowcraft conferred on me, and returned home to CLEVELAND."

June 6,1818:"Was at Muster this day. Was advanced to the degree of Master Mason this night---."

June 19,1818:"This day (school stopped) for vacation which will end July 20th." (As a private tutor he alternated between the plantations of the Somervelles and Wallaces). "Going to the Court House (village of Culpeper) to a called lodge for the purpose of initiating Dr. J.B. Wallace and Gabriel Freeman."

Aug.7,1818:"In company with W. Gibson, went to Cedar Run to assist in arranging a Sunday School. Dined at W. Robertson's and returned home to CLEVELAND."

Nov.13,1818:"On this day, in company with T.W. Lightfoot, went to Fauquier Court House in order to take the Royal Arch degree in Masonry." (14th)"This day took the Mark Master degree, C.A. Chiltor, Master." (15th)"This morning took the Royal Arch degree."

Dec. 1,1818:"WROTE TO MY GRANDFATHER TODAY" ("J.EMISON" County Down, N. Ireland)

Dec.29,1819:"Was this day installed as Master of Lodge 43" (Masonic Blue Lodge, Culpeper, Va.)

1823: FAIRFAX, Va:"The population of this place, this year of 1823, is 381, of which there are 13 resident practicing lawyers, 4 doctors, 8 merchants, 3 cabinetmakers, 1 hatter, 2 blacksmiths, 1 schoolmaster, (W. EMISON)"

June 10,1824:"John Harrison went home today."(at Somervelles)

Mar.28,1825: "Gustavius Wallace, son of Michael, came to Clovergreen. (Wallace plantation) His daughters are as smart as it is common for girls to be who are raised in the country."

Some time after the above date, William Emison apparently ended his teaching at private schools, and became increasingly active as Commissioner of the Court in numerous cases.

Aug.19,1829: William Emison bought "Clay Hill" covering 125 acres; and "25 acres containing mansion house," adjoining the land of John Cummings, Decd.(step-father); Daniel Duvall, Decd; Archibald Tutt; and William Major. (Deed Bk.2V; p.476)

Nov. 5,1831:"I mustered the Citizens Guard for the first time"

Mar.18,1833:"Was unanimously nominated Justice of the Peace."

Nov.19,1838: William Emison was appointed their Treasurer by the County School Commissioners, and thereupon gave his joint bond for $3000 to "The President and Directors of the Literary Fund." (Deed.Bk.4; p.146; 12/6/1838; Re-appointed yearly until 1847)

Jan.18,1847: William Emison was appointed SUPERINTENDENT of SCHOOLS by the County School Commisioners, "under an Act amending the present primary school system, Mar.5,1846." He gave joint bond for $2000, as above. (Deed Bk.8; p.292; 5/1/1847) Appointed yearly (However, there were no"Public Schools"until after the Civil War.)

June 12,1847: In a letter to his sister, Margaret, in Indiana, William mentioned "I had a letter a few days ago from Paddy, who informs me that UNCLE THOMAS is well fixed, and has TA in abundance"

Culpeper Co. Will Bk.2; p.34;(3/11/1846 - 10/30/1849) WILL of WILLIAM EMISON: That his two mulatto boys, Philip Henry and Mortimer Alexander, be emancipated after his decease; and that $200 be set apart for each, in taking them to some free state,"and to make them commence business whereever they may settle." That his Mother have a life interest in the remainder of his estate, after which it shall go to his sister, Margaret, to be under her control, and not liable for debts of her husband. That he appointed his Mother and brother-in-law, John Smallwood, Executors, without security.

(Signed) 11th day of March 1846 WILLIAM EMISON

Since the enclosed was written, his sister, Margaret, and husband moved to Fayette Co. Ind. That his sister have for her own use, and the remainder to her children, the balance of his real and personal estate, after just debts and the $400 to the two mulatto boys, for defraying expenses of taking them to some free community, and enabling them to commence business. They were emancipated at request of his mother and those instructions should be carried out faithfully. This memo written 1st July 1849.

Culpeper Co. Will Bk.2; p.36: 11/1/1849: "An inventory of the personal property of William Emison, Decd., taken at his residence in Co. of Culpeper, 1st November 1849." (property listed)

The above inventory embraces all the personal property of sd Willim Emison, Decd that I could find--." John Bell, Curator.

At a Circuit Court of Culpeper Co., held on 2nd day of June 1886? an inventory of Estate of William Emison, deceased was returned to Court---and recorded. R.G. Ward, Clk.

Received the above named articles of John Bell, Curator, of William Emison, Decd., for Mrs. Margaret Smallwood of Indiana. 18, Dec. 1849. (Sgd) Thomas Smallwood; William Smallwood.

1-1 JOHN EMISON, b-circa 1800 in Ireland
He m- / /1820 in Moore Co.,N.C., MARGARET BOALS, b- / / 1799 in Scotland. He d- / /1844 & she d- / /1874,Crockett Co., Tenn.

CHILDREN (Most died in or near Crockett Co.,Tenn.)

2-1 James, b- / /1821 in Moore Co.,N.C.
m- / /1846, Sarah Bowlton of Haywood Co.Tenn.,b- / /1822

2-2 William, b- / /1823, Moore Co.,N.C: d- / /1900
m-1st, 7/ /18 , Bedie Richards
m-2nd, / /1874, Sarah Richards

2-3 John,Jr., b- / /18 , near Cotton Grove, Tenn.
m- / /18 , Mary Bowlton

2-4 Robert, b- / /18 , near Cotton Grove, Tenn
m- / /18 , Tissue Bowlton

2-5 Benjamin, b- / /18 ; d- / /1861.
m- / /18 , Mary Permenter,(1836-1918)

2-6 Joseph, b- / /18 ,
m- / /18 , Sis Legett

2-7 Mary Ann, b- / /18 ,
m- / /18 , Archibald Boyd

2-8 Jane, b- / /18 ,
m- / /18 , Dempsey Byrd

2-9 Margaret, b- / /18 ,
m- / /18 , Alexander Webb

2-10 Rebecca, b- / /18 ,
m- / /18 , John Harshaw

2-11 Susan, b- / /18 ,
m- / /18 , Daniel Lamon

2-12 "Siss", b- / /18 ,
m- / /18 , Marion Leggett

NOTES

No relationship with the Emisons in Kentucky has been found.

JOHN EMISON was born about 1799-1802, In Ireland, and became an orphan while quite young. He was adopted by an aunt named McKnight. And they lived in Yorkshire, Eng., for a short period before he was brought to Moore Co., N.C., when about 7 years of age.

In Moore Co.,N.C., 1820, he married Margaret Boals, born 1799, in Scotland. In 1823, this family settled near the village of Cotton Grove in eastern Tennessee, and in 1832, they moved to Crockett Co. John Emison died in 1844, survived by his widow, Margaret, who died at the advanced age of 75, in 1874. Seven of the above children were still living in 1887 (See "Hist of Tennessee" Goodspeed Pub. Co., Nashville, 1887)

It is entirely possible that the above JOHN EMISON had an older brother, JOSEPH ELDRIDGE EMISON, who came to America with or about the same time. See statement of his descendant, Joseph Eldridge Emison, of St. Louis, Mo., in February 1945, under Dr.Isaac Emison(3-19) elsewhere herein.

UNIDENTIFIED RECORDS

ROWAN CO.,N.C.,MARRIAGE BONDS:- GEORGE(X)EMISON & BECKY FURNETER, 12/3/1806; RICHARD(X)EMISON, BONDSMAN

2-1 JAMES EMISON, b-7/ /1821, Moore Co. N.C., son of John, Sr. and Margaret (Boals) Emison(1-1)
He m- / /1846, Crockett Co. Tenn., SARAH BOWLTON, b-1822
Their children, William R; Thomas J; John S; J. Henry; and J. Hardy were still living in 1887
The father, James, resided in Crockett Co. most of his life, where he owned considerable land. He was a member of the Methodist Church, South; a Mason; and a Democrat. ("Who's Who in Tenn."1911)

CHILDREN (Born in Crockett Co.)

3-1 William R., b-2/12/1849
m- / /18 , Susan Grant

3-2 Mary Ann, b-3/20/1852
Unmarried

3-3 Thomas J., b- / /1854
m- / /18 , Hester Grant

3-4 George, b- / /1858
Unmarried

3-5 Catherine, b- / /1863
?

3-6 J. Henry, b-4/11/1866; d-4/11/1944
m-12/18/1890, Emma Boals, (2/8/1872 - 12/10/1932)

3-7 John Seth, b- / /1868; d-12/ /1942:
m- / /

3-8 J. Hardy, b- / /1869; d-3/17/1911
m- / / , Luada Kelly, (12/9/1873 - 7/2/1919)

3-6 J. HENRY EMISON, b- / /1866; d-4/11/1944, both in Crockett Co., son of James & Sarah (Bowlton) Emison(2-1)
He m-12/18/1890, EMMA BOALS, (2/8/1872 - 12/10/1932)

CHILDREN

4-m Sidney A., b-1/28/1892; d-5/28/1896

4-n Halley, b-4/11/1894
?

4-o Laurence Berney, (9/6/1895 - 11/9/1895)

4-p Hess, b-3/20/1900
?

4-q James Burnice, b-6/18/1902
?

4-r William Renshaw, b-4/22/1905
?

3-8 J. HARDY EMISON, b- / /1869; d-3/17/1900, both in Crockett Co., son of James & Sarah (Bowlton) Emison(2-1)
He m- / /18 , LUADA KELLY, (12/9/1873 - 7/2/1919)

CHILDREN

4-s Ora, b-6/14/1891; d-4/19/1921
?

4-t Dosia, b-1/18/1894
m- / /19 , A. Stephenson

4-u Garner, b-11/2/1896
?

4-v Bessie, (5/23/1900 - 12/30/1900)
4-w Jessie, (5/23/1900 - 12/30/1900)

4-x Carl Edward, b-3/24/1903
m-2/24/1924, Nina Low East,

CHILDREN

(5-m) Margaret Lavergne, b-5/2/1927
m-/
(5-n) John Wayne, b-7/8/1933
m-
(5-o) Charles Frederick, b-5/12/1936
m-

4-y Countess, b-7/24/1906
?

4-z Ira, (7/29/1908 - /9/1916)

2-2 WILLIAM EMISON, b- / /1823? Moore Co. N.C., & d- / /1900, Crockett Co. Tenn., son of John & Margaret (Boals) Emison(1-1)
He m-1st, / /18 , BEDIE RICHARDS
He m-2nd, / /1874? SARAH RICHARDS

CHILDREN

3-9 James Wesley, b-3/2/1853, Madison Co. Tenn; d-10/22/1922
m-1st, 12/ 2/1875, Lucy Ann Williams, (7/2/1858 - 3/24/1885)
m-2nd, 8/19/1886, Mary Gilbert
m-3rd, 12/13/1893, Lida Boals
m-4th, / /1897? Elizabeth (Boals) Smathers

3-10 Mary Jane, b- / /1858; d-7/2/1940, Bells, Tenn.
m- / /18 , Ralph Williams

3-11 Jasper David, b-10/4/1861; d-2/22/1931, Fruitvale, Tenn.
m-10/27/1880, Sarah F. Williams, (2/11/1864 - 1/13/1924)
m- / /19 , Geneva (Medlin) Henderson

3-12 Deliphate, b- / /1860? Alamo, Tenn.
m- / /18 , Nathaniel Bailey

3-13 Bedie,
m- / /18 , Arthur Grant

3-14 Bascomb, b- / /1869; d- / / , Fruitvale, Tenn
m- / /18 , Inez Hicks, d-5/ /1942

CHILDREN

(4-18) Otto, b-10/2/1898
m- / /19 , Tressie King

2-2 WILLIAM & BEDIE (RICHARDS) EMISON
CHILDREN (Continued)

3-15 Alfred W., b- / /18 ; Bells, Tenn.
m- / /18 , Ernest Medlin, b- / /1878?

3-16 Tempie, b- / /18 ,
m- / /19 , J.B. Follis

3-17 Ida, b- / /18 ; d-1/ /1924
m- / /19 , Wesley Follis

3-18 Minnie, b- / /18 ,
m-1st, / /19 , Dede Butts
m-2nd, / /19 , William Roberts
m-3rd, / /19 , James Jaynes

3-9 JAMES WESLEY, b-3/2/1853 in Madison Co.,Tenn., near Alamo, son of William & Bedie(Richards)Emison(2-2); son of John,Sr(1-1).
He m-1st, 12/2/1875, Lucy Ann Williams(7/2/1858 - 3/24/1885)
He m-2nd, 8/19/1886, Mary Gilbert,
He m-3rd,12/13/1893, Lida Boals,
He m-4th, / /1897? Elizabeth(Boals)Smathers.
He served as J.P; Clerk of Crockett Co. Ct; also Clerk of Circuit Ct; Clerk & Master of Chancery; and Postmaster. He was a member of the Baptist Church. He d-10/22/1922
CHILDREN (See "Who's Who in Tenn" Paul & Douglas, Memphis, 1911)

4-1 Colen Hunter,(4/24/1877 - 8/ /1931) Bells, Tenn
m-1st, / /18 , Lula McMillan,
m-2nd, / /19 , Ada Wainright,
m-3rd, / /19 , Lucile Wade,
CHILDREN

5-1 Benjamin, b-12/ /1931
m- / /19 ,

4-2 Berry Carl, b-11/14/1879; Stanton, Tenn.
m- / /1899, Mary Azalee McMillan

4-3 Benjamin, b-11/17/1881; Plaza Hotel Pharmacy, Memphis
Unmarried

4-4 Arthur, b- / /18 ,
?

4-5A Hattie, b-3/21/1885
4-5B Mattie, b-3/21/1885 d- In infancy

4-6 Dr. Joseph Brantley,(5/24/1888 - 9/22/1914) Alamo, Tenn
m-1/ /1912, Lucile Johnson (1/24/1886 -

4-7 May, (9/16/1891 - 7/30/1913)
Unmarried

4-8 Bess, (3/1/1898 -
m- / /19 , George T. Despart

4-2 BERRY CARL EMISON, b-11/14/1879;(Stanton, Tenn.) son of James Wesley & Lucy Ann(Williams)Emison(3-9); Wm.(2-2); John(1-1).
He m- / /1899, Mary Azalee McMillan;

CHILDREN
5-2 Colen Hunter, b-1/5/1900; The Capitol, Wash.,D.C.
m- / /19 , Mary G. Cornell

5-3 Clara, b-10/ /1902;(Humboldt, Tenn)
m- / /19 , Harry Wilson

5-4 Rupert, b-4/10/1904;(Fire Dept. Lieut., Wash.,D.C)
m-11/16/1929, Edna Helen Johnson (4/30/1912 -
CHILDREN
(6-1) Donald Wesley, b-9/12/1930
m- / /19 ,

(6-2) Barry Carl, b-8/27/1931
m- / /19 ,

5-6 James McMillan, b-1/20/1908;(Wash.,D.C.)
m-8/26/1938, Ruby Lucile Owen,
CHILDREN
(6-3) Sylvia Elaine, b-7/15/1939
m- / /19 ,

(6-4) James Owen,(8/18/1943 -
m- / /19 ,

5-7 Geneva, b-4/27/1914;(Alamo, Tenn)
m- / /19 , Wilmer Reasons

4-6 Dr. JOSEPH BRANTLEY EMISON, b-5/24/1888, Alamo, Tenn., son of James Wesley & Lucy Ann Williams(3-9); Wm.(2-2); John(1-1).
He m-1/ /1912, Lucille Johnson (1/24/1886 -
He d-9/22/1914

CHILDREN
5-8 Joseph Brantley,Jr.,b-9/30/1912;(1013 Jackson Ave.,Memphis)
m-12/26/1935, Rosebud Easley,
CHILDREN
(6-5) Joseph Brantley,3rd, b-9/15/1937
m- / /19 ,

(6-6) Carol Kemp, b-4/1/1940
m- / /19 ,

5-9 Theophilus Jones,b-2/5/1915;(Atty.,Alamo,Tenn)
m-6/10/1941, Sarah Martha Avery(10/ /1919 -

3-11 JASPER DAVID EMISON, b-10/4/1861 in Crockett Co., Tenn., son of Wm & Bedie(Richards)Emison(2-2; John(1-1). He d-2/22/1931
He m-1st, 10/27/1880, Sarah F. Williams(2/11/1864-1/13/1924)
He m-2nd, / /19 , Geneva(Medlin)Henderson

CHILDREN

4-9 David Edgar, b-7/25/1884;
m-1st, 7/26/1904, Ora Bo(w)lton (9/21/1884 - 10/27/1918)
m-2nd, 8/11/1919, Catherine Caperton(2/24/1896 - 1/4/1923)
m-3rd, 8/14/1924, Mirtle May Davidson(5/22/1900
He lived Humboldt, Tenn; Coalgate, Okla; Dyersburg, Tenn.
Children
(5-10) Estella, b-11/24/1906; (Dyersburg, Tenn)
m-12/30/1923, John Barnes
(5-11) Bertrand, b-10/30/1909; (Trenton, Tenn)
m-7/19/1930, W.M. Sadler, (7/16/1909 .-
(5-12) Clara, (12/11/1912 - 1/21/1913)
(5-13) Lula, (9/6/1915 - 1/31/1916)
(5-14) Elson, b-8/3/1920;
m-9/24/1939, Evelyn Henderson
(5-15) Mescal Faye, b-2/18/1922
?
(5-16) Syble, (11/11/1925 - 3/21/1928)
(5-17) Ruth, (11/11/1929 - 2/4/1940)
(5-18) Edward, b-9/24/1931;
m- / /19 ,
(5-19) Leonard, b-9/25/1935
m- / /19 ,

4-10 Etta, b-1/21/1882; (Bells, Tenn)
m-7/28/1901, W.O. Bo(w)lton, d-9/ /1952

4-11 May, (2/3/1887 - 3/26/1915)
m-9/1/1909, Grant George,

4-12 Mildred, (4/5/1891 - 7/5/1895)

4-13 William Paul, (10/7/1893 - 11/12/1918) Alamo, Tenn.
m-11/15/1914, Huldah Maie Brewer,
Children
(5-20) Marion Hershel, b-2/21/1916; (Unadilla, N.Y)
m- / /19 ,
(5-21) Frances Almeda, b-9/23/1917; (Philadelphia)
m-12/24/1941, W.A. Cassidy

4-14 Ezra Lee, b-11/30/1898; (Bells, Tenn)
m-12/9/1923, Charlotte Kincaid, (11/8/1905 -
Children
(5-22) Leonard Ray, b-8/9/1925; Dau: *Charlotte Ann, b-3/2/1946
*(6-31) m-4/2/1944, Marveline Jernigan,
(5-23) David Lee, b-5/23/1927; Son: *Steven Alan, b-11/13/1950
*(6-36) m-11/23/1947, Virginia Dare Davis,
(6-36)

4-15 Lois, (7/18/1902 - 3/22/1942) Bells, Tenn. (1 Daughter)
m-10/26/1924, C.T. Miller, (/ /19 - 5/5/1938)

4-16 Harris, b-6/16/1907; (Humboldt, Tenn)
m-2/18/1939, Edith White, (/ /19 - 4/ /1940)
Children
(5-24) Daughter,

4-17 Jasper David, Jr., (8/27/1910 - 11/30/1910)

2-3 JOHN EMISON,Jr., b- / /18 , son of John,Sr., & Margaret (Boals) Emison(1-1)
He m- / /18 , Mary Bowlton

CHILDREN
*3-19 Dr. Isaac H.,b-5/ /1857, Bells,Tenn? d-3/29/1941,St.Louis?
m- / /18 , Flora Richardson
Children
(4-19)Ralph Waldo,b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 ,
(4-20)Redger,b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 ,
(4-21)Leila,b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 ,
(4-22)Lillie,b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 ,

3-20 Mary,b- / /1864; d-3/6/1935
m- / /18 , John Marlow

3-21 J. Wilson,(/ /1865 - 4/20/1941)
m- / /18 ,
Children
(4-23)Zada,b- / /18 ;
m- / /19 , Goss

3-22 J. Edward,(3/7/1870 - / /19) RFD#5, Vilonia, Ark.
m-10/26/1893, Bertie Thomas Gentle(10/1/1874 - 3/16/1942)

3-23 Jesse Lee,b- / /1878;(Vilonia,Ark)
m- / /19 ,

3-24 William Frank,(/ /18 - 9/ /1936)
m-7/4/1886, Sarah Ann Wright,(/ /18 - 3/29/1940)

3-25 Sarah,b- / /18 ;(Mt. View,Okla)
m- / /19 , Gilliam

3-26 Meady Ann,b- / /18 ;
m- / /19 , Alfred Hathaway,

NOTES

The writer has been unable to identify another version on this family, as related by Mr. JOSEPH ELDRIDGE EMISON, 6143 Bartmer St., St. Louis, Mo., in February 1945. This version would seem to indicate that the original JOSEPH ELDRIDGE EMISON was an older brother of the original JOHN EMISON(1-1), if there were Two SEPARATE ISAAC EMISONS. The foregoing and following charts were forwarded by other Emison family sources in Crockett Co.,Tenn., and Little Rock,Ark. The statement of Joseph Eldridge Emison follows.

"JOSEPH ELDRIDGE EMISON, his great-grandfather, was born in North Ireland, and lived in Yorkshire, Egland, for a period, from whence he came to America, while young. He served in the War of 1812, when he was wounded and carried the bullet in his body during the remainder of his life. He settled near Bristol,Tenn.

JOSEPH ELDRIDGE EMISON,Jr., his grandfather, settled near Bells,Tenn., in Crockett Co. He served in the Mexican War. And late in life, he moved to Russellville,Ark.

* Dr. ISAAC EMISON, his father, was born at Bells,Tenn. He practiced medicine in St. Louis, and thereafter traveled for the Meyer Drug Co., until his death.

There are a number of Emisons living in Humboldt, Gadsden, Bells and Brownsville, in Crockett and Haywood Counties,Tenn., including WILL EMISON, former Sheriff, at Alamo, Crockett Co."

3-22 J. EDWARD EMISON, b-3/7/1870, son of John & Mary(Bowlton) Emison(2-3); John,Sr.(1-1). RFD#5, Vilonia,Ark.
He m-10/26/1893,Bertie Thomas Gentle(10/1/1874 - 3/16/1942)

CHILDREN
4-24 Jewell Alice,b-9/24/1897;(Vilonia,Ark)
m- / /19 , Lowell

4-25 John B.,b-3/7/1901;(Little Rock,Ark)
m-3/ /1922, Myrtle Mae Blackwell,(10/13/1905 -

4-26 Willie Lee,b-11/17/1905;(RFD#2, Vilonia,Ark)
m- / /19 ,

4-27 Mary Ruth,b-10/11/1912;(5500 Asher Ave.,Little Rock)
m- / /19 ,

4-25 JOHN B. EMISON,b-3/7/1901, son of J. Edward & Bertie Thomas (Gentle) Emison(3-22); John(2-3); John(1-1)
He m-3/ /1922, Myrtle Mae Blackwell,(10/13/1905 -
Living at 2702 Welch St., Little Rock, Ark., 1952
CHILDREN
5-25 Dewey M.,b-6/22/1924;(2608 Welch St.,Little Rock)
m-2/9/1946, Bennie Floella Smith,(6/23/1927 -
Children
(6-7) _____,b-8/26/1947

5-26 Truman L.,b-6/4/1926;(1601½ Main St.,N.Little Rock)
m-6/21/1947, Alma Lois Bailey,(2/13/1927 -
Children
(6-8) _____,b-9/24/1948

3-23 JESSE LEE EMISON,b- / /1878, son of John,Jr., & Mary(Bowlton)Emison(2-3); John,Sr.(1-1); Vilonia,Ark.
He m- / /19 ,
CHILDREN
4-28 Madaline,b-3/31/1913;
m- / /19 ,

4-29 Gladys, b-2/14/1919;
m- / /19 ,

4-30 Emmet Hue,b-8/ /1926
m- / /19 ,

3-24 WILLIAM FRANK EMISON,b- / /18 , son of John,Jr., & Mary (Bowlton)Emison(2-3); John,Sr.(1-1); He d-9/ /1936;
He m-7/4/1886, Sarah Ann Wright,(/ /18 - 3/29/1940)

CHILDREN
4-31 William Floyd,b- / /18 ;(Black Oak,Ark)
m- / /19 , Vida Wilson,

4-32 George Forrest,b-8/3/1895;(128 E. 22nd St.,N.Little Rock)
m-5/1/1942, Lillian Lasseter,

4-33 Estha May, b- / /18 ;
m- / /19 ,

4-34 Lottie Larine,b- / /18 ;
m- / /19 ,

4-35 Letha Bertha,b- / /18 ;
m- / /19 ,

4-36 Mary Katherine, b- / /18 ;
m- / /19 ,

4-31 WILLIAM FLOYD EMISON,b- / /18 ;(Black Oak,Ark) son of Wm Frank & Sarah Ann(Wright)Emison(3-24); John(2-3); John(1-1)
He m- / /19 , Vida Wilson,

CHILDREN
5-27 Toy Ann,b- / /19 ;
m- / /19 ,

5-28 Ray,b- / /19 ;(Caraway,Ark)
m- / /19 ,
Children
(6-9) _____,b- / /19 ;
m- / /19 ,
(6-10) _____,b- / /19 ;
m- / /19 ,

5-29 Arthur Forrest,b-3/21/1918;(1722 N.Poplar St.,N.Little Rock)
m- / /19 , Geraldine
Children
(6-11) Daniel Roy,b-4/5/1946
m- / /19 ,

2-4 ROBERT EMISON, b- / /18 , son of John, Sr., & Margaret (Boals) Emison (1-1);
He m- / /18 , Tissue Bowlton,

CHILDREN
3-27 John, b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 , Mary Porter

3-28 Martha Jane, b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 , Theodore Stewart,

3-29 Mailey, b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 , James Stewart,

3-30 Levi, b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 , Lucinda Aliner,

3-31 Margaret, b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 , James Boyd,

3-32 Rene, b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 , B. Rust,

3-33 James, b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 , Nan Acre,

3-34 Willie, b- / /18 ;
m- / /18 , Gunter,

3-27 JOHN EMISON, b- / /18 , son of Robert & Tissue (Bowlton) Emison (2-4); John, Sr., (1-1);
He m- / /18 , Mary Porter,

CHILDREN
4-37 Ernest E., Sr., b- / /18 ; (Jackson, Tenn)
m- / /18 , Grace Andrews,
Children
(5-30) Ernest E., Jr., b- / /18 ;
m- / /19 ,
(5-31) Robert, b- / /18 ;
m- / /19 ,

2-5 BENJAMIN EMISON,(18 -1861) son of John,Sr. & Margaret(Boals) Emison(1-1)
He m- / /18 , MARY PERMENTER,(1836-1918)

CHILDREN

3-35 Alonzo,(1855-1933)
m- / /18 , F. Marion Leggett,(1852-1932)

3-36 George,
m-1st, / /18 , Bell Johnson
m-2nd, / /18 , Adernia Brassfield

3-37 Silas,(3/29/1869 - 3/5/1921) (See below)
m-12/30/1901, Ann Taylor,(9/20/1876 -

3-38 Tennie,
m- / /18 , Solomon Laman

3-37 SILAS EMISON,(3/29/1869 - 3/5/1921) son of Benjamin & Mary (Permenter) Emison(2-5)
He m-12/30/1901, ANN TAYLOR,b-9/20/1876

CHILDREN

4-61 Ruth,b-1/9/1904; (To Pensacola, Fla.)
?

4-62 Russel,b-12/22/1906 (Fruitvale, Tenn.)
?

4-63 Don Neil,b-9/17/1909 (Franklin, Tenn.)
m- / /19 , Laverne Reddick

CHILDREN

(5-61) Sandra Ellen,
m-

(5-62) Donna,
m-

(5-63) David,
m-

4-64 Malcolm Hooper,b-7/10/1912
m- / /19 , Margaret Lou Goldsmith

CHILDREN

(5-64) William,b-5/9/1935
m-

(5-65) Joseph Silas,b-3/21/1937
m-

2-6 JOSEPH EMISON,b- / /18 , son of John,Sr. & Margaret(Boals) Emison(1-1)
He m- / /18 , Siss LEGGETT,

CHILDREN

3-39 John Wesley,
m- / /18 , Eliza Wind

3-40 Lucy Ann,
m- / /18 , George Richards

3-41 Andrew,
m- / /18 , Sarah Bailey

3-42 Nancy Ann,
m- / /18 , Hodge

3-43 Daniel,
?

3-44 Grace,
m- / /18 , Jallie Evans

3-45 Adeline,
?

WILLIAM EMISON,(/ /17 - / /18) COMBER, Co.DOWN, IRE.
He m- / /18 , JANE HAMILTON,

CHILDREN(Mary and Jane later visited John here & returned to Ire.)
A. MARY,
m- / /18 , George McMillan
Dau: Mary, d-Infancy
B. JANE,
m- / /18 , John Cook
Children: Jane; John.
C. ROBERT,(/ /18 - / /1885?),Ire.
m-
D. JOHN, b-2/14/1853, Comber, Co.Down, Ire. Came to New York City in Fall of 1876, after the death of his father. He d-2/2/1909,Brk
He m-11/4/1880, at home of Thos Dreyer, NYC, to ALVARETTA RAYNOR (6/16/1853 - 12/18/1926) daughter of Wm Lawrence & Serepta(Silsby) Raynor of Patchogue, L.I. J.H. Stansbury, Min. License #7495
Children
1. Robert,b-8/15/1882, Patchogue,L.I. d-3/2/1939,Sayville,L.I.
m-7/12/1903, Maude Evelyn Ruland,b-10/22/1883, daughter of Morgan F. & Adelaide A.(Hulse)Ruland of Patchogue, L.I.
Children
(a)Evelyn Ray,b-8/7/1904
m-11/25/1931, John Shelby Barrow,3rd,b-3/18/1903,
(b)Alice Adelaide,b-9/28/1909,
Unmarried (Now: 3800 14th St.,N.W., Washington, D.C.
2. Carrie,b-10/19/1885, NYC. (Now: 42 Haab Ave., Babylon, L.I.
m-4/18/1912, Benjamin Cox,12/11/1936. bd-Cypress Hills Cem.,NYC
Children
(a)Ethel Belle,b-11/25/1915
Unmarried. (Now: 176 Remsen St., Brooklyn, N.Y.
3. Walter,b-6/23/1887, NYC. (Now: Amer Dist Tel., 155 6th Ave.,NYC
m-10/15/1914, Maude B. Abbott,b-12/13/1889
Children
(a)Helen,b-9/30/1915
m-11/8/1940, Walter Latterman, Brooklyn, N.Y.
(b)Gladys,b-6/29/1920,
m-9/28/1942, William Allen, Brooklyn, N.Y.
4. John,Jr.,b-3/19/1889, Cannon St., NYC
m-1st, 4/ /1912, Edith Bond,
m-2nd, / /19 ,
5. Amelia,b-9/1/1890 at 552 Macon St., Brooklyn, N.Y.
m- / /19 , Henry Phelps,b- / /1880
6. Watson,b-10/28/1895, Madison St., Brooklyn, N.Y.
m-1st, 9/ /1916, Ruth Groves, Huntington, L.I.
m-2nd, / /19 , Ida Southwick,
Children
(a)Marcia,b-6/10/1917, Merrick, L.I.
m- / /1949? John Henderson Barrie,b-3/1/1905, Lynbrook, L.I.
(b)Mary,b- / /19 , Penna.
m-

NOTES

John Emison (2/14/1853 - 2/2/1909) was visited by his 1st cousin John Martin, who traveled out west before returning to North Ireland.

JOHN EMISON,
He m- / /18 , Alice Whittaker
They moved from Portlow, Ireland to Haslingden, Lancashire, England prior to 1855
CHILDREN (Lived in Haslingden)

A. EDMUND WHITTAKER, b- / /1852; d-11/11/1932 at 24 South St.
He m- / /18 , Fanny

B. ROBERT,
He m- / /18 ,

C. JAMES, b-11/22/1855; d-7/6/1945 at Somerset, Mass., U.S.A.
He m-1st, / /18 , Ann Shaughnessy (/ /1854 - / /1888)
He m-2nd, / /18 , Emma Fletcher
He moved from Yorkshire St.,Bacup,Eng., to Somerset, Dec.,1890
CHILDREN

a. Elizabeth, b-12/11/1877
She m-1/11/1898, Thomas Lawton, b-2/13/1875
Living at 61 Maple Ave., Somerset, Mass., in 1951

b. Alice,
She m- / /19 , William T. Cook of Detroit, Mich

c. John, b-1/3/1885
He m-1st, / /19 , Ellen Leach(/ /1892 - 10/ /1921)
He m-2nd, / /19 , Eleanor Brown (8/23/1881
Living at 21 W. Hood St., Fall River, Mass., 1951
CHILDREN

1. Edward, b-7/4/1916
He m-2/14/1947, Evelyn M.A. Smeja, b-5/1/1919
Living at 826 Hudson Ave., Rochester, N.Y., 1951
CHILDREN

i. Terry Lynn, b-2/14/1949

D. SARAH, b- / /1857; d-11/2/1934
She m- / /18 , Hargraves Rawstrom, 9 Prince St., Brittannie

E. JOHN,Jr., b- / /1860; d-1/22/1932, 24 South St.,Haslingden
He m- / /18 ,

F. ELIZABETH,
She m- / /18 , Cooper

RECORDS

Birth Ctf.#123400; Entry 336; Born: Nov.22,1855, at Lane Side Lower Booths, JAMES, son of JOHN and ALICE (Whittaker) Emison, of Lane Side, Lower Booths; James Rawstrom, Registrar, Sub-District; Rossendale, HASLINGDEN, Lancaster Co. Dec.20,1855

Birth Ctf.# ; Entry ; Born: Jan.3,1885, at Yorkshire St., Bacup, U.S.D., JOHN, son of JAMES and ANN (SHAUGHNESSY) EMISON, of Yorkshire St., Bacup. Sub-District: Newchurch, HASLINGDEN, Lancaster Co. Recorded Feb.14,1885, John Collinge, Registrar.

153·154

COLLATERAL FAMILIES

PART IV

Baird

Douglas

IN DISPLAYING THE SEVERAL EMBLAZONMENTS OF ARMORIAL BEARINGS HEREIN, IT MUST BE KEPT IN MIND THAT THERE ARE COMPARATIVELY FEW PRESENT DAY AMERICANS WHO ARE THE DIRECT HEIRS (IN PRIMOGENITURE) OF THE ORIGINAL FOREBEARS WHO RECEIVED GRANTS IN ARMS. AND THERE COULD BE NONE LEGALLY ENTITLED TO BEAR SUCH ARMS, AS AMERICANS.

HOWEVER, FOR THOSE SO INCLINED, THE AUTHOR, IN CONSULTATION WITH A REPUTABLE AUTHORITY IN HERALDRY, HAS WITHOUT FURTHER COMMENT OR RESPONSIBILITY, SHOWN HEREIN THE VARIOUS ORIGINAL COATS OF ARMS, EXCLUDING SUBSEQUENT DIFFERENCES AS TO CADENCY OR INTERMARRIAGE, IN ANY PARTICULAR LINE OF DESCENT.

FURTHER, NO ATTEMPT HAS BEEN MADE TO DISPLAY THE ARMS OF EMERSON: EDMONDSTONE: NOR EMPSON HEREIN, AS THE AUTHOR HAS DISCOVERED NO SATISFACTORY EVIDENCE TO SUBSTANTIATE THE FAMILY LEGEND, THAT "THE NAME OF EMISON WAS ORIGINALLY THAT OF EMERSON."

A. THOMAS BAIRD, b-c1724; (See following references)
m-c1744, MARY DOUGLAS, (Further details on following page)
About 1747, he settled on 292 acres near Chambersburg, Pa.

B. JOHN BAIRD, b-c1730; (See following references)
m-1755, CATHERINE McLEAN, (7/19/1733-11/28/1802) "Col Fams" 6-58.
About 1747, he settled on 292 acres adjoining above brother, Thomas, who absorbed his land prior to 1751. Possibly d-1760, Indian ambush. Also see Will, John Baird, 1778, E. Pennsborough Twp.
"JOHN & REBECCA(STERRET)BAIRD, presumed parents of above brothers," but possibly of ARCHIBALD BAIRD line of Glenarm, Antrim, Ire.
SEE: "Notes & Queries" W.H. Egle; s.4; v.1; pp.149; 272; 300.
"The Bard Family" G.O. Seilhamer, 1908; pp.66; 266; 302; 313.
"Baird & Beard Families" F.B. Catchings; pp.42; 53; 129; 134.

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: ORPHANS COURT: DOCKET 2:
p.208; 11/22/1775; Carlisle; "---petition of John Baird, third son of Thomas Baird, Dec'd., late of Guilford Twp (who died intestate) leaving his Widow and lawful issue, James; Elizabeth, widow of Archibald Mossman, Dec'd; MARY, now wife of HUGH EMISON: Thomas; John, petitioner; Samuel; William; Robert; Joseph; and Martha; his children." The brothers, James and Thomas, renouncing in his favor, John assumed home plantation of 568 acres appraised at £ 1250, and was appointed Administrator.
p.209; 2/20/1776; "---Samuel Baird and William Baird, minor sons of Thomas Baird, late of Guilford Twp., above the age of 14 years, prayed the Court appoint PATRICK VANCE, Guardian. Court so ordered.
"---motion of Wm Stevenson---in behalf of Robert Baird a minor son of Thomas Baird late of Guilford Twp---to appoint Guardian---. The Court appoints JAMES JACK of Newton Twp."
"---motion of Wm Stevenson---in behalf of Joseph Baird and Martha Baird, minor children of Thomas Baird, Decd---. Court appoints WILLIAM CLARK of West Pennsborough Twp., Guardian." (See CLARK FAM)
p.221; 5/19/1778; HUGH GIBBS chosen Guardian of Robert Baird, a minor son of Thomas Baird, Decd., above 14 years of age.
p.265; 8/20/1779; "---John Baird, Admr., Estate of Thomas Baird Decd---accounts showing balance of £ 387/11/½; and made distribution; £ 129/5/½ to Mary, Widow. (each child's share £ 23/10/1) To James, eldest son (2 shares); Hugh Gibbs (2nd) husband of Elizabeth Decd; MARY (wife of HUGH EMISON); Thomas; John; Samuel; William; Robert; Joseph; Martha.
p.321; 3/7/1783; Robert Baird, (minor) son of Thomas Baird, Decd. Appointment (brother) John Baird of Falling Spring, Guardian.

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: DEED Bk.E; p.122; (9/14/1776 - 1/25/1778)
John Baird of Guilford Twp., son of Thomas, Decd. For £ 600.
To Thomas Baird of same, another son. Covering 292 acres (of their father's plantation) in Guilford Twp., adjoining BENJAMIN GASS; Hugh McKean; James Elliott; Thos Birney; BENJAMIN CHAMBERS.
Wit: SAMUEL & WILLIAM BAIRD: (Sgd) JOHN BEARD
MATTHEW HENDERSON: Saml Perry
I, MARTHA, wife of John Baird (convey dower interest) in above land; 10/16/1777 (Sgd) MARTHA BEARD
CUMBERLAND CO. PA: DEED Bk.E; p.343; (1/2/1778 - 5/13/1779)
Thomas Baird & Wife, Esther of Guilford Twp. For £ 1700.
To Hugh Gibbs of Letterkenny Twp. (2nd husband of Elizabeth Baird, sister of Thomas). Covering 192 acres in Guilford Twp., being part of original plantation (of Thomas Baird, Sr., decd) at Falling Spg. which Thomas, Jr., bought from his brother, John, above.
Wit: JOSEPH BAIRD; John Caldwell.
JEFFERSON CO. KY: WILL Bk.1; p.113; (9/28/1798-10/19/1801)
MARY (DOUGLAS) BAIRD: (To) son, Samuel, (money due by) sons John and Thomas; balance to children, Robert, Joseph, and Martha, wife of Danl McClure; certain personal effects to Esther, daughter of son Thos; to son Thos, bond of Pat Hartford. Wit: Wm & Geo McClure.

THOMAS BAIRD,b-c1724; (See foregoing & following references.)
He m-c1744, MARY DOUGLAS:(17 -1801)* daughter of Archibald.
About 1747, he settled on 292 acres at Falling Spring, just southeast of Chambersburg, Pa.(now in Guilford Twp. Franklin Co.) where he was on the Tax List, 1751, and prominent in the community.
His Estate: Cumberland Co. Pa; Orphans Ct; Dkt 2; pp.208-09; 11/22/1775; £ 1250; Plantation, 568 acres.
Her Will: Jefferson Co. Ky: Bk.1; p.113;(9/28/1798-10/19/1801)
CHILDREN(Born at Falling Spring)
1. JAMES,b-17 ; Hardin Co. Ky; Will Bk.A-199;(7/29/-8/20/1804)
m-17 , Mary Potter, dau. of Capt Jno & Martha(Baird?)Potter.
In 1771, he and Capt Jas Potter resurveyed lands of Jno McMillan on Monongahela River. In 1772-73, he was taxed on two 300 acre tracts in Hempfield Twp. Westmoreland Co. Pa. To Rolling Fork, Ky.
Children:(a) Martha, m-George? Bartmess (b)Thomas,(Not his Will; Nelson Co. Ky; Bk.A; p.41; 12/13/1791) (c)John Potter,m-11/26/1798, Nelson Co., Sarah Bethel, dau. of William. (d)Mary Shuler-Shaler (e)Samuel (f)James (g)Joseph (Neighbor, Jacob Kuykendall)
(NOTE: See Indiana Church records, also foregoing records on Archibald Baird line, Bardstown, Ky., intermarried with Potters.)

2. ELIZABETH,b-17 ; d-1778-79.
m-1st, c1770, Archibald Mossman,d-1771-74, Baltimore, Md?
m-2nd, c1777, Hugh Gibbs,Jr.,d-1794, Letterkenny Twp. Cumb Co.
On 1/2/1778, Gibbs bought 192 ac of Baird farm at Falling Spring.
Her daughter, Margaret Mossman,b-1771, Baltimore; d-4/8/1853, Knox Co. Ind; m-5/15/1787, near Bardstown, Ky. (Thos Baird, Wit.) to Capt Wm McClure,(12/14/1749-12/14/1811) See McCLURE FAM herein.

*3. MARY,
m-1771, Cumberland Co. Pa., HUGH EMISON(B2),b-9/20/1744 in Ire. d-1/25/1825, Scott Co. Ky. See EMISON FAMILY - KENTUCKY herein.

4. THOMAS,2nd,b-2/14/1749: d-10/24/1834, near Bruceville, Ind.
m-1st, c1776, Esther Kilgore, daughter of Charles & Jane Kilgore of West Pennsboro Twp. Cumberland Co. Pa.
m-2nd, 9/20/1791, Jessamine Co. Ky., Jane(Johnson)Handly(widow of Samuel Handly, drowned in Ohio River, 1790) dau of Thos Johnson.
He was taxed on 300 acres in Hempfield Twp. Westmoreland Co Pa in 1772; and sold interest in father's farm to brother-in-law Hugh Gibbs, 1/2/1778. His Pension: Pa-Va;W9712; data follows:-
During the Revolution he served in Capt Wm Thompson's Company of Col Jos Armstrong's 5th Regt., near Gen Stirling's Troops, New Brunswick, N.J., December 1776 - April 1777; also Capt Wm McClures Co., 2nd Btn; Cumberland Co. Militia. He resided in Cumberland Co., and elsewhere (Westmoreland Co) in Penna. UNTIL MARCH 1780,WHEN HE REMOVED TO (Louisville) JEFFERSON CO. Va. (with HUGH and ASH EMISON down the Ohio River to Kentucky. See Capt Wm Lytle's group herein)
(See CLARK FAMILY: letter of 10/22/1780, from Thomas & Esther, at Louvisville, to her mother, c/o Col Clark in Cumberland Co. Pa)
In Jefferson Co., July 1780, he was elected Lieutenant in Capt Wm McClure's Co., under Col George R. Clarke, who was joined by the troops of Col Benj Logan, in the campaign against Ohio Indians. In October-November 1782, he served as Lieutenant in Capt Chas Polk's Co., of Jefferson Co. Militia, under Gen Clarke, in a similar campaign in Ohio. (Ash Emison was among Lincoln Co troops in 1782)
Thomas acted as Father and Bondsman, at the wedding, 5/15/1787 near Bardstown, of his orphaned niece Margaret Mossman, to Capt Wm McClure. At Shelbyville, Ky., 1794, he was appointed Guardian of son Charles (for Cumberland Co. Pa) the mother Esther having died.
He moved from Jefferson Co. Ky., to Vincennes, 1802, and settled near Bruceville, Ind.. 1806. Buried at Upper Indiana Church.

Children(of Thomas,2nd: 6 by 1st wife; 6 by 2nd; 3 or Handley) (a) Charles,b-5/28/1777; ?(m-1/22/1798, Shelby Co., Catherine Tyler,(6/13/1777-8/10/1839) daughter of Judge John & Mary(Armistead) Tyler,"sister of John Tyler, 10th President of U.S.) (b) Mary,(1/28/1779 - 1820) m-1800? Samuel Thompson(9/13/1766-1/1/1849) (c)*Jane,b-11/28/1781. (d) Thomas,3rd,b-12/5/1783; m-18 , Elizabeth Stevenson. (e) Nancy,b-1/ /1787; m-18 , Paris Chipman. (f) Esther,b-1/21/1789; m-6/14/1814,* Rev. Henry Brinton. (g) Ann, b-10/8/1792. (h) Archibald,(1/9/1797 - 1847) m-1836,* Martha Bartmess (i) Martha,b-11/19/1799; m-18 , Am Adams ?(m-2nd, 12/27/1827, Abr. Fry Snapp)? (j) Amelia,b-9/19/1802, Vincennes; d-3/1/1860; m-10/1/1818,* Samuel Langdon,(12/6/1790-8/27/1842) bd-Langdon Cemetery. (k) Joseph,b-9/1/1805; m-1833, Nancy L. Johnson, daughter of Sam'l & Mary(Martin)Johnson. (l) Amanda,b-7/27/1809; (m) Sarah Handley,(2/ /1783 - 1855) m-1801, Shelby Co. Ky., James Threlkeld,(1773-1850) (n) Elizabeth Handley,(7/22/1786-11/27/1876) m-1/18/1810, Thomas McClure,(9/8/1787-3/5/1834) (o) Rachel Handley b-1/9/1789; m-7/28/1808, John Elliott. *(Upper Indiana Church)

5. JOHN,b-c1756
m-17 , Martha

6. SAMUEL,b-c1758; d-6/26/1820(See"Potts Memorial"1874:CS71.P871) "m-c1781, Rebecca Potts,(1757-1830) daughter of Col Thos & Deborah(Pyewell)Potts. During 1784-88, Col Potts and he developed the original anthracite mines of America, on Skuykill River" in Penna.

He was probably the first Baird in Vincennes, where he was appointed Clerk of the 3 Northwest Terr. Courts July 3rd; and Territorial Surveyor July 10th 1790, to survey the claims of the French at Vincennes, Prairie duRocher and Kaskaskia. He made the first survey plat of Vincennes, 6/10/1792, and many other surveys before returning to Pottstown, Pa., 10/25/1795. All family bd-Pottstown.

"They lived in Reading. She moved to Carlisle after his death."

Children: (a) Thomas (b) William (c) John (d) Samuel (e) Mary (f) Deborah (g) Harriet (h) Rebecca Potts (i) Martha Rutter.

7. WILLIAM,b-c1760

8. ROBERT,b-c1762

9. JOSEPH,b-c1764

10. MARTHA,b-1766; d-10/10/1821, Knox Co. Ind. Bd-Upper Ind Church m-c1786, Daniel McClure,(2/2/1754-12/24/1825) See McCLURE FAM.

He served under Col George Rogers Clarke, at Vincennes, 1779; also in Capt John Carother's 5th Co; 2nd Btn; Cumberland Co. Mil.

In 1802, they moved from Kentucky to Knox Co. Ind., where he was an Associate Justice, and a leader in the Indiana Church. Under P/A from Samuel Baird, he sold their nephew THOMAS EMISON(C3) his first land on Maria Creek in 1804. See Appendix herein.

NOTES: James, Mary and John signed "BEARD" and not "BAIRD."

JAMES BAIRD, Sgt in Capt Smathers Co.,*Major Toussant DuBois' Btn., Mounted Spies; Ky Volunteers. Service 9/18/1812-10/30/1812. Discharged at BUSSERON, Knox Co. Ind. (A.G.O., U.S. Archives)

JOSEPH BAIRD: Knox Co Ct Com Pl; Northwest Terr: 5/Ct/1799.

The foregoing and following BAIRD data researched and prepared by James W. Emison, 1953. Copy presented to Mrs Eliza Haddon Brevoort, for her book "Gleanings from the Wabash Valley" 1954, DAR, Washington, D.C., and Vincennes. See also her book "Haddon, McClure, Curry and Allied Families" 1953, Vincennes, pp.235-39.

*Jane Baird m-Toussiant DuBois,d-1816; m-2nd, Solomon Shuler.

There were a number of BAIRD-BEARD-BARD family lines in early Cumberland Co. Pa., and particularly Franklin Co., set off, 1784.

JOHN & REBECCA(STERRET)BAIRD, came from Strabane, N. Ireland to Christiana Hnd. Newcastle Co. Del., prior to 1728; and later to New London Twp. Chester Co. Pa.(1729-44). "They were presumed to be the parents of Thomas and John Baird who settled at Falling Spring in 1747. There was a Thomas Baird-Beard, W. Nottingham Twp 1739-40 (See Seilhamers"Chronicle of Bards", "Baird & Beard Families")

JAMES BAIRD; His Will; Cumberland Co. Pa; 1785; Mentions his MOTHER, REBECCA STERRET, and BROTHERS, ROBERT and JOHN; also Sam'l Robinson. (He also had a brother, William and sister, Hanna).

SAMUEL BAIRD Armagh Twp; His Will, Cumberland Co., 1788; Wife Martha. Children: John, James, Martha, Agnes, William, Samuel, Mary, Hugh, who had son, Samuel ("Baird & Beard Fams" F.B.Catchings,1918)

WILLIAM BAIRD, E. Pennsboro Twp; Cumberland Co Will Bk.A; 121 (5/24/1762-5/ /1764) Wife, Rachel

JOHN BAIRD, E. Pennsboro Twp; Cumb Co Bk.C; p.110; (6/3/1778-7/ /1778) Wife, Margaret. Children, Hester; John; Hanna, m-David Clark; Margaret, m-David Kilgore; Elizabeth. Sons-in-law, JAS DUNNING; DAVID MOORE. Extrs: John Boggs; Robt Whitehill; Wm Geddes. (Possible younger brother of Thomas Baird(1724-1775) at Falling Sp

WILLIAM BAIRD,(1724-1810)Letterkenny Twp; His Will; Franklin Co; 12/10/1810. Wife, Mary. Children: Andrew,d-1813; John,d-1796; William,(1762-1815); Robert,(1769-1804); Jean; Rebecca. ("Along the Loudoun Road" Dr W. Thrush,1936; Kittocktinny Historical Society)

ARCHIBALD BAIRD, son of Richard, came from Glenarm, Antrim, Ire., to Miln Hnd. Newcastle Co. Del., prior to 1740, and later settled at "Carrol's Delight" Hamiltonban Twp. Lancaster(in Adams) Co. Pa. Children: Richard,(1736-1799) To Peters Twp(now Franklin Co); thence to BAIRDSTOWN, Ky., area where he owned land 1780-88. But he returned to Pa. William,b-1738; d-1802, Bardstown; m-1779; Mary(Kincaid)Braxdale,b-1755, Va; d-1825, Bairdstown, daughter of Joseph Kincaid,Sr. (Confused with Wm, son of Thomas, Falling Spg) David,b-1744; d-1815, Alexandria, Huntingdon Co., Pennsylvania. He and John C. Owing owned 100 acres, on which William, his brother, obtained Virginia Charter for SALEM ACADEMY, 11/15/1788;and BAIRDSTOWN, 12/2/1788. "William was a surveyor, and made first map of Louisville, Ky., 1779." (See"Baird & Beard Families," "Beard-Blue-Craig---Families," "Franklin Co. Pa" Gen Pub Co. at DAR,Wash)

*JAMES BAIRD,b-17 , at Newton, near Londonderry, Ire. He migrated to America in 1780, and lived a year at Chambersburg;thence to Redstone Fort on the Monongahela in 1783; and down the Ohio to Louisville in 1785. "He lived at Bairdstown until 1790, which his Grandfather's brothers, Robert, John, Thomas and William, founded after the War. He then moved to Hartford, Ky., where he d-1826.

His brother, William, lived at Hartford until 1794, when he enlisted in the western campaign of Gen. ("Mad Anthony") Wayne. Later he returned to Pa., where he raised a large family.

James Baird,b-10/17/1781; d-7/18/1868 at Hartford, Ky., was son of above James (immigrant) and the father of Alexander Barnet Baird, who related the above in his letter of 1885. (Above James and William confused with foregoing Archibald line; also James and Thomas and William, sons of Thomas,(1724-1775) at Falling Spring). (See "Baird Family" T.M. Murphy, 1949; DAR, Washington, D.C.)

JAMES BARD, born in Co. Down, near Belfast, Ire; m-Jane Rutherford in Ire. During Revolution, he came to Conococheague Valley (now Franklin Co. Pa) and served in Capt John McConnell's Co. of Col Samuel Culbertson's Btn., 1780-82. Later he moved to Huntingdon Co. Pa., where he died. Children, William, Hugh; James; Adam; Samuel; Nancy

"THOMAS & JAMES BAIRD drew lots 1 & 25, Louisville, 4/24/1779"

NOTE: For further details on the McCLURE, BRUCE, POLKE FAMILIES hereinafter, see "KNOX Co. IND. GENEALOGY" DAR, Wash. D.C.

Holme
(Holmes)

Clarke

A. JONATHAN HOLMES, b-1716; d-6/22/1803, in his 88th year, at his home on northeast edge of Carlisle, Pa., where he had lived more than 60 years. (Carlisle Gazette, 6/29/1803)

He m-17 , JENNET who d-1790-95

He had settled in Middleton Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa. "West end" (now Cumberland Co) prior to 10/14/1741, when he bought his first land on Letort Spring (Creek) (Deed Bk.I-J; p.403; 12/4/1790. See also Warr.#8; 10/17/1751; Surveyed 5/ /1760; 458 acres on Letort Spring. (Patent Bk.P-19; p.79)

In 1747-48, he was Lieutenant in Capt John Chamber's Co., of Col Benj Chamber's & Lt Col Robert Dunning's "Associated Regt of Lancaster Co."over the River Susquehanna."(Pa Arch; S.5;v.1;p.24)

In 1764, he was an Elder in 1st Presbyterian Church, Carlisle, John Steel, Minister. Most of his children and their spouses were also members.(p.75;"Hist of 1st Presbyterian Church"C.P.Wing,1877)

His Will: Cumberland Co; Bk.G; p.1;(2/5/1800-7/2/1803)
Extrs: Son, Daniel; Son-in-law, (General) John Carothers
Wit: Jno Anderson; Geo Patterson; Jas Craighead; Geo Logue.
(See Pa Soc of Colonial Dames of Amer; #2997; Estelle Emison)

CHILDREN(Born & married at Carlisle, Pa)

1. JOHN, b-17 ; To northeast Fayette Co. Ky., 1790-97.
m-17 , Frances Clarke, of Col Wm & Ann (Love) See CLARKE FAM.
He later operated a grist mill 3 miles from Lexington, Ky.
Children(To Fayette Co. Ky., with parents)
(a)Jane, (8/ /1770-3/ /1856) Lexington, Ky. (2nd wife)
m- / / , Gen Levi Todd,(1756-1807) of David & Hannah(Owen)
His grand daughter, Mary Todd was wife of ABRAHAM LINCOLN.
(b)Nancy Wood, (3/25/1772-12/25/1833)("Col Families U.S" v.2-91)
m-1st, 9/11/1797,*Chas Tatham, (Will Bk.B; p.4; 4/28/1809)
m-2nd, 4/28/1805, David Bell,(9/6/1772 - 1848) son of David & Florence(Henderson)Bell of Staunton, Va. Son, Dr David,3rd.
(c)Elizabeth, m-David Reid,
(d)Mary, In Will of*Chas Tatham; Bk.B; p.4;(2/ /1800-4/28/1809)

2. WILLIAM, (1/21/1751-8/21/1836) See NEXT PAGE; also CLARKE FAM.
m-6/7/1773, ANN ELIZABETH LOVE,(8/20/1753-12/21/1838) of Col Wm & Ann(Love)Clarke. Carlisle,Pa; Fayette Co.Ky; Knox Co.Ind.

3. ROBERT,
Wagon factory next to his home, Bwy & Short Sts.,Lexington,Ky.
Dau: Eliza,m-4/16/1814, R.H. Chinn, Atty., later to N. Orleans.
Surety for Jonathan Holmes, Admnr of his brother Andrew Holmes, Decd. (Fayette Co. Ky; Order Bk.1; p.125; / /1804)

4. DANIEL RICHARD,b-1761; d-3/15/1810, near Mifflintown, Pa.
m-8/23/1793, Margaret Woods,(1771-3/25/1832) of Samuel Woods.
Children
(a)Jonathan, (7/1/1794-1/26/1877) Lived in Cumberland Co. Pa.
m-Eliz O'Brien,d-9/26/1878, of Com Richard O'Brien, U.S.N.
(b)Samuel, m-1/18/1838, Elizabeth Gibson,d-11/18/1844
(c)Daniel Richard, (1799-3/27/1832) To Evanston, Ill.
m-2/6/1827, Mary Giffin, daughter of Jas Giffin.
(d)William Woods,b-1804-05; d-3/28/1837. bd-Carlisle, Pa.
(e)Elizabeth, m-John Wilson.
(f)Jane, m-3/28/1833, Robert Giffin.
(g)John,b-1812; d-7/21/1842;(Will Bk.1; p.188; 7/28/1842)
?(m-12/27/1838, Mary Elliot; Had son, Daniel Elliot)?

5. MARY,b-c1770; m-1/10/1788, Gen John Carothers

6. JANE,(1779-6/10/1857) m-Wm Irvine,(1772-8/21/1852)

7. DAVID,b-c1782; ?(m-2/14/1808, Nancy Ann Barret of Richard)?

8. JONATHAN,Jr., ?(m-4/19/1787, Jane Laird)? Northumberland Co.

WILLIAM HOLMES, b-1/21 or 2/25/1751, son of Jonathan & Jennet ( )Holmes who lived at northeast edge of Carlisle, Pa.
He m-6/7/1773, ANN ELIZABETH LOVE CLARK, b-8/20/1753 or 2/20/1754, daughter of Col Wm Weston & Ann(Love)Clark. See CLARK FAM.
After the Revolution, possibly they lived in Westmoreland Co., Pa., for a period before joining her father in northern Fayette Co. Ky. During 1810-11, they settled near Bruceville, Knox Co. Indiana. He d-8/21/1836, and she d-12/21/1838. Both bd-Upper Indiana Church
CHILDREN
a. Josiah Love, b-1775, Carlisle, Pa; d-1837, near Bruceville, Ind.
m-6/ /1818, Knox Co. Ind., Margaret McClure, (1779-1832) daughter of George & Jane(Gilmore)McClure. See McCLURE FAMILY herein.
In Vincennes Troop at Tippecanoe; at Battle of Horseshoe Bend; and promoted to Captain at Battle of New Orleans.
Children: Margaret, m-1852, John Mehl-Mail; Weston; George M., (7/22/1822-4/8/1900) m-1/18/1840, Berilla Pennington, (6/22 1824 - 1/2/1892)(E½ Sec.12 T4N R9W); Elizabeth; Nancy Jane; Matilda.

b. Jennet"Jane", b-1/16 or 2/18/1779, Carlisle. Pa; d-3/31/1839.
m-3/11/1802, in Ky., THOMAS EMISON(C3)(10/29/1776-6/2/1836)son of Hugh & Mary(Baird)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY - KENTUCKY herein.

c. Nancy Ann-Jane, b-6/20/1783; d-12/8/1846, Bd-Ochiltree Cemetery
m-6/7/1806, Fayette Co. Ky., Joseph Polk Scroggin, (2/9/1779 - 11/4/1843) son of*John & Eunice Jane(Polk)Scroggin. *(First cousin of John C. Calhoun and grandson of Royal Infanta, Lina, of Spain)

d. William Weston, (/ / -11/2/1814) No surviving children.
m- / /18 , Mary (In Vincennes Troop at Tippecanoe)
His Estate; Knox Co Cir Ct; Bk.1; Bx 11-4; 11/9/1814; Adminrs: Thos Emison; Mathias Rose; Jno Hodgens. His Tannery in south corner of Don. 24; (near Wm McClure and first "Presbyterian Stand."

e. Hettie Ritchie, (10/15/1794-7/23/1868) Bd-Bruceville Cemetery.
m-2/2/1819, Bruceville, Maj Wm Bruce, (8/6/1776-4/23/1854) son of William, Sr., & Mary(Lucas)Percifull Bruce. See BRUCE FAMILY

F. John Andrew, (2/28/1797-9/6/1877) Bd-Bruceville Cemetery.
m-9/2/1819, Bruceville, Delilah Tyler Bruce, (9/3/1802 - 3/20/1881) daughter of Maj Wm & Sarah(Polk)Bruce. See BRUCE FAM herein. They resided in Daviess Co. Ind., 1841; and Ogle Co. Ill., 1851.

REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE: WILLIAM HOLMES, Soldier in Capt Matthew Gregg's Co; also Capt Asa Hill's Co., 2nd Btn., Cumberland Co. Militia, July 1777. (Pa Arch; s.5; v.6; pp.157; 199) WILLIAM HOLMES, (possibly son of John, shown elsewhere herein) Quartermaster, Foragemaster, Cumberland Co. Militia. (DAR #161302, Estelle Emison).
FAYETTE CO. KY: DEED Bk.C; p.125; 3/5/1808; "I, WILLIAM HOLMES of Fayette Co. Ky. ---having full and explicit confidence in the integrety of GENERAL JOHN CARROTHERS, Esq., (of Cumberland Co. Pa) ---have this 5th day of March 1808,---appointed John Carrothers my ---attorney---to receive any sums of money---due me from a certain DANIEL HOLMES of Cumberland Co.---." (NOTE: William Holmes' brother Daniel, and brother-in-law, John Carrothers, were co-Executors under Will of the father, Jonathan. See foregoing page.)

NOTE: See "Knox Co. Ind; Genealogy" 1934; DAR, Washington, DC; also "Polk Family and Kinsmen" W.H. Polk (1912:CS71P76) as to further details on above BRUCE-POLK-SCROGGIN families.
To Wm Clark Holmes, Box 5310, Los Angeles, Calif., is due the credit for obtaining most of the foregoing and following data on the families of Jonathan, Andrew, Abrahan and John Holmes.

B. ANDREW HOLMES, b-1730,"in Ireland." He d- / /1810, age 79 year 3 months. Buried in Carlisle, Pa., cemetery.
He m-10/30/1760, JEAN GRAHAM, b-1741; and d-7/4/1815. His plantation, "Bonnybrooke" in Middleton Twp., Cumberland Co., Pa.
His Will: Cumberland Co. Bk."H" p.33;(5/20/1809 - 3/12/1810) Execs: Samuel Postlethwaite; John McClure (son of Charles). Wit: John Miller; Chas. Patterson. Wife, Jane-Jean, received their home in Carlisle; also household and other personalty.

CHILDREN
1. AGNES (NANCY), b-12/21/1761; d-9/26/1812. m-11/23/1792, George Patterson, b-circa 1768; d-8/14/1828
Children: Elizabeth; Jane; Holmes; George.
2. SARAH, b-2/21/1763. m-William Blair.
Children: William; Andrew; Henry; Jane.
3. WILLIAM GRAHAM, b-8/27/1765; d-7/30/1804: Unmarried.
4. ANDREW,Jr., b-5/27/1770; d-1855. m-Ann Irvine, b-1771; and d-12/17/1832. ?(2nd wife, Ann, d-6/16/1850)?
His Will: Cumberland Co.Bk."G" p.409;(8/18/1854 - 12/1/1855)
CHILDREN
a. William Irvine,(1810-1896). m-1846,Agnes Allen,(1824-1865).
b. Sarah H., m-10/7/1830, Rev. John M. Krebs.
c. Jane Ann,
5. JOHN, b-5/27/1768.
6. JEAN (JANE), b-12/21/1772; d-9/25/1804 in malignant epidemic.
7. ABRAHAM, b-1/31/1775; d-6/ /1804. m-10/30/1800, Rebecca Weakly, who m-2nd,4/29/1813, Andrew Boden. Abraham lived at Bellefonte Centre Co., Pa. His Will: Cumberland Co.,Bk."G"p.35; (6/8/1804 - 6/25/1804). Rebecca, b-4/15/1781; d-12/18/1833. Son, James Holmes was a missionary among the Indians in Tennessee.
8. MARY, b-10/11/1776; Unmarried
9. THOMAS, b-12/22/1778; d-2/19/1827. Wife, Margaret, d-1827? He was appointed Guardian of their children, Bk.8; p.243; 5/8/1827.
Children: Andrew; Thomas; Jane; John; William; Sarah.
10. THOMPSON, b-12/16/1780.
11. MARGARET, b-10/10/1782. m-11/25/1802, John P. Thompson, Fredricktown, Md.
Children: Jane; Margaret; William, a Minister,had dau., Sarah.

RECORDS

Cumberland Co.,Pa., Deed Bk.I-E; p.219; Rec: 2/19/1778; Sept.15,1778; Andrew Holmes of Middleton Twp., and wife, JANE, deed (house and lot in Carlisle) for £ 200, which property was conveyed to him in 1760, but the deed was lost. "Never the less, the agreement---and the building of the present dwelling house in said lot by Holmes, agreeable to the conditions of settling said town, appears by DEPOSITION of JOHN HOLMES, ESQ., late High Sheriff of Cumberland Co., taken before John Agnew, J.P.
Cumberland Co.,Pa., Deed Bk."H" p.353; 2/25/1800: Andrew Holmes deeds a house and lot on north side of Lowther St., in Carlisle, to his son, Abraham Holmes.

NOTE by JWE: Above data furnished by Mrs. Kate M. Fuqua, 617 Madison St., Clarksville, Tenn. She is descended from the above Andrew,Jr., and his son, William Irvine Holmes.
DAR#

C. ABRAHAM HOLMES, b-17__, (In Ireland?) WIFE, ESTHER
"Abraham Holmes; Mrs.(Esther)Holmes; Libby Holmes; Elizabeth Town Holmes, were members of the Donegal Presbyterian Church (Lancaster Co., Pa.) About the year 1770, he leased the Bear Tavern, on the west side of Canoy Creek, in Elizabeth Town-----." (See "Notes & Queries" Egle, S.3; V.3; p.183). NOTE by JWC: The above account states further that he "continued there until his death about 1779." However, the following deed, and his Will, indicate that he returned to Carlisle, about this time, where his wife and two daughters remained at their home in Carlisle, while he established his business in Baltimore, where he died in 1781.

Cumberland Co.,Pa., Deed Bk.I-E; p.420; Rec: Oct.6,1779; Feb.24,1779; Abraham Holmes of Lancaster Co., Pa., and wife, Esther, deed to John Waters of Carlisle; for £ 1000; a house and lot, bounded on north by lot #198; on the east by lot of John Anderson heirs, being marked in the plan of Carlisle, lot #206. Wit: William Holmes; Andrew Holmes.

Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. ; p. ;(7/20/1781 - 10/2/1781)
Cumberland Co. Pa., Will Bk."D" p.65 (7/20/1781 -11/14/1781)
Will: Abraham Holmes. His wife, Esther, received all personal estate in her possession at Carlisle; also widow's life interest in one half of their home at Carlisle, where she was living with her two daughters. Executors: Andrew Holmes, and William Irvine, of Carlisle, Pa; Samuel Morrison, of Baltimore, Md.

CHILDREN (and other heirs.)

Daughter, Libby, received securities and other personalty; also her mother's half of their home, after her death.

Daughter, Elizabeth Town, then under 18, received other half of their home, at maturity. Evidently she was named after Elizabeth Town, Lancaster Co., Pa., where she was born.

Daughter, Sarah H., b-1764; d-10/30/1771; bd-Donegal Church.

Nephew, David Holmes, son of brother, Jonathan.

Nephew, Abraham Holmes, son of brother, Andrew.

Cousin, Rev. Wm. Thompson, Sassafras, Cecil Co., Md. His daughter, Sarah, to receive share of Elizabeth Town, if deceased.

PATRICK HOLMES, Evidently was connected with the foregoing, and following Holmes families of Cumberland Co., Pa. But the specific relationship has not been identified. He lived in East Pennsboro Twp., Cumberland Co., Pa.

His Will: Cumberland Co.,Bk.B; p.172; (4/1/1769 - 6/25/1774)
Execs: Son, William Holmes; Wife,Agnes Holmes.
Wit: Samuel Fisher; Andrew Robinson; John Kinkaid.

CHILDREN: Thomas; William; Elizabeth; Mary; Sarah.

Cumberland Co.,Pa.,Deed Bk."Q" V.1; p.491; Rec: May 5,1805: Aug.22,1774; Between Thomas Holmes and Jane Holmes his wife; William Holmes, unmarried; and Agnes, widow of Patrick Holmes, dec'd of East Pennsborough Twp., of the one part, who sell to James Bell and Sarah his wife, of the same place; for £ 338; 137 acres, land of Patrick Holmes, Dec'd.

Cumberland Co.,Pa.,Deed Bk.D; V.1; p.192; Rec: Mar.29,1775; Feb.9,1775; William Holmes of East Pennsborough Twp., sells to William Patterson, for £ 190; 130 acres, subject to such monies as are yet due the Propriataries.
Wit: John Chips; Jane Hamilton.

D. JOHN HOLMES, b-1726 (In Ireland?) d-11/5/1805, Carlisle, Pa.
(It is believed he was a brother of the foregoing Jonathan, Andrew and Abraham Holmes. Also, Jonathan's son, Robert, served as security for the undermentioned son, Jonathan, who was Administrator of the estate of his brother, Andrew, in Fayette Co.,Ky.,1804)
He was elected High Sheriff of Cumberland Co., Oct.5,1765; and also a Justice, 1776-76. WIFE, MARY
His Will: Cumberland Co. Bk.G; p.136; (9/11/1804 - 1/30/1806) Execs: Son, John; Jonathan; John Creigh; Dr. James Armstrong; James Duncan. Wit: James McCormick; W. Moore; Engebarde Riehm.
CHILDREN
1. DAUGHTER, b- / /17__, m- / /17__, _____Grier.
CHILDREN
a. Jean-Jane, m-5/5/1803, Dr. Samuel Agnew
b. MARY, m- / /18__, Lieut. David Offley.
2. WILLIAM, b- / /17__; d-9/ /1783. m- / /17__,Mary Landrums
CHILDREN
a. Jean-Jane, m- / /18__, Wm. P. Maclay (2nd wife)(b-1774)
3. JOHN,Jr., b- / /17__. m-5/13/1785, Nancy Stephenson, d-1793
He was a merchant in Baltimore, 9/6/1793, when appointed Guardian of his children. Wife, dec'd: Cumberland Bk.3P; p.122
CHILDREN
a. Catherine, m-10/12/1812, Wm. Wilkins, Atty., Pittsburg.
b. Ann,
c. Julianna,
4. GARRARD,
5. JONATHAN, b-17__; d-1808. Established mercantile business, 1777-78, Lexington, Ky., with brother Andrew; also Administrator of Andrew's estate, with his cousin, Robert Holmes, Security. See Fayette Co., Ky., Order Bk.1; p.125; 2/ /1804. His own estate: Fayette Co.,Ky.,Order Bk.2; p.47; 1808
6. MARY, b- / /17__. m- / /18__, _____Stephenson, who d-12/13/1803
7. ANDREW, b- / /17__; d-12/10/1803, Lexington, Ky. m- / / Tabitha Price, daughter of Robert Price of Bedford Co., Va.
His estate: Fayette Co.,Ky.,Order Bk.1; p.125; 2/ /1804. Admin: Brother, Jonathan; Cousin, Robert Holmes, Security £ 900
He presented State Capitol at Frankfort. (See below).
CHILDREN: William A; Ann Maria, m-Ashton Garret; Julian.

NOTES

"Register" Ky. Hist. Soc; V.40; p.258: "Andrew Holmes and his brother Jonathan were early merchants in Lexington, Ky. They came from Baltimore or Carlisle, Pa., in 1777-78. Andrew Holmes presented to the State, the second Capitol used by the Legislature."
"In early Frankfort and Franklin Co., Ky." Jillson; p.88:- "General James Wilkinson, having no immediate use for his two story log dwelling, the first residence--(in Frankfort) sold it to Andrew Holmes in 1791. This gentleman being also a nonresident--(living in Lexington) put the property into the hands of Maj.Thos. Love, who for many years operated it as Frankfort's first tavern."
"History of Kentucky" Collins; V.2; p.182: "On Dec.22,1792, they (Legislature) bade farewell to Lexington and adjourned to hold its next session in the house of Andrew Holmes at Frankfort." (1792-93) As inducement for this move, Andrew Holmes gave the State many lots, and materials, in building the new"Liberty Hall."
Woodford Co.Ky.,Deed Bk.B; p.289; Oct.19,1793: James Wilkinson and wife, Ann,Dec'd., to Andrew Holmes, for £ 20,000, numerous lots and land tracts in and near Frankfort, Ky.
Woodford Co.Ky.,Deed Bk.C-1; p.25; June 2,1794: Andrew Holmes to Isaac Shelby, Governor of Ky. (Capitol, "Liberty Hall").
See "Register" Ky. State Hist. Soc; v.43-173; "Capitol of Ky."

WILLIAM CLERKE of East Farleigh, Kent; and St. Bottolph, Allgate, London, Gent., son of JAMES & MARY (SAMBY) CLERKE, was buried at East Farleigh, 6/12/1610

He m-2/10/1598/9 (License) at St. Andrews, Holburn, MARY WESTON Bpt-4/26/1579, at Rowell, daughter of Sir JEROME & MARY(CAVE)WESTON, whose son, Sir RICHARD, was 1st EARL of PORTLAND, 2/17/1633

CHILDREN:- WESTON: WILLIAM,Jr; JAMES: ESSEX: GEORGE: JEREMIAH: RICHARD: JOHN: MARY.

JEREMIAH"JEREMEY"CLARKE, Gent,bpt-12/1/1605, East Farleigh,6th son of Wm & Mary(Weston)Clarke

He m-c1637, England, FRANCES (LATHAM) DUNGAN,bpt-2/15/1609/10, (widow of William Dungan, Gent, Lincoln's Inn) daughter of Lewis Latham, Gent.,(Sgt. Falconer to Charles Ist) & 1st wife,Elizabeth.

Shortly thereafter, this family migrated to Rhode Island, and he was"admitted as an inhabitant of Aquidneck"in 1638. On 3/16/1638/9, Jeremey Clarke,*John Clarke and 7 others established Newport, R.I., at which time he was designated as "Elder." After various other offices, in 1648, he was Assistant, and became President-Regent, acting as Governor, pending suspension of Wm Coddington.

He d-11m/-d/1651; and she d-Sept., 1677. Both bd-Newport

Frances had m-3rd,16 , Rev. Wm Vaughn, first Minister of the 2nd Baptist Church, Newport, organized 1665.

CHILDREN: WALTER: MARY: JEREMIAH: LATHAM: WESTON: JAMES: SARAH

NOTE: See"An Historic Strain of Blood in America, FRANCES LATHAM, Mother of Governors." L.Tracy (Lib of Cong.CS71.C6-1908) p.2: The seal of Jeremey's eldest son, Gov. Walter Clarke(later passed on to his brother, Weston) shows"the Arms are similar to those of LATHAM, but differ as to the (falcon) CREST---suggestive of the LARK or DOVE, rising,---as used by some English Clarkes."

Weston Clark(1764-1788) son of James (following page) used a signet seal on his Will (Pkt#62/1788, Philadelphia Courthouse)suggestive of the WESTON crest of an EAGLE, rising (with head turned) rather than a greyhound's head, charged on neck with cinquefoil azure, both arms, with crests, being shown herein.

Louise Tracy (above) further states"strong men descended from FRANCES LATHAM" including RAY GREENE and Col CHRISTOPHER GREENE.

A legend among the early Clarks, Holmes and Emisons states a forebear was related to Gen. Nathanael Greene of the Revolution. The following sources show:- That Gen. Nathanael's son, Nathanael Ray,m-9/9/1808, Anna Maria Clarke, of Ethan & Ann(Ward). That the General's brother,(394)Christopher & Deborah(Ward)Greene had children:- (a) Celia,m-1/12/1804, her cousin, Ray Clarke of Ethan & Ann(Ward), and they lived in Shelby Co. Ky., 1815 (b) John Ward,m-1820, Margaret Clarke,b-4/13/1798, Dunhaven, Inverness, Scotland, of Alexander. Excepting the latter, these Clarkes apparently were descended in the same family as Rev. Dr.*John Clarke of Newport, and not Jeremey. For further details, see following sources:-
"Clarke Families of R.I." G.A.Morrison(Lib. Cong.CS71.C6-1902b)
"Anc Jere Clarke of R.I." A.R. Justice(Lib. Cong.CS71.C6-1922)
"Greenes of Rhode Island" L.B. Clarke (Lib. Cong.CS71.G8-1903)

CLARK FAMILY IN PENNSYLVANIA

It is possible that a son of Jeremey Clarke accompanied his elder step-brother, Rev. Thomas Dungan, to Cool Spring near Bucks Co. Pa., where he founded the first Baptist Church in 1684. And this son of Jeremey could have been the grandfather of the brothers, Col Wm Weston Clark, and James, shown on following page. It is also possible that these brothers were descended from a brother of Jeremey, in England. Specific descent has not been identified, as yet, by the author. However, the family name of WESTON, "so favored among the descendants of Jeremey Clarke and his brothers,"has been carried down in generations of the CLARK, HOLMES and EMISON FAMILIES, in Kentucky and Indiana. WILLIAM WESTON CLARKE EMISON(D12) was given the full name of his gr-grandfather.

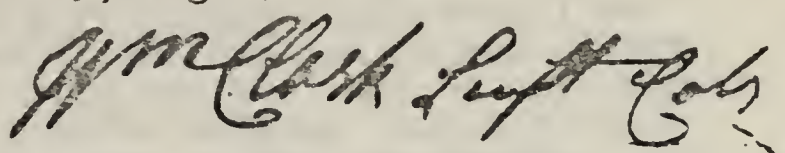
A. Lt Col Wm WESTON CLARKE,b-1722; d-1808, Fayette Co. Ky.
He m-17 , ANN (AGNES) LOVE,(1723-1793) dau of Samuel & Hannah (White)Love, Chester Co; and sister of his neighbor, James Love.
In 1750 he had settled in Leacock Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa. And in 1760 he had moved to W. Pennsboro Twp., Cumberland Co. There he was a leader in the Revolution, and a member of the Big Springs (Presbyterian) Church. Prior to 1798, with the families of his sons (except George and James) he had settled 8 - 10 miles southeast of Georgetown, Ky., in northern Fayette Co. See following records.
His Will; Fayette Co. Ky; Bk.A; p.513;(10/27/1808-12/ /1808)
CHILDREN(See following pages for descendants)
1. Frances,b-17 ; m-17 , John Holmes, son of Jonathan & Jennet Holmes, Cumberland Co. Pa. They joined her father in Kentucky.
2. ANN ELIZABETH LOVE,b-8/20/1753, Lancaster Co. Pa.
m-6/7/1773, Cumberland Co., Wm HOLMES,b-1/21 or 2/25/1751,Carlisle, Pa., son of Jonathan & Jennet Holmes. They joined Col Clarke in Fayette Co. Ky. During 1808-11, they settled near Bruceville in Knox Co. Ind., where he d-8/21/1836, and she d-12/21/1838. Buried at Upper Indiana Church. See HOLMES FAMILY elsewhere herein.
3. Jane,b-17 ; m-1st, 17 , *John Henderson
m-2nd, 1796, Carlisle, Pa., Samuel Dunbar of Wm & Catherine Infant son, Wm W.C. Dunbar, 8/Ct/1812, Jno Curry, Gdn; Harrison Co.
4. George,b-1759; m-Jean Carothers of Wm & Isabell, Cumberland Co. Daughter, Frances,d-11/29/1872; m-3/13/1812, Wm M. Carothers,d-7/21/1864, of Armstrong, son of Wm & Isabell.(Hist, Cumb & Adams Co)
5. James,
6. William,Jr.,b-1765. Wife, Isabella. In Pike Co. Mo., 1842
7. John,b-1776;
B. JAMES CLARKE,d-12/ /1764, Philadelphia, Mastmaker.
He m-2/10/1764, Philadelphia, ANN DONALDSON, daughter of Wm & Mary(Townsend)Donaldson of Glasgow & Philadelphia (Quakers)
His Estate: Phila Co; Bk.G; p.430; 12/18/1764; Pkt; #15/1764; Admnrs: ANN CLARK (Widow); JOHN CLARK: William Clifton. Sureties: John Hollowell; Arthur Donaldson; John Roe. Bond £3000.
Phila Co: Orphans Ct: Dkt.8; p.25; 9/6/1766;"Ann Clark(widow) and Luke Morris of Southwark Dist., apptd Guardians, WESTON CLARK, minor orphan, his father, James, having died about December 1764."
Ann(Donaldson)Clark, m-2nd, 11/14/1767, Capt Samuel Wilson, Mariner, of Phila., at Christchurch. She died prior to 4/10/1786.
Wilson's Will; Phila Co; Bk.X; p.243;(4/20/1794-5/12/1795)
CHILDREN
1. Weston,b-11/1764; d-8/ /1788, Savannah, Ga.
On reaching 21, he inherited considerable property, and was a merchant in Philadelphia. On 12/16/1785, he assisted in the estate of James Love, Decd., brother and neighbor of his Aunt Ann (Love) Clarke, above. However, shortly after the death of his mother, he had decided to establish a mercantile business in Savannah, Ga., and drew his Will in Phila., 4/10/1786. Mentioned were his cousins Jane Clarke; and James Clarke, who received 5000, place not stated. Geo Duffield, Pastor, 3rd Presbyterian Church, received his home.
His Will: Proved; Phila Co Bk.U; p.138; 8/25/1788; #62/1788; Also, Chatham Co. Ga; Bk.C; p. ; 10/23/1788; Pkt.10; 12/13/1788. Savannah: Mercantile Inv., £ 694; Admnrs Bond £ 2000. Listed under "Debts due" were, WILLIAM CLARK, £ 7/14/9; THOMAS CLARK, £ 1.
NOTE: Pkt.#62/1788; Phila. Courthouse; Original Will, signed WESTON CLARK, bears his signet seal. Possibly intended as "Lark or Dove---as used by some English Clarks," but it resembles more that of the Weston Eagle or the Latham Falcon.
Weston Clark: Soldier in Capt Silas Engle's 2nd Co. of Lt Col Thos Casdorp's 5th Btn., Phila Co Mil; 1784-85.(Pa Arch; s.6; v.3; pp.1147; 1307)
*Fayette Co. Ky; Burnt Records Bk.7; p.337; / /1794; John Henderson, Dec'd; Nancy Clark Henderson, infant heir.
NOTE: Above and following CLARK FAMILY data furnished by Wm. Clark Holmes, Box 5310, Los Angeles, Calif.

Lt. Col. Wm Clark,(1722-1808) was an elder supervisor of the Provincial Government in Cumberland Co. Pa; Paymaster of Militia; and assisted in organizing the several Battalions in which he was listed during the Revolution.

Due to past confusion with other William Clarks, then in Cumberland and Lancaster Counties, for whom similar Revolutionary Service has been claimed, a careful study of the following signatures reveals specific identification of this particular Col Wm Clark.

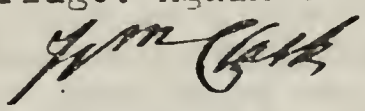
REVOLUTIONARY PAPERS MSS: ARCHIVES, STATE LIBRARY, HARRISBURG, PA.

R.P: IIIa; p.8: "Please to pay George Haughton or bearer fifty five Shillings for a drum and sticks agreeable to your promise to me for Capt. Culversons Company. 15, Aug.1776"
Passed in Council of Safety"
August 26th 1776"
c/o John M Nesbitt, Treas."
David Rittenhouse, V.President"

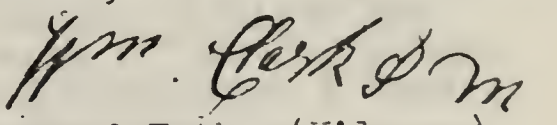


Vol. XV; p.9: "In Council, Phila. To Bartram Galbraith, Esq. Sept.4,1777. We have appointed Col Wm CLARK of Cumberland Co. to be Paymaster of the Militia of that County, therefore the men you mention will be paid at Camp."

R.P: XX; p.40: "Lancaster, March 26th 1778. Please pay Mr John Slaymaker or order Five Pounds five Shillings for two Guns delivered into the Continental Service at Woodbridge. Against the late Committee of Safety. £ 5/5"
To David Rittenhouse, Esq."
State Treasurer."(Also Sgd: Wm Thorne)

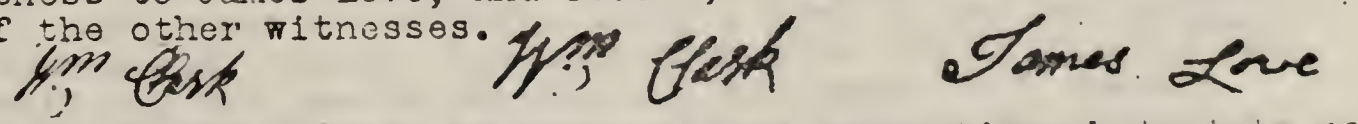


R.P: VIIa; p.7: "Lancaster. June 9th 1778. Please pay to Col. William Clark the within mentioned sum of Six Hundred pounds out of such public monies as may be in your hands, and his receipt on this paper shall be your discharge for so much paid into the Treasury (Sgd) Dav'd Rittenhouse, Treas.
"To John Caruthers Esq. Lieutenant of County of Cumberland.
Rec'd July 25,1778 from John Carothers Lieutenant of Cumberland County the Content of the above order in full, to wit Six hundred pounds."
(Sgd) Wm CLARK P.M.



See letter of 10/22/1780, from Thomas and Esther(Kilgore) Baird at "The Falls"(Louisville,Ky) to "Mother"a neighbor of Col. Wm Clark, who was then legal Guardian of Thomas' youngest brother, Joseph, and sister, Martha. The letter inquired as to "the health of the Wm Clarks" And it was evidently turned over to Col Clark,as the reverse side bore his identified signature, in connection with a legal memorandum or bond, concerning a daughter of his son George Clark. See BAIRD FAMILY elsewhere herein.

Cumberland Co.Pa: Will Bk.DEF; p.110;(4/17/1783 - 12/26/1785) WILL: JAMES LOVE, brother-in-law of Col Wm CLARK, who signed first as witness to James Love, and second, as witness to Thos(X)Bullin, one of the other witnesses.



NOTE: Each of above signatures from respective photostats now in possession of James W. Emison, Vincennes, Ind. Also see Pa.Arch: S.5; V.6: Cumberland Co. Militia, in detail elsewhere herein.
See "Cumberland & Adams Co's Pa." Warner Beers, 1886; p.96.

PENNSYLVANIA CONSTITUTION, 1776: DIVISION of PUBLIC RECORDS: Pa. Hist. & Museum Com., Educational Bldg., Harrisburg. Tracing by Dr Henry J. Young, Senior Archivist,
from a signature page of original:-

Experts confirm all above and following signatures were by the same person.

HIST SOC of PA: PHILA: Mss "PROVINCIAL DELEGATES" V.3:
(p.21) "Received the 1st September 1776 of Timothy Matlack; Henry Slagle the sum $1368 Dollars equal to 513 Pounds to be applied in paying the Bounty ordered by the Convention, for the Militia engaged in the Flying Camp for State of Penna and for which I will account on demand.
$1368 (Cumberland Co)

Jym Clark Lift Col

(p.120) "TO THE HONOURABLE COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF PENNA: (ABSTRACTS) (Dated) Delaneys Mills, near Westchester (N.Y.) 9, October 1776
Gentlemen: This place which is the Quarters of Col. Hands Battalion and of about 700 of our Pennsylvania Flying Camp, we arrived at last Evening after several days stay with Col. Magaws and Col. Sheas Battalions at Head Quarters on York Island (Manhattan?) We have particularly addressed ourselves to the capital object of our Commission, that of the Inlistment during the War; and on that head have the satisfaction to inform you that we believe that Col Hands which Battalion Officers and men will serve on the new Terms, - that much the greater part if not the whole of Magaws will do the same, - and that very many, tho' we cant ascertain the number, of Col Sheas will willingly continue."
(Existing conditions as to the clothing, equipment and sickness of the men)"we thought proper to mention to the Adjutant General yesterday when we left Head Quarters."
"Finding the Readiness of our men to Inlist, that we might take them in the Humour, we applied to the General for Recruiting orders - which, after sending for the Paymaster to know what money was in his hands to answer the Bounty, were promised should be this day expedite for the Pennsylvania Troops."(To write Gen. Ewing).
"Tis now ab't 7 o'clock & we propose to set off in an hour or two for ALBANY on horse back. Our delay yesterday at Head Quarters were the reasons why we lost a Passage by Water."
"We are, Gentlemen---
(Sgd) JAS POTTER: Wm CLARK; JOHN MORRIS,Jr
(See James BAIRD FAMILY elsewhere herein)

Jym Clark

"P.S. As we have set the Inlistments on foot and directed the Cols to prepare us answers to some of the Objects of our Inquiries, We shall call here again UPON OUR RETURN FROM TICONDEROGA; & have the pleasure of bringing with us satisfactory Accounts."
"KINGSBRIDGE 10 o'clock. Oct 9th 1776- While I was taking a copy of the above ab't 8 or 9 o'Clock, there began a most heavy and severe Firing of Cannon as nearly as we could Judge at HeadQuarters - this put a stop to any more writing - We mounted directly & came here (in) time enough to see 3 or 4 of the last Tenders to 3 Frigates pass by us up the W'st River. The firing was occasioned by their passing, but no Damage done on either Side. We stopt at K' Bridge to Close this Letter."(Pa Arch:S.2: 1-630; 10-14;103;139)

HIST SOC of PA: GRATZ Mss: PROVINCIAL CONVENTION: Case 1-17:
"9, January 1778; ----When I was at Philadelphia, December last, I made a full settlement for all the money I drew to pay the Melitia of this (Cumberland) County, and then drew 4000 Pounds which I had thought would pay for the Battalion, but the money fell short. There were four campaigns of the 2nd and 3rd classes who served at the STANDING STONE and P----- Valley which is to pay. They are dayly after me for their pay and I believe it will take 5000-4500 to clear off all. Please give an order to the bearer, Lt. JOHN LOVE."
(His nephew) (Sgd) Wm CLARK:-
Jany 9, 1778"

Jym Clark

"HIST of CUMBERLAND CO" C.P. Wing, 1879 (Lib. Cong: F157;C8;W7) p.88: "Among Captains unable to be located in any Regiment, were Matthew Henderson (& others) under Col. Wm CLARK for a while AT TICONDEROGA."
"THE BARD FAMILY" Seilhamer; p.312; Maj. Gen. Jas Potter(above)

LANCASTER CO. PA: DEED Bk.G; p.420;(5/1/1762 - 12/10/1762) WILLIAM CLARK & WIFE, ANN of WEST PENNSBOROUGH TWP., CUMBERLAND Co. To JOHN HOUSTON of Leacock Twp. For £ 1000; Covering 159 ac. on branch of PEQUEA CREEK, adjoining late Jos Carnahan; John Rouse; Andrew Caldwell. Subject to Mtg by Wm Clark to General Loan Office #43 for £63; 2/12/1750. (See Norris Ms., Hist. Soc. of Pa., Phila) Wit: John Brown,Sr; John Antonias Brown,Jr.

Land Office: Pat. Bk.A; V.19; p.193; 10/8/1750: Patented to Wm CLARK; 2/11/1750; 159 ac., Leacock Twp. Being pt (unfulfilled) Warr., 340 ac., to ROBERT REYNOLDS, 1/22/1733.(Adjoining HUMPHREY FULLERTON, Sur: 1/21/1733; ROBT & Wm YOUNG, Sur: 5/1/1750; WILLIAM WHITE; Geo Stuart-Stewart).

CUMBERLAND CO.PA: DEED Bk.N; p.454;(3/28/1780 - 1/1/1800) Wm CLARK & Wife, AGNES. To GEORGE CLARK (Son); For 5 Shillings; 150 ac in West Pennsborough Twp.(now Frankford). Adjoined on west by JAMES LOVE, and John Campbell; & on north by Wm Parker.

"HISTORY of the BIG SPRINGS PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH" Cumberland Co. (1789) p.34: WILLIAM CLARK, age 67; AGNES (ANN) CLARK, --; WILLIAM CLARK(Jr), 24; JOHN CLARK, 13.

CUMBERLAND CO.PA: DEED Bk.L; p.440;(4/1/1790 - 4/2/1790) WILLIAM CLARK & Wife, ANN: To JACOB MUSSELMAN, both of Cumberland Co; For £ 2181/5/-; Covering 2 tracts of land adjoining on each side of Conodoguinet Creek, West Pennsboro Twp. Being 2_2 acres on south side of creek, adjoining Jacob Alter; Christopher Rodacher; John Forbes; Also 211 acres on north side, adjoining Dr. Lemuel Gustin; Nicholas Heresh; and land of his son, GEORGE CLARK. Above north tract, 211 ac., being patented to Wm CLARK, 5/4/1760.

FAYETTE CO.Ky; BURNT RECORDS Bk.3; p.105; 11/8/1790? o/Ct/1792 This Inden-ture made the eighth day of November the year-------one thousand seven hundred and ninety-----between Samuel Meredith and wife Elizabeth, of Fayette Co.-----and WILLIAM CLARK of same----- for £ 221 Va. Cur.----hereby acknowledge, acquit and discharge sd WILLIAM CLARK, his heirs, etc ---have granted bargained sold and confirmed, and by these presents doth grant bargain sell & alien and confirm unto the said WILLIAM CLARK---all that tract---being in Fayette Co. on the NORTH FORK of ELK HORN CREEK and bounded as follows. (Land description burned) (Land 5 miles S.E. of Georgetn

FAYETTE CO.KY: DIST CT: Bk.C; p.235; (8/ /1798 - 5/26/1800) WHEREAS John McKibbon did purchase and receive a conveyance from Samuel Meredith,Jr., of a tract of land on north side of North Elk-horn Creek---being part of Military Survey of 2000 acres patented in name of Samuel Meredith,Sr., and WHEREAS said McKibbon did sell and convey said land to a certain WILLIAM CLARK who is NOW IN POS-SESSION thereof. And WHEREAS Samuel Meredith,Sr., PRIOR to his con-veyance to Samuel Meredith,Jr. had for a valuable consideration conveyed the land now in the possession of said Clark to John Breck-enridge as will fully appear by deed---for 500 acres now in County Court of Fayette. And WHEREAS the sd Breckenridge for a considera-tion secured to be payed by said Meredith,Jr., hath agreed to re-lease and relinquish to WILLIAM CLARK all the lands now in the pos-session of Clark and which lie on the north side of North Elkhorn ---except what has been marked out for and is now in possession of Preston Breckenridge. This Indenture therefore made the [illegible] day of August 1798 between John Breckenridge & Wife, Mary --- to WILLIAM CLARK all of Fayette Co. That John & Mary for the cause and con-sideration before mentioned, have relinquished and release to sd WILLIAM CLARK---afs tract of land which Clark is in possession, being the whole of the land on N side of North Elkhorn--except that now in possession of---Preston Breckenridge. Wit: Margaret Howard; Christopher Tompkins; Joseph C. & Robert Breckenridge.

CUMBERLAND CO.PA: DEED Bk.R; p.529; (9/21/1807 - 11/26/1807) (Also Scott Co.Ky; Deed Bk. ; p. ; / /1807): WILLIAM CLARK of FAYETTE CO. KY., appoints WILLIAM YOUNG of Franklin Co.Pa., his lawful attorney to demand of ANDREW HOLMES of Cumberland Co. bonds and papers held by said HOLMES; also to demand---of Judge Hamilton all papers and moneys in his possession.

FAYETTE CO.KY: WILL Bk.A; p.513;(10/27/1808 - 12/Ct/1808) "I, WILLIAM CLARKE, of the County of Fayette---give and bequeath --to my son GEORGE CLARKE the sum of $1.00; and to my son WILLIAM CLARK the sum of $1.00; to my son JAMES CLARKE the sum of $150.00 to be paid out of a debt due to me from JACOB MUSSELMAN of Pennsylvania, provided that amount shall be recovered or received from him in that case the deficiency to be made good to my son JAMES out of my lands which I now live on, on North Elkhorn not herein otherwise disposed of and which land shall be sold at the decease of my son. (in-law) JOHN HOLMES and FANNY his wife of which are to occupy my said plantation during their natural life of either of them, the tract containing the whole of the land I live on and which remaineth after the laying off the two tracts herein distributed for my son JOHN CLARK and WILLIAM HOLMES, their children; to my son JOHN CLARK I do give the plantation he now lives on and which lays adjoining mine. Beginning at a corned sugar tree at the upper end of my field, thence running along the fence to the corner therefrom thence on from a strait line to a large ash tree standing on bank of the creek at the stone quarry from thence down the creek to a marked ash that stands at the upper end of the little cave on the bank of the creek, thence a strait to a large sycamore thence at the ould ford on the creek; and my Son-in-law WILLIAM HOLMES is to have the said land he now lives on during life and his wife ANN, the boundaries---as follows, joining JOHN CLARKS line and said old plantation at the upper end of the little cave to an ash tree, up the creek with the meanders of said creek down the creek to a sycamore tree at the ould foord thence up the creek with the meanders of said creek to the beginning. To my Son-in-law JOHN HOLMES I give and bequit my saddle, likewise suit of cloth; to WILLIAM CLARK my son likewise another suit of cloth, and to my son-in-law WILLIAM HOLMES another suit of cloth. To my son JOHN CLARK another suit of cloth, and MARIA HEND RSON I give the large corner coubort and a riding horse, and to HARRY HENDERSON the large chest.

I do hereby nominate constitute and appoint my well beloved son WILLIAM CLARKE and Son-in-law JOHN HOLMES, and my nephew THOMAS LOVE of Frankfort and George Elliott of Jeat (Jett,Ky.) for to be executors of this my last will and testament, ---.
Teste: George Elliot; David Bell; Betty Allen. (Sgd) WILLIAM CLARKE

FAYETTE CO.KY: DEED Bk.3; p.454; 11/3/1826
From Peter Conway and Jesse Conway; to ROBERT J. BRECKENRIDGE; For $300; ---those two tracts of land lying in Fayette Co., on North Elkhorn Creek which formerly belonged to the late Col. Wm CLARK who willed them to his two daughters who married JOHN and WILLIAM HOLMES---and afterward came into the possession of the parties of the first part hereto (Conways), supposed to contain about 50 ac. each, and bounded by the Will of said Col. WILLIAM CLARK---.

FAYETTE CO.KY: DEED Bk.8; p.79; 12/21/1831
Between FANNY (CLARK) HOLMES, (and her daughters) JANE (HOLMES) TODD (2nd wife of Levi Todd, granfather of Mary Todd, wife of Abraham Lincoln); and David Bell, and NANCY (HOLMES) BELL his wife; and David Reid and ELIZABETH (HOLMES) REID his wife---of the first part, and ROBERT J. BRECKENRIDGE of the second part, for the sum of $50 paid to JANE TODD, and $50 paid to David Bell, and Nancy his wife; and $50 paid to David Reid and Elizabeth his wife; and $1 paid to FANNY HOLMES---have sold to---Robert J. Breckenridge-----

FAYETTE CO.KY: DEED Bk.8; p.79; 12/1/1831;(Foregoing cont'd) a certain tract of land in County of Fayette---on the NORTH FORK of ELKHORN, being part of MEREDITHS 2000 acre Military Survey and containing about 50 acres, being the same tract devised by Coln'l CLARK to FANNY HOLMES (his daughter) and JOHN HOLMES her husband, since deceased, and sold by Fanny and John to Peter Conway who sold it to Breckenridge. Said Fanny supposing that she had only a life interest in the said tract, and (her heirs)---supposing they were the reversioners in fee of said tract---particularly described in the Will of Colonel WILLIAM CLARK. ---the said Fanny Holmes (does convey and warrant her interest to Breckenridge)

FAYETTE CO.KY: DEED Bk.20; p.127; 6/5/1841;
From WILLIAM BRUCE and HETTY (HOLMES) his wife-----as grantee of (her brother) JOSIAH HOLMES and MARGARET (McCLURE) HOLMES his wife both deceased; JOSEPH SCROGGINS and NANCY (HOLMES) his wife; GEO. M. OCHILTREE and NANCY JANE (EMISON) his wife, as devisees of JANET (HOLMES) EMISON, deceased (widow of THOMAS EMISON) of Knox Co. Ind; and JOHN A. HOLMES of Daviess Co. Ind., of the one part, and Robert J. Breckenridge--of the other,---sell for $1000--tract on ELKHORN CREEK, Fayette Co. Ky.---substantially same tract mentioned in WILLIAM CLARK'S Will as that on which his son-in-law, WILLIAM HOLMES, now deceased, then lived--titles conveyed are those--WILLIAM HOLMES and wife, ANN (CLARK) HOLMES, and their children--were entitled.

FAYETTE CO.KY: DEED Bk.25; p.1; 3/10/1842; Also Bk.24; p.639; 10/9/1847;- (1) WILLIAM CLARK,Jr., heirs:- Nancy Clark; Cynthia Clark; James W. Clark; Margaret Alexander; John & Mary Alexander; John W. Allen; Frances Jane Allen, all of MONROE Co. IND.
(2) JANE (CLARK) HENDERSON DUNBAR, heirs:- William & Fanny Cogswell; William H. Dunbar; Thomas & Sarah Jane Whittedge; John H. Scroggin; Maria E. Scroggin; also Mandeville D. Curry; Perry H Curry; John Curry; America Curry; Milton Curry of HARRISON Co. Ky.

HARRISON CO.KY: ORDER Bk. ; p. ; 8/Ct/1812; Wm W.C. Dunbar, infant son of SAMUEL DUNBAR, Dec'd(and JANE CLARK) John Curry is apptd Guardian. Surety, Robt Houston ("Ky Court and other Recds")

FAYETTE CO.KY: DEED Bk.20-337; Bk.22-140; Bk.24-637: Concerning additional deeds on above land and heirs of Col Wm Clark.

"HISTORY of FAYETTE Co. Ky" W.H. Perrin, 1882; pt 3; p.573;- "Dr DAVID BELL, physician and surgeon, Lexington, son of DAVID & NANCY (HOLMES) BELL, was born July 9, 1810 about 3 miles from Lexington, Ky., where his father, coming from Staunton, Va. in 1800, bought a farm of 500 acres---; also having on TATE'S CREEK ROAD a large distillery, as well as a tread mill. This latter establishment was for a long time the principal mill in the vicinity, and for 20 years was managed by JOHN HOLMES, our subject's grandfather (maternal) a Pennsylvanian---." His son, Dr David Bell,3rd, m-June 5, 1834, Charlotte Corday Robertson, daughter of Chief Justice George W. Robertson.

UNIDENTIFIED

LANCASTER CO. PA: LAND LICENSE by SAM'L BLUNSTON: 9/1/1737; JAMES CLARKE: 100 acres, south bank of CONODOGUINET CREEK adjoining Samuel Givens & Wm Tremble (Genealogical Soc of Pa; v.11)

LANCASTER CO. PA: MISCELLANEOUS Bk.1742-60; p.28; 11/9/1747; ORPHANS Ct; PENNSBORO TWP: (CUMBERLAND CO): JAMES CLARKE, Dec'd. Wife, Isabell. CHILDREN: WILLIAM, Margaret Armstrong, JAMES, JOHN, Joseph and Andrew Clarke.

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: WILL Bk. Pt D; p.479;(12/20/1781-3/1/1782) ARTHUR CLARK, Lurgan Twp (Franklin Co) m-6/27/1757, Jane Swansey, St James Church, Lancaster Co. Extrs., Jno Peebles and Jno Jordon. Wit., Jas Ross, Jos McFerson, Robt Scott. CHILDREN: Sarah Robinson, HANNAH HENDERSON, Agnes Bare, WILLIAM, Jane Brian, JAMES, and Ann.

SAMUEL LOVE,(Chester Co. Pa: Adm Bk. ;p. ; 12/27/1743)
He m-HANNA WHITE, daughter of John, E.Caln Twp., Chester Co. (John White: Chester Co. Will Bk.D; p.58;(8/19/1756-10/Ct/1756) He mentioned sons "of daughter, Hanna Love" but not her daughters.

CHILDREN

A. *ANN (AGNES), m-Col Wm Weston Clark. See CLARK FAMILY herein.
B. SAMUEL,Jr.,
C. WILLIAM,?(Chester Co: Will Bk. :p. :(5/11/1793-12/23/1793)?
D. JAMES, Wife, ELCE ?(ELCUES Carothers, daughter of Robert Carothers; Lancaster Co. Pa: Will Bk. ;p. :(3/21/1772-4/2/1772)?
His plantation adjoined that of his brother-in-law, Col. Wm. Clark, on Conondaguinet Creek, West Pennsboro Twp., Cumberland Co.
His Will: Cumberland Co: Bk.DEF; p.110;(4/17/1783-12/6/1785)
Extrs: Son, James, John; and COUSIN JOHN WHITE.
Wit: Brother-in-law, Wm Clark; Nephew, Wm Clark,Jr; John Bullen.

Children

1. Margaret, m-Josiah McGuin
2. David,
3. John,b-1762 m-Margaret Carothers,b-1764 ?(Sister, Jean Clark)
His Will: Cumberland Co; Bk.F; p.211; 3/8/1801
Her Estate: Cumberland Co: Adm Bk. ; p. ; 12/13/1836; Also Orphans Ct; Dkt Bk.10; p.114; 1/21/1837.
Son, James; Cumberland Co; Will Bk.G; p.38; 8/20/1804
4. James,Jr.,b-1764. Wife, Isabella Lived in Carlisle
5. Thomas,b-1767, Cumberland Co. Pa; d-7/30/1809, Frankfort, Ky m-Elizabeth Irvine,d-1/19/1845
They moved to Lexington, Ky., where he was Master of Masonic Lodge, 1795. Moved to Frankfort, Ky., where he leased home of Andrew Holmes.* And it became a famous Inn of those days. He was Co-Executor under Will of his uncle, Col Wm Weston Clark. See HOLMES
His Will: Franklin Co. Ky: Bk.1; p.50; / /1809
Son, James F.,b-5/12/1795; d-6/12/1874, Galveston, Tex. Was a U.S. Congressman from Kentucky, 1833-35. See following records.
6. Josiah, a minor

RECORDS

Cumberland Co. Pa; Deed Bk.A2; p.130; Rec: 4/12/1763; Purchased (by Sheriff's Deed) for JAMES LOVE: For £ 318: a tract of 139 3/4 acres on both sides of Conodoquinet Creek, West Pennsboro Twp., adjoining EZEKIEL DUNNING; Charles Kilgore; Adam Hays. Also a tract of 86¼ acres; For £ 35, adjoining Wm CLARK; A. Hays.
Cumberland Co. Pa: Deed Bk.1H; p.156; 1/27/1786; 12/16/1785; John and James Love; John White, Extrs., Estate of James Love, convey to WESTON CLARKE, MERCHANT of PHILADELPHIA: for £ 300; land tract "Lovesbury" (Borland's Improvement) 138 3/4 ac in West Pennsboro Twp., bounded by WILLIAM CLARK; Adam Hays; and other lands of James Love.
p.174; 12/17/1785: Above tract re-conveyed by Weston Clarke, for same sum, to JOHN LOVE, above son, and co-Executor of Will.
Cumberland Co. Pa; Deed Bk.1L; p.258; 4/1/1790; John and James Love, Extrs., James Love, Dec'd., convey, for £ 1; to Thomas Love, one of legatees of estate, part of said estate, 77 acres, bounded by Gabriel Glenn; Joseph Hays; Paul Pierce; also a small tract of 6 acres, adjoining EZEKIEL DUNNING, lying on both sides of DUNNING'S or DRY SPRING, being part of former tract "DENNISON'S LARGE FARM," whereon said John and James Love now live, a total of 84 acres.
"History of Big Springs Presbyterian Church" Cumberland Co.Pa: p.34: 1789: Members:- John Love, age 27; Margaret (Carothers) Love 25; James Love, 25; (Maj) Thomas Love, 22
Fayette Co. Ky; Burnt Records Bk.3; p.227; 11/10/1789; Wm Love of Woodford Co. Ky., appoints Dan'l McClure of Jefferson Co. Ky., to recover from Wm CLARK of Cumberland Co, Pa., as Extr, Will of Charles Kilgore, all remains due.

Cumberland Co.,Pa.,Deed Bk.1-L: p.425; May 6,1790: John Love and wife, Margaret, convey to Ludwick, Andrew and Philip Ely, all of West Pennsborough Twp; for £ 400; tract of 147 acres, bounded by Samuel Lindsey; Joseph Connaly; Joseph and Henry Hays; JOHN LOVE: GEORGE CLARK; and Gregory Heirs. James Love, father of said John, did in his lifetime purchase at Sheriff's Sale, the above land by the name of "Borland's Improvement" and James Love applied for a survey Dec.26,1766: and was surveyed Oct.10,1767; and said James Love in his Will ordered his Executors to sell said land which was sold to WESTON CLARK; and said Clark conveyed the same to said John Love. Wit: GEORGE CLARK; Joseph Pierce.

Cumberland Co.,Pa.,Deed Bk.1-O; p.250; May 28,1801: James Love of Borough of Carlisle, and wife Isabella, convey to Andrew Hokes of West Pennsboro Twp., two tracts on each side of Conodoguinet Creek, patented to JAMES LOVE, Apr.9,1763; one tract 139 3/4 acres bounded by Adam Hays; EZEKIEL DUNNING: Charles Kilgore; also one tract, 86½ acres bounded by WILLIAM CLARK; Adam Hays; in all 226 acres. Said James, Dec'd., by Will bequeathed to his three sons, James, John and Thomas Love, all the land. May 10,1790; Thomas Love released his title to his brothers John and James, and the said brothers agreed to divide equally--and by survey made, March 13,1801, did divide---and said James' share amounted to 67 acres. They, James and wife, Isabella, sell 2 3/4 acres of tract, £27/10.

Cumberland Co.,Pa.,Deed Bk.1-O; p.299; Aug.3,1801; James Love of Borough of Carlisle and wife Isabella, convey to GEORGE CLARK of Frankford Twp. Whereas James Love, Dec'd., father of above James, died seized of a tract of land on north side of Conodoguinet Creek, in Frankford Twp., 86½ acres; and in his Will gave the same to his three sons, John, James and Thomas; and said John and James by survey did divide same and exchange part thereof with GEORGE CLARK, for other land, Said James Love and wife Isabella, for consideration of said Clark having confirmed about 20 acres; for 10 Shillings; to them---they have granted said Clark their interest in said land, containing about 35 acres.

Cumberland Co.,Pa.,Deed Bk.1-O; p.300; Aug.3,1801; GEORGE CLARK of Frankford Twp., and wife, Jane, convey to James Love of Carlisle. Whereas Wm. CLARK, father of said George, in 1780, conveyed to said George, 150 acres on Conodogqinet Creek in Frankford Twp; and said George conveyed to James Love, land in said Twp., bounded by heirs of John Love,Dec'd; James Love; Philip Ely; and said George Clark, 20 acres. Wit: Samuel Postelthwaite.

"History of Lexington"Ky., Styles, p.107:-"Major Thomas Love, Master of Masonic Lodge for the year (1795) removes to Frankfort."

"Register" Ky. Hist. Soc., V.39; p.66:- "Major Thomas Love of Frankfort, died Sunday, July 30,1809

Franklin Co.,Ky., Will Bk.1; p.50; Pro: / /1809: Will of Thomas Love. Wife, Elizabeth, Admin.

"History of Franklin County, Ky." Sketch on Elizabeth Love, widow of Thomas Love, and mother of James F. Love. p.283: Elizabeth Love, one of the greatest women of pioneer days is buried a short distance south of the Boone Monument. Died Jan.19,1845.

"Biographical Directory of Amer. Cong.,1774-1927:" Washington, D.C:- James Love, Rep. from Kentucky, 24th Cong., 1833-35; born May 12,1795, in Nelson Co., Ky? In War of 1812; Admitted to Bar in Barboursville, Knox Co., Ky; Settled in Galveston, Tex., 1837; First Judge, Galveston Dist; First Judge, Galveston and Harris Counties., Criminal Court. Died June 12,1874. Buried Trinity Church Cemetery.

NOTE: The foregoing Love family data was compiled by William Clark Holmes, Box 5310, Metro Station, Los Angeles, Calif.

Poschet
(Posey)

Wade

De Witt

FRANCIS POSEY,b-c1600, came from London to Virginia in 1637. He was among the first settlers in St. Mary's Co. Md., where he was Representative of St. Clement's Hundred in Lower House of the Assembly, 1639-50. On 7/16/1650, he patented 150 acres on Swan's Point, at Near's Creek and Potomac River

He m-1647, Elizabeth, who m-2nd, John Belaine; m-3rd, 1670, Alexander Smith. Francis d-1657/8 "on his estate at Ye Head of Wiccocomico River" where he had finally settled.

CHILDREN

I. ANNE, m-1669, John Mould, who came to Md., 1663

II. BENJAMIN,b-c1648 Wife, Mary

"CHILDREN of Benjamin & Mary Posey, at Ye Head of Wiccocomico."

1. Susanna,b-6/1/1691 (4 other children unknown)
2. Mary,b-9/10/1693

III. JOHN,b-1652; d-prior 1688

He m-Susanna Belaine,who d-1716 She m-2nd,1689,Thomas Austin.

"CHILDREN of John & Susanna Posey of Ye Head of Wiccocomico."

1. Humphrey,b-2/1/1683; d-prior 1717. Wife, Mary
2. John,b-7/30/1685 m-1st, L.Shuttworth. m-2nd, E. Adair (BELOW)

(1) HUMPHREY POSEY,b-2/1/1683, son of John & Susanna(Belaine)Posey
He m-Mary, who m-2nd, Mr. Miller. Humphrey d-prior 1717

CHILDREN

(a) Francis,d-1774 (Inherited"St John's" & "Shrimps Neck" lands)
m-Ann (Chas Co. Md; Will Bk.39; p.702)
(b) Benjamin, (Chas Co. Md; Admin Accts Bk.1738-59; p.450)
m-Patience Bateman, who m-2nd, Moses Hobart. She d-2/ /1781
(c) Mary,d-1725. Unmarried. (Chas Co. Md; Will Bk.18; p.343)
(d) Belaine, (Inherited "Noddal's Brand" from brother John)
(e) John, (His Will: Chas Co Bk.14; p.270; Proved 4/28/1717)
(f) Elizabeth?
(g) Susanna,

(2) JOHN POSEY,b-7/30/1685, son of John & Susanna(Belaine)Posey
m-Lydia Shuttworth,d-11/9/1736; m-2nd, Elizabeth Adair,d-1755?
Bought "Ardington Hall" & "Hopewell"1730
His Will: Chas.Co Bk.30; Pt.2; p.641; Proved 1/6/1759

CHILDREN

(a) Humphrey, (His Will: Chas Co Bk.8; p.278;(3/13/1783-2/28/1784)
m-Mary Maddox (He inherited life estate in "Hopewell")
(b) Edward, (Inherited life estate in "Hopewell")
(c) Rhoda, (Chas Co Will Bk.AH9; p.374; 5/7/1787)
m-Mary Ann
(d) Walter,
(e) John,Jr., (Both living in Chas Co., 1772; See Deeds, next page
*** m-Mary (Sold pt of "Ardington Hall" 4/2/1761, to "HIS NEPHEW" RICHARD POSEY (son of Thomas)
(f) Thomas, (His Will: Chas Co Bk.11; p.61;(10/3/1784-11/4/1800)
(g) Mary,
(h) Winifred,
(i) Lydia, m-Mr Stewart
(j) Frances, m-1759, Thomas Maddox

NOTES

The Posey Family was descended from the French family Poschet of Voyaux, Cambrai, France. The American family sprang, in the 6th generation, from Marteyn Poschet, Knight Seigneur of Voyaux, and his 1st wife, Anne de Colnet. They were Huguenots at the beginning of the 17th Century, and fled to London. There the records of the Huguenot Church, Threadneedle St., show many marriages in this family. Francois Poshet, or Francis Posey, as he was then known in London, came to Virginia in the group of Wm Farrar, June 11,1637.

(2)

Pages 176, 177 in
"THE EMISON FAMILIES, REVISED" (1954)

REVISED and REPLACED by

Pages 210, 233 in
"SUPPLEMENT" (to above book) (1962)

THOMAS POSEY, d-1800, son of John & Elizabeth (Adair) Posey
His Will: Charles Co. Md; Bk.11; p.61; (10/3/1784-11/4/1800)
Witnesses: Benj. Lattimer; James Dunnington; William Elgin.

CHILDREN

1. Jeremiah, (Inherited land tracts, "Woodyard Island" & "Slip")
2. John, m-Elizabeth Dunnington
   (His Will: Chas Co Bk.HS14; p.5; (11/25/1817 - 3/18/1818)
3. Jane, m-Mr. Maddox. (Her Will: Abbeville, S.C; 1815)
4. Henrietta,
5. Ann, m-4/3/1778, Samuel Woodward
6. Burdette, m-1782, Dorothy Woodward.
   (His Will: Chas Co Bk.14; p.167; (10/20/1821 - 11/20/1821)
7. George,
8. RICHARD, (Abbeville Co. S.C: Bk.2; p.96; (10/10/1820-10/20/1820) m-1766, Elizabeth Wade* (He made Power of Attorney, 7/8/1767, to Harrison Posey (son of Vincent?) of Charles Co. Md., for the sale of 2 land tracts (164 ac.) including "Ardington Hall" *Zachariah Wade of Hanover Co. Va., witnessed above P/A, bring-it to Charles Co. Md., for acknowledgement, 7/25/1767. The above lands sold 10/24/1772.) See BELOW and FOLLOWING PAGE.
9. Thomas, Jr.,
10. Francis,
11. William,

HALL of RECORDS, ANNAPOLIS, Md.

CHARLES CO. MD: DEED Bk.Z"; p.536; 12/13/1751: From JOHN, Sr. & ELIZABETH (ADAIR) POSEY: to JOHN POSEY, Jr., both of Charles Co Md. Covering part of "ARDLINGTON HALL" (his dwelling plantation) for 2000 pounds of tobacco.

CHARLES CO. MD: DEED Bk.G3; p.532; 4/2/1761: From JOHN POSEY, Sr (formerly John, Jr., on 12/13/1751; his father having d-1759) and MARY his wife, of Charles Co. Md: To "HIS NEPHEW, RICHARD POSEY" of the same, Planter; covering part of "ARDLINGTON HALL" (84 ac) for 2000 pounds of tobacco. Condition of sale: In Fee Simple, but son JOHN not to resell or lease during life of his father, JOHN.

CHARLES CO. MD: DEED Bk.S3; p.325: 7/8/1767: Power of Attorney from RICHARD POSEY (son of Thomas) in Henrico Co. Va: To HARRISON POSEY (son of Vincent?) of Charles Co. Md., to sell 2 tracts (164 acres) adjoining each other, in Charles Co. Md.
Witnesses: ZACHARIAH WADE; Fortunantes Sydnor.

CHARLES CO. MD: ss "On 25 July 1767, ZACHARIAH WADE made oath--that he saw RICHARD POSEY sign, seal and deliver the above Power of Attorney (in Henrico Co. Va) for the use mentioned: Recorded on 11/16/1772, Charles Co. Md.

SAME DEED Bk and PAGE: 10/24/1772: From RICHARD POSEY of HENRICO Co. Va. (when above P/A was signed, 7/8/1767, but living in South Carolina, 1772) by HARRISON POSEY, Planter of Charles Co Md. his attorney; To BENJAMIN LATTIMER, Planter, of Charles Co. Md., covering "ARDINGTON HALL" 84 ac; and "HALL ENLARGED" 80 ac., patented by RICHARD POSEY, 1761, adjoining "ARDINGTON HALL" £62/7/6.

CHARLES CO. MD: DEED Bk.S3; p.329; 10/29/1772: From JOHN POSEY (Sr) of Charles Co., Planter; To BENJAMIN LATTIMER, Planter, of same: Covering sale of "GREEN CHOICE" 200 ac., for £ 150. "At the same time came MARY POSEY, wife of John Posey, and on separate examination, she relinquished her dower rights."
(NOTE-JWE: Interpolations & data from other sources in parentheses)

ADDITIONAL SOURCES

"Colonial and Revolutionary Families" (Pennsylvania) Jordan.
MARYLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY, Baltimore.

RICHARD POSEY,Sr.,b-1734? Charles Co. Md., son of Thomas.
He m-1768, ELIZABETH WADE (daughter or sister of Zachariah?) In Henrico & Sussex Co's. Va; thence to Darlington, S.C., 1769. Revolutionary Service at "Post 96" S.C: (See below). In 1788, he settled on Savannah River at Russel's Creek, adjoining JOHN POSEY. His Will: Abbeville Co. Bk.2; p.96;(10/10/1820-10/20/1820) Box 73.

CHILDREN

1. Harrison,b-1769, Darlington, S.C
   m-Miss Ridgton. (They had daughter; also son, U.S. Naval Offcr. Moved to Knox Co. Ind., 1808, where he and wife died.
2. *RICHARD,Jr.,b-7/ /1772, S.C: d-1/12/1831, Knox Co. Ind.
   m-4/15/1797, near "Old Post 96" by Rev. Mark Moore, to FRANCES ALLEN,(12/28/1778-2/26/1876) daughter of Wm & Sarah (DeWitt) Allen of Abbeville Co. On 5/8/1808, they settled near Bruceville Ind., where he was a Methodist Minister. See FOLLOWING PAGE.
3. John H.,
4. Alice,
5. Bethlehem,(m-An adventurer, and for his misconduct, her father took her home. After separation, son Jesse was born.)
6. Winifred "Precious") m-Shepherd brothers
7. Mary Ann Wade,)
8. Diana Gray,

STATE HIST. COM.(ARCHIVES) COLUMBIA, S.C.

"BOOK of PUBLIC ACCTS." pp.160-63: "List of the Accts of sundry persons for horses, saddles, bridles, guns, ammunition, wearing apparel, blankets, boats and a variety of other articles lost,stolen, destroyed, died, or killed in the LATE EXPEDITION INTO GEORGIA, and at STONO (RIVER, near Charleston) in the Militia, Commanded by Col. ANDREW PICKENS."

"#6051: RICHARD POSEY, S.C; 96 District: The State of S.C: To RICHARD POSEY, to HORSE, SADDLE and BRIDLE, £ 181. Thomas Casper; Wm Elliot; Carraway Gardner, made oath that the appraisement of the above articles lost in the *KETTLE CREEK BATTLE in GEORGIA on the 19th day of Feb. last, is a just and true value according to the best of their judgment as they know the above articles. Sworn to on 2nd day of Aug. 1779 before me. (Sgd) Thos Hamilton, J.P."

"RICHARD POSEY made oath that the abovementioned articles lost in the *KETTLE CREEK BATTLE on the 19th day of Feb. last, he never got nor received any value or restitution in lieu thereof. Certified 11 Dec. 1779." *(at "WAR HILL" Wilkes Co. Ga., on 2/14/1779)

"STUB ENTRIES to INDENTS for REVOLUTIONARY CLAIMS" R-T: p.138: No 202; Bk."S" Issued the 10th day of June 1785 to Mr. RICHARD POSEY, for Fifty One Pounds, Six Pence and a Farthing, Sterling. FOR DUTY DONE in the MILITIA: and for MARE for MILITIA USE as per Acct Audited. Principal £ 51/-/6¼. Annual Interest £ 3/11/5

LAND PATENTS

"S.C: Pursuant to a warrant dated 9th day of May 1788 from Robert Anderson Esq., Commissioner of Locations in the Dist of 96, I have admeasured and laid out unto RICHARD POSEY a tract of 50½ acres of land situated in ABBEVILLE COUNTY on SAVANAH RIVER, bounding southwardly on JOHN EWING CALHOUN, northeastwardly on land laid out for JOHN POSEY (on RUSSEL'S CREEK) and westwardly on SAVANAH RIVER, having such form and marks as above platt represents. Surveyed 14th June 1788." (Sgd) Thos Finley, Dist Surveyor.

"S.C: Pursuant to a warrant dated the 9th day of January 1789, Robert Anderson Esq., Com. of Locations in the Dist of 96, I have admeasured and laid out unto RICHARD POSEY a tract of 96½ acres of land situated in ABBEVILLE CO., bounding southwest on RICHARD POSEY, Southwest on BIGAM and MORRISON, all other sides on vacant land having such form and marks as the above platt represents. Surveyed the 4th day of April 1789."(Sgd) Thos Finley, Dist Surveyor.

REV. RICHARD POSEY, Jr., b-7/ /1772, in S.C. He was "licensed to preach" during 1794-99, by Methodist Conference of that area.

He m-4/15/1797, near "Old Post 96" (Cambridge) S.C., by Rev. Mark Moore, to Frances Allen, daughter of William and Sarah (DeWitt) Allen. She was b-12/28/1778, near (Winston)-Salem, N.C., and d-11/20/1862, in Ind. On 5/8/1808, they settled near Bruceville, Ind., with other members of Posey and Allen Families. He d-1/12/1831. Both bd-Upper Indiana Church. SEE ALLEN FAMILY herein.

CHILDREN (First 5 b-Abbeville Co., S.C: and others in Knox Co., Ind)

1. Elizabeth King Posey, *b-8/18/1799. m-11/24/1825, WILLIAM WESTON CLARKE EMISON (1804-1881) of EMISONS MILL, Ind. She d-2/26/1876 SEE EMISON FAMILY (D12) HEREIN. *(Elizabeth, b-BEAUFORT, S.C.)
2. Dr. John Wesley Posey, b-4/10/1801; d-1884. m-1838, Sarah Blackburn (1812-1851) (Gr-Daughter, Effa (Posey) Kime, D.A.R., 55650)
3. Sarah DeWitt Posey, b-8/10/1803; d-1881. m-1st, 6/5/1839, Owen Davis. m-2nd, 9/16/1843, Nathaniel Loury Lee (1803-1888)
4. Nancy Anne Posey, b-9/13/1805. m-3/7/1829, Richard Hargrave. Son, Rev. William Hargrave, a Methodist Minister.
5. Rev. Wade Posey, **b-5/5/1807. m-Calista *?(3/10/1810-10/14/1861)
   **He was a founder of DePauw University (then Indiana Asbury)
6. Indiana Posey, b-7/15/1809, near Bruceville, Knox Co., Ind. m-4/19/1830, John C. Holland. She d-1/12/1831 (also father).
7. Mary F. Posey, b-3/20/1811. m-Samuel Plummer
8. Caroline Posey, b-7/14/1813. Unmarried. Evansville, Ind., 1890
9. Lucy Posey, b-3/20/1816. m-10/7/1839, Richard Salyers.
10. Harrison Posey, b-1/11/1817. m-Eliza A.
11. Parke Hamilton Posey, b-3/ /1821; d-4/ /1822.

NOTE: Data on above, related by the mother, Frances (Allen) Posey, during Posey-Emison reunion, Bruceville, Ind., 8/1/1858.
(**See p.79)

"GOODSPEED'S HISTORY OF KNOX CO., IND" p.84; "Richard Posey---was a Methodist Preacher and teacher in Washington Twp. p.280; "Rev. Richard Posey---taught school at Indiana Church, and Emisons Mill."

"HISTORIC VINCENNES" p.89; "In the vicinity of Bruceville, services were held at the residence of Maj. (William) Bruce. Also at the Rev. Richard Posey's, preaching was held at Bruceville---. Old Indiana (Presbyterian) Church was organized about 2 miles from Bruceville in 1806---the first organized north of Ohio River."

"OLD VINCENNES" p.134; "In 1828, on the corner of 3rd & Buntin Sts.,---a house of worship was built--." (where Rev. Posey preached. He was buried at the above Upper Indiana (Presbyterian) Church).

TWO SEPARATE POSEY LINES IN EARLY INDIANA

Capt. John Posey lived at "Rover's Delight" on the Potomac River, adjoining George Washington at Mt. Vernon. He married Martha (Price) Harrison, widow of George Harrison. The son, Gen. Thomas Posey (1750-1818) was Governor of Indiana Territory, 1813-16. By Martha (Mathews) Posey, 1st wife of Gen. Thomas Posey, he had a son "big Captain" John Posey (1775-1851) who married Lucy Frances Thornton. She was the daughter of Mary Alexander Thornton (widow of Geo Thornton) who became the 2nd wife of Gen. Thomas Posey. Some have confused the elder Capt. John with his grandson, John.

It has been stated also that the elder Capt. John Posey; and his wife, MARTHA (Price) Harrison Posey, who died in Dec., 1760, were the same as John Posey, Jr., and wife MARY, (see (*) on 1st page of POSEYS in Md.) who sold part of "Ardlington Hall" to their "nephew" RICHARD POSEY, Sr., of Henrico Co., Va., 1761. This John, Jr., and his wife MARY also conveyed "Green Choice" 1772, after the death of the above MARTHA (Price) Posey, 1769. It is true that this elder Capt. John Posey came from Charles Co., Md., originally. And he returned to Maryland later, before going to live with his youngest son, William, in Chester Co., Pa., where he died some time after the Revolution.

Although of the same generation, it is evident that Richard Posey, Sr., and Gen. Thomas Posey were more distantly related than first cousins.

Maj. Gen. Thomas Posey was Governor of Indiana Territory, at Vincennes, 1813-16. Posey Co. Ind., was named after him. And it's county seat, Mt Vernon, was named after Washington's home on the Potomac River in Virginia. Gen. Posey's family lived in Henderson Co. Ky. (just below Posey Co. Ind.) And he was buried across the Ohio River, at Shawneetown, Ill.

Regarding the separate line of Richard,Sr., and Elizabeth (Wade) Posey of Abbeville Co. S.C., their children, including Rev. Richard Posey,Jr., had previously settled in 1808, near Bruceville some 7 miles northeast of Vincennes. Further, Rev. Wade Posey, son of Rev. Richard, later moved to Robb Twp., Posey Co. Ind., where his two sons were born. According to one source, the community was called Palestine during 1840-52. However, the U.S. Postal Index listed it as Poseyville, when a Post Office was established there on Feb. 10,1843

WADE FAMILY

Col. Zachariah and Nancy (Underwood) Wade were born, respectively, near Chester, S.C., and in Kentucky. They came from Kentucky to Center Twp., Posey Co. Ind., in 1815, where the village, WADESVILLE was platted in 1853.

Col. Wade commanded the 26th Regt., Indiana Militia in 1826.

His wife, Nancy, d-12/15/1834; and he d-9/15/1846. According to one source, they had 8 children. However, his Will, probated on 11/9/1846, mentioned his wife; 10 children, some of whom were minors; and his brother, Isaac M. Wade. This would seem to indicate a second wife, by whom Zachariah had 2 or more children.

Although this particular Zachariah Wade has not been identified positively, there is reason to believe that he was a cousin of Rev. Richard Posey,Jr. An older Zachariah Wade witnessed the power-of-attorney by Richard Posey,Sr., to Harrison Posey of Chas. Co. Md., 7/8/1767, at Richmond, Henrico Co. Va. And on 7/25/1767, this Zachariah had taken the instrument back to Charles Co. Md. to acknowledge it. At that time Zachariah stated his residence in the adjoining Hanover Co. Va.

At that time or not long thereafter, Richard Posey,Sr., married Elizabeth Wade. It would indicate that Richard Posey,Sr., met Zachariah Wade in Richmond for the purpose of arranging the sale of his ancestral lands in Charles Co. Md., and the marriage to Elizabeth Wade, daughter or sister of Zachariah, before moving to Darlington, S.C.

The original member of this Wade family came to St Mary's Co. Md., in the 1600's, about the same time as the original Francis Poshet or Posey. Later some of the Wade branches had moved to the area,across the Potomac River from Mt Vernon, Va., in Pr. George's Co. Md. The name of Zachariah was carried down in each generation.

Apparently Zachariah Wade, father or brother of Elizabeth, followed the Poseys to South Carolina, where he settled in Chester Co. The U.S. Census, 1800 (Chester Co. S.C.) shows:- Zachariah Wade - Males 1(-10); 1(16-26): Females 1(-10); 1(26-45)

The degree of relationship between the elder Zachariah Wade and Hampton Wade and Wade Hampton of Pittsylvania Co. Va. and S.C. is undetermined.

SOURCES: "History of Posey Co. Ind." Goodspeed, 1886, Chicago.
"History & Directory of Posey Co. Ind." W.P. Leonard, 1882
"History of Posey Co. Ind." J.C. Leffel, 1913, Chicago.
Legal records of the several states concerned.

JOHN ALLEN, son of Thomas or Wm & Jane. (See records herein).
He m-Barbara Withers, daughter of Erasmus, whose (2nd?) wife, Frances, m-2nd, John Curtis,Jr. (See records in following pages).

CHILDREN

I. ERASMUS,Sr.,bpt-9/10/1671, Christchurch Par., Middlesex Co.Va.
He m-Dinah Waggoner, daughter of John & Rachel Waggoner whose Will; Essex Co. Bk.14; p.523; (2/12/1716 - 5/15/1716). Erasmus bequeathed "a black mare" by his grandfather, Erasmus Withers.
Erasmus,Sr; Will, Essex Co.Bk.3; p.196;(1/26/1719 - 8/16/1720) Extrs: Wife, Dinah; Son, John. Wit., Bro., William; Andrew Dyer.
Dinah's Estate: Essex Co.Bk.9;p.117; 11/9/1751; G.Coleman,Adm.

CHILDREN

(A.) JOHN, Wife, Elizabeth
His Admin; Essex Co. Bk.9; p.70; Pro: 3/20/1751; Mentioned John Latane and Thomas Dix, husbands of decd daughters, Essex Bk.8; p.370; 10/16/1750; Widow, Elizabeth, Gdn., minor Children (*).
Her Will; Essex Co. Bk.12; p. ;(9/30/1774 - 12/19/1774)
Extrs: Son, Henry; Son-in-law, Richard Gatewood
CHILDREN:- (1) Mary, m-John Latane, son of Rev. Lewis. (2) Daughter,decd.,m-Thomas Dix. (3) Elizabeth (4) Ambrose (5)*Henry, d-1783; m-Frances Gatewood; had son, John. (6)*Thomas, d-1765, Thos Burk, Gdn. (7)*James. (8) Tanzine, m--Richard Gatewood.
Gr-children: Richard Henry Allen; Elizabeth Allen.

(B.) ERASMUS,Jr.
His Estate: Essex Co. Bk.6; pp.202-06; 9/18/1739; John Allen, Admin; Bond £ 500. Inventory & Appraisal; Thomas Gatewood; Wm. Dix; John Hunt; 10/10/1739. Essex Co. Bk.6; p.257; 7/15/1740, Additional Acct., since FIRST APPRAISAL, 1/19/1739. Essex Co. Bk.6; p.439; 5/17/1743, Additional Acct., due by John Allen, Admin. Mentioned DINAH ALLEN; William Dix; John Curtis; Isaac Scandrett; Whittaker March of London.
(C.) RACHEL, m-Mr. Cheney. (D.) BENJAMIN. (E.) JOSEPH. (F.) MARGARET. (G.) DINAH, m-George Coleman. (H.) BARBARA, m-Fr. Jones.

II. WILLIAM,Sr., b-1677; Essex Co.Bk.9; p.50; 6/11/1696, Age 19.
He m-Margaret Waggoner, daughter of John & Rachel Waggoner.
His Estate; Essex Bk.6; p.289; 3/17/1740; James Allen, Admr. Sureties; ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN; John Bourne

CHILDREN (As indicated by records).

(A.) WILLIAM,Jr., Southfarham Parish
His Will: Essex Bk.6; p.207; (8/28/1739 - 10/16/1739); Sister, Mary. FATHER & MOTHER rec'd life interest in land bought of Wm. HUTSON; thence to youngest brother, Zachariah; thence, if dec'd, to next youngest, Andrew. Extr., Father, William,Sr. Wit: Benjamin Allen,Jr; John Allen,Jr; Additional settlements pp.210; 227; 12/18/1738; p.228; 2/19/1739; p.257; 7/12/1740
(B.) THOMAS, His Estate, Essex Bk.6; p.419; 2/15/1742; Admr., John St. John. Sureties, James Haney; John Dunn.p.431;3/12/1742
** (C.) ERASMUS WITHERS, b-c1710. Wife, SARAH
He moved from St. Ann's Par., Essex Co., to St. George's Par., Spottsylvania Co., during 1744-47; and thence to North Carolina 1771-73. See following records herein; also descendants.
His Will: Rowan Co.,N.C. Bk.C; p.259;(10/26/1787 - / /1789).
(D.) JAMES, d-1745; Wife, Ursula. (E.) MARY. (F.) ANDREW, d-1783; Wife, Hannah. (G.) ZACHARIAH, Wife, Elizabeth., Orange Co., Va., Deed Bk.12; p.207; / /1754.

III. JOHN,Jr., b-prior 1673; Old Rappahannock Co.,Va.

NOTE: Lancaster Co. from Northumberland and York Co's., 1652. Middlesex Co. from Lancaster Co.,1673. Old Rappahannoak Co. from Lancaster Co.,1656. Essex Co. from Old Rappahannock Co., 1692. Spottsylvania Co. from Essex Co., 17 ..

ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN, b-c1710, son of William, Sr., & Margaret (Waggoner) Allen of Essex Co., Va.
He m-SARAH
(See following pages: Rowan Co. N.C: Will Bk.D-1; 11/8/1797; John Bryan; Wife, Sarah; Children, Sarah & "Margere" Allen; also Deed Bk.C-266; 6/12/1803; John Allen & Sarah, his wife)
They moved from St Ann's Par., Essex Co., to St George's Par. Spottsylvania Co. Va., 1744-47; and to North Carolina, 1771-73.
His Will: Rowan Co. N.C: Bk.C; p.259; (10/26/1787- / /1789) Wit: Edw. V. Harbin; Andrew Hunt; JESSE BRYAN. See notes below.

CHILDREN
1. WILLIAM, (8/17/1731-8/ /1797) See FOLLOWING PAGE.
m-1754, Chesterfield Co. Va., Sarah DeWitt, (1730-1792)
2. MARY, m-John Chapman, Berkeley Par., Spottsylvania Co. Va.
His Will: Spotts Co. Bk.E; p.143; (12/29/1775-3/21/1776); Extrs, Wm & Benj. Chapman. Wit., Thos Chapman; Francis Turnley; V. Vass.
Children: Edward; James; Benjamin; *Thomas Allen; Robert; Erasmus; Sthreshley; Sarah. *(Also in Will of Erasmus Withers Allen)
3. THOMAS, b-17 ; "several years younger than his brother William."
m-1st, "an adopted daughter of Daniel Boone, with whom they went to Kentucky in 1781." See footnote.
"Children: Lucy; James; 2 other sons. Later (c1800?) they lived near Cincinnati." (Quotations by his niece, Frances(Allen)Posey)
4. SUSANNAH, m- DeWitt
Children: Frances; Sarah; William; Thomas.
5. RACHEL, m-Thomas Powe, (1747-1817) son of Marsom of Spotts Co.
Moved to Cheraw, S.C.
Children: 2nd son, Gen. Erasmus, (1768-1831) in War 1812 in S.C.
6. HANNAH, (1744-1831) They moved to Halsellville, Chester Co. S.C.
m-Thomas Estes, (1742-1820) son of Abraham, whose Will; Spotts. Co. Va; Bk.E; p. ; 1/15/1782. See "S.C. Bible Records, 1943" p.36; Richard Winn Chapter, Jenkinsville; D.A.R., Washington, DC.
7. MILLICENT, m-Chilion White. Living in Spotts Co. Va., 1753 (See Deed Bk.E; 11/5/1759); and in King & Queens Co. Va., 1759
8. ELIZABETH, m- Chapman
9. SARAH, m- Terrel

"NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY ARMY ACCOUNTS" ARCHIVES, RALEIGH: v.9; p.48; Folio 4: Specie Ctfs. paid to Comptroller by John Armstrong. Granted by Bruce & Bagge, Auditors, SALISBURY DIST. (Rowan Co.) Granted to WILLIAM ALLEN, £ 9/6/-. v.10; p.90; Folio 1; To WILLIAM ALLEN, Wagon Conductor 401; Lt THOMAS ALLEN, N.C. Line, 1275; Folio 2; WILLIAM ALLEN, Quartermaster, 6066.

NOTE: According to Frances(Allen)Posey, his niece, Thomas Allen "married an adopted daughter of Daniel Boone, and went to Kentucky with Boone in 1781." Later, back in Rowan Co. N.C. (Marriage Recds) "Thomas Allen, m-5/25/1789, Margery Bryan," evidently his 2nd wife and daughter of John & Sarah Bryan. (See Will in following records)
Daniel & Rebecca(Bryan)Boone had a son, Jesse Bryan Boone. (See Jesse Bryan, Witness to Will of Erasmus Withers Allen, above) Also they reared the children of Rebecca's uncle, James Bryan, including daughters, Susannah, Mary and Rebecca. Another uncle, Morgan Bryan, Jr., married a daughter of George Forebush. Rebecca's sister, Phebe married a (Forbis) Forebush, which families presumably were neighbors of THOMAS ALLEN on BRYAN'S MILL CREEK (See following records) Rebecca also had an uncle, John Bryan, and a brother, John Bryan, either of whom could have been the father of Margery(Bryan)Allen.
However, "The Boone Family" H. Spraker, 1922, contains no further data as to the wives or children of either John Bryan.
"Erasmus Chapman, m-1/6/1785, Nancy Lewis (Culpeper Co Marriages)

WILLIAM ALLEN, b-8/17/1731, Essex Co. Va; and d-8/ /1797, in Abbeville Co. S.C., son of Erasmus Withers & Sarah Allen

He m-1754, "in Chesterfield Co. Va., SARAH DeWITT, (1730-1792)

As later related by his daughter, Frances (Allen) Posey, her parents (and/or those of her husband, the Poseys) were living in Sussex Co. Va., before moving farther south. This seems to have been confirmed by Sussex Co. Va; Land Warr; 50 acres; William Allen, 1755. They were living "near Salem, Old Stokes Co. N.C., on 12/28/1778" at the time Frances was born. Winston-Salem, N.C. was part of Stokes Co., only during 1790-1840. This would indicate during 1790-92, after William had settled his father's Estate in Rowan Co. N.C., and after the death of his mother, presumably this family settled near "Old Post 96" (Cambridge) in Abbeville Co. (now Greenwood) S.C. There he was evidently present at the marriage of Frances, and died some 4 months later. However, it was possible that William settled first (across the Savannah River) in Petersburg, Elbert Co. Ga., in February 1792, before moving to Old Post 96, where he died in 1797 (See records in following pages).

CHILDREN

(a) DeWITT, b-1757. m- Estes
(b) SARAH, b-1759)
(c) WILLIAM, Jr., b-1761) 3 died in infancy
(d) JAMES, b-1763)
(e) THOMAS, b-1770; d-1808, shortly after arriving in Knox Co. Ind.
(f) CHARLES, b-1774; m-Hannah Crosby. To Knox Co. Ind., in 1808.

At Battle of Tippecanoe, 11/7/1811 (presumably in Vincennes Troop, Light Dragoons, Commanded by Lt. THOMAS EMISON)

*(g) FRANCES, b-12/28/1778, "near Salem, Old Stokes Co. N.C."

m-4/15/1797, "near Old Post 96 (Cambridge) S.C., by Rev. Mark Moore, to Rev. Richard Posey, Jr., b-7/ /1772, son of Richard, Sr., & Elizabeth (Wade) Posey of Abbeville Co. S.C.

On 5/8/1808, they settled 1 mile south of Bruceville, Knox Co. Indiana Terr. There, he d-1/12/1831; and she d-11/20/1862. bd-Indiana Church Cemetery. See POSEY FAMILY elsewhere herein.

REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE: See N.C. REV. ACCTS., previous page. WILLIAM ALLEN, Soldier; Enlisted 6/5/1777, in Capt. Blount's Co., Col. Abraham Shepard's 10th Regt., N.C. Patriots. See p.1007; V.16 "Roster of Continental Line;" also p.104; "Roster of Soldiers from N.C., in American Revolution" (D.A.R.). See D.A.R. Lineages, Washington, D.C:- #55,650, Mrs. Effa Kime; also #67,986; #105,181 and #121,395, Ruth and Margaret Oldfather.

NOTE by JWE: With the exception of the legal records herein, the names, dates and places, concerning her grandfather, Erasmus Withers Allen, her father William, and her uncle, Thomas Allen, were related by the above FRANCES (ALLEN) POSEY, to her son-in-law Richard Hargraves on 8/1/1858, at her home, south of Bruceville, during a Posey-Emison reunion. Although she had understood the Allens "came from England to Chesterfield Co. Va., in the early part of the 1700's," along with other minor confusions of family legend, her information has enabled the writer to verify the essential data and records herein. JWE.

NORTHUMBERLAND CO.,VA: ORDER Bk.2; p.7; 11/25/1652; Estate of THOMAS ALLEN, Decd; Claim of Nathaniel Pope.

NORTHUMBERLAND CO.,VA: ORDER Bk.2; p.33; 8/20/1655; WILLIAM ALLEN exempted from future County and Country levies, being above the age of 60. (Born circa 1595).

CHRISTCHURCH PARISH REGISTER: MIDDLESEX CO.,VA: Frances, daughter of Erasmus & Frances Withers, bptd-3/17/1671 ERASMUS ALLEN, son of JOHN & BARBARA (WITHERS) ALLEN,bptd-9/10/1671

RAPPAHANNOCK CO.,VA: WILL Bk.1652-92;p.149;(1/30/1673/4-3/4/'74 HENRY (PETERS) PETTUS: Daughters (of 1st Wife): Elizabeth Walker; Mary. (2nd Wife) JANE (ALLEN, widow of above William) Extrx. Her son, JAMES ALLEN, rec'd 300 acres near Pewmondsend. Friends: JOHN MEADOR; LAWRENCE WASHINGTON; Francis Stearne; Warwisk Cammock. Wit: Peter Dunnivan; John Gibson. (Testator's father, Thomas Pettus of James City Co., 1643, Member of Va. Council.)

NORTHUMBERLAND CO.,VA: ORDER Bk.4; p.94;(11/1/1680 - 6/15/1681 ERASMUS WITHERS: (Non-Cupative Will) Wife, Frances; and his 5 children rec'd all Estate, except a black mare to ERASMUS ALLEN (son of daughter, Barbara). Son, Erasmus,Jr., his gold seale ring. Wit: WILLIAM CHAPMAN; Wm. JONES; Gervase Hatfield.

p.400; 7/20/1687; ERASMUS WITHERS, Decd. His Admtrx (Widow, Frances) now married to JOHN CURTIS (Jr). Suretors, W. Jones.

ESSEX CO.,VA: RECORD Bk.1692-95; p.316; 10/9/1694; ERASMUS ALLEN, Southfarham Parish, bought 50 ac. from THOMAS HUCKLESCOTT.

ESSEX CO.,VA: DEED Bk.9; p.50; 6/11/1696; Deposition of WILLIAM ALLEN, aged 19---; that there were some hides brought to John Scott's house about November last by JOHN PETTIS--."

ESSEX CO.,VA: Bk.11; p.175; 2/11/1703/4; ERASMUS ALLEN, Undersheriff for Public dues.

ESSEX CO.,VA: QUIT RENT ROLLS, 1704; ERASMUS ALLEN: 100 acres.

YORK CO.,VA: Bk.10; p.171; / /1714; JONATHAN DeWITT: 100 ac.

ESSEX CO.,VA: W&D Bk.14; p.268; 8/ /1714; HENRY GATEWOOD trades 50 ac in Southfarham Par., being part of 75 ac.(received from his father) John Gatewood's Will, dated 11/14/1706. Land adjoining WILLIAM ALLEN.

ESSEX CO.,VA: W&D Bk.14; p.347; (3/6/1714 - 3/15/1714) ERASMUS ALLEN: from John Chick, both of Southfarham Par. Deed of Lease & Release; 100 acres (being part of 1563 acres patented by EDWIN THACKER, 4/20/1687) adjoining THOMAS HUCKLESCOTT, James Taylor, ANDREW DYER, JOHN GATEWOOD.
Wit: JOHN ALLEN: HERBERT WAGONER: JANE (X) RICHARDSON.

ESSEX CO.,VA: W&D Bk.14; p.523; (2/12/1716 - 5/15/1716) WILL: JOHN WAGGONER: Wife, Rachel, Extrx. CHILDREN:- MARGARET ALLEN (wife of WILLIAM); DINAH ALLEN (wife of ERASMUS); HERBERT; SAMUEL; BENJAMIN. Wit: Wm. Daingerfield; Peter Byron. (Sgd) JOHN WAGGONER. ERASMUS ALLEN, Co-Surety, with widow, Rachel. Bond £ 150.

ESSEX CO.,VA: WILL & DEED Bk.14; p.577; 6/12/1716; Estate of RICHARD MEADOR, Decd. Inv. by ERASMUS ALLEN: JOHN GATEWOOD

ESSEX CO.,VA: DEED Bk.22; p.78; (10/13/1739 - 10/13/1739) WILLIAM ALLEN: From THOMAS MEADOR & wife ELIZABETH. 52½ ac. at head of SPRING BRANCH; for 2325 Lbs of Tobacco. Being ½ of 105 ac bought by John Meador, 8/7/1689; also land bought by Thomas Meador of Rachel Jordan & WILLIAM HUTSON, 10/13/1739.
Wit: JOHN ALLEN,Jr; BENJAMIN ALLEN,Jr; Herbert Waggoner,Jr.

P.79; (10/15/1739 - 10/16/1739); WILLIAM ALLEN,Sr: Deed of Gift: to his youngest son, Zachariah: 52½ acres adjoining Samuel & Herbert Waggoner. (In accordance with Will of dec'd son, William). Wit; JOHN ALLEN,Jr; Wm. Greenhill.

ESSEX CO.,VA: WILL Bk.26; p.67; 5/19/1752; JOHN ALLEN,Sr. His Bond £ 70 to FRANCIS & BARBARA (ALLEN) JONES: also warrants his interest in negro Tamor, bequeathed to Barbara by her father ERASMUS ALLEN.

STAFFORD CO.,VA: WILL Bk. ; p. ; (8/16/1738 - 5/12/1741)
WILLIAM ALLEN, Overwharton Parish. Wife, Mary
CHILDREN: Sarah Waller; DINAH, m-John James of Faquier Co.,Va; HANNAH WITHERS; William,Jr., m-2/15/1743, Bridget Withers.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.,VA: DEED Bk.C; p. ;(8/4/1741
ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN of ST. ANN'S PAR., ESSEX CO., from Wm Marsh of St. George's Parish, Spotts. Co; 304 acres in Spotts Co.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.,VA.WILL Bk.A; p.7;(11/10/1743 - 2/7/1743/4)
THOMAS ALLEN, St. George's Parish. Wife, Elizabeth.
CHILDREN:- Nathaniel; Thomas,Jr; Elizabeth; John.
WIT: John Hawkins; James Jones; Nicholas Jones.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA.DEED Bk.A; p. ;(6/5/1744
ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN of St. Ann's Par., Essex Co., from Edw. Ware of St. George's Par., & wf Lucy; £ 55; 300 ac. in St. George's Par. Part of patent granted THOMAS ALLEN & George Musick, 9/23/1728.
WIT: Benjamin Winslow; Hugh Saunders; Richard Philips.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA: ORDER Bk.1738-41; Pt.2; 11/3/1747;
ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN, overseer for road from the pond called head of Pidgeon to the County line, near BERRY'S RUN.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA.DEED Bk.D; p. ; (5/1/1750
ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN of ST. GEORGE'S PAR., to JAMES WAGGONER of same; £ 30; 300 acres. WIT: NATHANIEL ALLEN: THOMAS ALLEN.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA.DEED Bk. ; p. ;(3/ /1753
NATHANIEL ALLEN & wife Elizabeth, to CHILION WHITE, 120 acres on which Nathaniel now lives.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA.WILL Bk. ; p. ; (11/13/1753
ELIZABETH ALLEN: CHILDREN:- Thomas; Elizabeth.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA.WILL Bk.B; p.59; (7/2/1754; NATHANIEL ALLEN, Decd; Thomas Allen,Admin. ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN, Surety.

HALIFAX CO.VA: LAND WARRS: ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN,400 ac.,1755

SUSSEX CO.VA: LAND WARRANTS: WILLIAM ALLEN, 50 ac., 1755.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA:ORDER Bk.1755-65; p.9; 6/3/1755; ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN, Thomas Allen: concerning Lawyers Road, from Hawkins Ordinary to County line.

p.11; 7/21/1755; ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN commissioned Lieut. in Capt. Philemon Hawkin's Co.

p.50; 11/2/1756; ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN produced order to be Captain of a Company. 11/2/1756; ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN, JOSEPH ALLEN, THOMAS ALLEN to view and report on the Church Road.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA:DEED Bk.E; p. ; (5/1/1759
ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN and SARAH his wife, of St. George's Par., to Edw. Coleman of same; £ 106; 300 ac. Wit: Jos Allen, T. Collins

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA:DEED Bk.E; p. ; (10/2/1759
ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN of St. George's Par., from VESTRYMEN of same. 499 acres, being part of the Glebe land.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA:DEED Bk.E; p. ; (11/5/1759
CHILION WHITE and wife MILLICENT, of KING & QUEEN Co., to John Corthorn of St. George's Par; £ 50; 120 ac in Spotts Co., bought by White from NATHANIEL ALLEN, 3/ /1753

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA:DEED Bk.G; p. ;(12/12/1770
ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN of Spotts Co; P/A to JOHN CHAPMAN of same.

SPOTTSYLVANIA CO.VA: DEED Bk.J; p. ;(3/8/1775 - 3/16/1785)
ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN and SARAH his wife of NORTH CAROLINA, to Richard Loury of Caroline Co.Va; £ 250; 499 ac in Spotts Co., adjoining ABRAHAM ESTES; Harry Beverly.(ERASMUS TO N.C., 1773)
WIT; FRANCIS TURNLEY: BENJAMIN CHAPMAN: THOMAS CHAPMAN.

ROWAN CO.,N.C: DEED Bk.9; p.222; Entd 8/6/1778; Patd 3/21/1780
WILLIAM ALLEN: 528 acres, adjoining William Williams; Black Jack Peter; Eaton's Lone; Madoch Martin; Jack FOREBUSH. Also see Land Grant Office, Raleigh, N.C., Bk.35; p.395

SURRY CO.,N.C: DEED Bk.F; p.273; (9/20/1779
THOMAS ALLEN: Patent 340 acres, at head of HUNTING CREEK, west of BRUSHY MOUNTAIN.

ROWAN CO.,N.C: DEED Bk.11; p.107; Entd 12/25/1779; 10/25/1786;
THOMAS ALLEN: 43 acres, on BRYAN'S MILL CREEK; Beginning at JAMES FOREBUSH'S corner; adjoining John Johnson; JAMES CHAPMAN; JAMES WILSON. (Entry 1242). Also see Land Grant Office, Raleigh, N.C., Bk.67; p.68; Entry 2027. (Land deeded to father, Erasmus W. Allen)

CULPEPER CO.,Va: ERASMUS CHAPMAN m-1/6/1785, Nancy Lewis.

CULPEPER CO.,Va: Will Bk.C; p.170;(3/28/1786 - 4/17/1786)
WILLIAM CHAPMAN: Mentioned in Will of John Burdine. (Indicated that both lived in what is now northern tip of Madison Co., Va.)

ROWAN CO.,N.C: WILL Bk.C; p.259; (10/26/1787 - / /1789)
ERASMUS WITHERS ALLEN: Daughter, Mary Chapman's 4 children, viz, Allen, ERASMUS, Sthreshley and Salley Chapman. Daughter, Susannah DeWitt's 5 children, viz, Frances, Salley, William, James, Thomas DeWitt. His 7 remaining children viz, William Allen, Thomas Allen, Rachel Powe, Hannah Estes, Milly White, Betty Chapman, Salley Terrel. Extrs: Son, William Allen; Grandson, (Thomas) Allen Chapman. Wit: JESSE BRYAN; Andrew Hunt; Edw. V. Harbin.

ROWAN CO.,N.C: DEED Bk.13; p.610; (4/11/1789 - 5/Ct/1794)
ERASMUS W. ALLEN and SARAH his wife of Rowan Co., to Michael Wilson of same; £ 20; 43 acres, on BRYANS MILL CREEK; passing JAMES FOREBUSH'S corner; adjoining John Johnston; JAMES CHAPMAN; James Williams (or) Wilson's line. (Sgd) (ERASMUS W. ALLEN)
Wit: (Daughter) MILLY WHITE;Andrew Hunt. (SARAH ALLEN)

ROWAN CO.,N.C: WILL Bk.D; p.1; (11/8/1797 - /Ct/1801?)
JOHN BRYAN: Wife, SARAH
CHILDREN: Samuel; John,Jr.,decd., had son, John,3rd; James,decd., had minor sons; Jeane Ortan; Jennett Ortan; Elizabeth Davis; SARAH ALLEN; Mary Huey; MARGERE ALLEN, m-5/25/1789, THOMAS ALLEN. Extrs: Son-in-law, Joseph Ortan; William Law. (Sgd) JOHN(X)BRYAN. Wit; THOMAS ALLEN; Jacob Grote; Samuel Casey.

ROWAN CO.,N.C: DEED Bk.C; p.266; (6/12/1803 - /Ct/1801?)
JOHN ALLEN: Wife, SARAH
CHILDREN: Reuben; Jeremiah; Sarah WADE. Extrs: John Ellis; Daniel Railsback. Wit: James Ellis; Jesse Ellis.

ROWAN CO.,N.C: DEED Bk.19; p.945; (12/27/1806 - 2/Ct/1807)
JOHN BRYAN and REBECCA his wife of Rowan Co., to THOMAS ALLEN of same; $300; 105 acres, on REEDY CREEK; adjoining Edward Yarborough; passing Philip Hanes Corner.

"HISTORY of METHODISM in GEORGIA and FLORIDA" Geo. Smith,1877; pp.164; 170; In February 1792, one WILLIAM ALLEN bought a town lot in Petersburg, Elbert Co.Ga., at the conjunction of the Broad and Savannah Rivers, across from Abbeville Co.,S.C. Further, on February 10, 1792, Beverley Allen of St. Thomas Parish, S.C., made an agreement with William Allen, regarding profits on merchandise.

Dunning

ROBERT DUNNING,Sr., from North Ireland to Lancaster Co. Pa.
Wife, MARY,d-1737 at Big Chickies Creek, Lancaster Co.
His Will; Lancaster Co; Bk. ; p. :
Her Will; Lancaster Co; Bk. A; p. 20;(11/30/1735-6/16/1737)
Extrs; Son, Robert & Ezekiel
He was one of the first settlers west of the Susquehanna, in Cumberland Valley (prior to 1728)
See "Notes & Queries" W.H. Egle; s.3; v.3; pp.207; 432.

CHILDREN

A. JAMES,Sr.,
m-
He was a licensed Indian trader, west of the Susquehanna River. Under the Will of his father, he received 1000 acres in W. Pennsborough Twp., which he sold to his brother, John. (See Cumberland Co. Pa; Deed Bk.2A; p.1; 9/4/1755; and p.105; 1/27/1761; also Bk. M; p.313; 8/8/1797 in following records.
Son; James,Jr.,?(m-Margaret or Elizabeth Baird, daughter of John & Margaret Baird of E. Pennsborough Twp; Will Bk.C-110; 1778)
On 1/8/1757, he sold 450 acres in W. Pennsborough Twp. (See Cumberland Co; Deed Bk.2A; p.105; 1/27/1761; also financial settlement with his nephew, William Dunning, at Pittsburg. (See Deed Bk. L; p.692; 5/3/1796; also Bk.N; p.131; 4/27/1799)

B. ROBERT,Jr.,b-1700, North Ireland
m-Mary
His Will; Cumberland Co; Bk.A; p.1;(4/9/1750-7/24/1750) Guardians of Estate; Chas Kilgore; Thos Wilson. Extrs: Wife, Mary; Son,James; Brother, Ezekiel. Wit: Jas McFarlane; Richard Douglas; Jas Boyd.
He lived with his mother, Mary, along Big Chickies Creek,prior to 1728-29, and was later a licensed Indian trader west of the Susquehanna, for several years. Before 2/17/1735, he had settled 500 acres at head of DRY or DUNNING'S SPRING (West Pennsborough Twp.)
He was prominent in early days of Province, and served as Lt Colonel in Col Benjamin Chambers Regt., Associators, 1747-48. He was one of the first Justices, 1749-50, of the new Cumberland Co.
Children: (1) James, m-Elizabeth Nugent, daughter of William & Esther(Chambers)Nugent (2) Mary (3) John (4) Ann (5) Margaret.*
*Cumberland Co; Orphans Ct; Dkt.1; pp.21; 50; 3/9/1758 until 7/5/1761; John Smith, Carlisle, Guardian of Margaret Dunning.

C. EZEKIEL,b-1708, N. Ireland; d-7/5/1796, Cumberland Co. Pa.
m-Ann
His Will: Cumberland Co; Pkt.D;#50;(6/6/1794-11/19/1796)Unrecorded
Extr; John Davidson. Wit; D. Watts; Thos & Alex Buchanan.
Her Estate: Cumberland Co; Dkt.B; p.178; 10/22/1804; also Orphans Ct; Dkt.4; p.283; 2/14/1809; John Dunbar & Robert McFarlane, Admrs. No heirs appeared. "---to advertise notice to all---interested--- at CHILLICOTHE, OHIO and CHAMBERSBURG, PA." Dkt.7; p.279;5/16/1821, Final settlement.
"He was well advanced in years when his parents emigrated from Ireland, where he had received a fair education. He was on the 1st Grand Jury (1749) of the new Cumberland Co. In the French & Indian War, he was Lieutenant in Capt John Byers Co., 4/27/1758; and in the expedition of Gen Forbes, the same year. He was Sheriff, 1750-53 and 1762-65.

D. JANNET, m-Thomas or Alexander Buchanan.

E. JOHN,
m-Margery
His Estate: Cumberland Co; Orphans Ct; Dkt.2; p.221; 4/19/1778.
See following page for further details and children.

JOHN DUNNING, b-17 , Lancaster Co. Pa; d-1778, W. Pennsborough Twp., Cumberland Co. Pa., son of Robert, Sr., & Mary Dunning.
He m-MARGERY
He bought 1000 acres in W. Pennsborough Twp., Cumberland Co., from his brother, James. (Deed Bk.M; p.313; (7/24/1767-8/8/1797)
His Estate; Cumberland Co; Orphans Ct; Dkt.2; p.221; 4/19/1778.

CHILDREN (Born in West Pennsborough Twp., Cumberland Co. Pa.)

1. Robert, b-1760; Living in Clarksville, Tenn., 1794-97
   m-

2. William, b-1763; Living in Pittsburg, Pa., 1790-97
   m-

3. John, Jr., b-1765; Living in Westmoreland Co. Pa., 1796
   m-

4. Ezekiel, b-1767; Living in Fredericksburg, Va., 1795
   m-

5. Mark, b-1770; Living in Pittsburg, Pa., 1795
   m-c1796, Kentucky, Sarah Ruby, d-1828, daughter of Peter & Jane (Brooks?) Ruby. See following page for further details.

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: ORPHANS CT: Dkt.2; p.221; 4/19/1778.
"---Robert Dunning, minor orphan son of John Dunning late of West Pennsboro Twp., Decd., above age of 14 ---prayed Court to appoint STEPHEN DUNCAN of ---Carlisle, Guardian---." (Court so ordered)
"At the same Court---William Dunning minor son of John Dunning of West Pennsboro Twp., Decd., above the age of 14 ---prayed the Court to appoint COL. WILLIAM CLARK, Guardian." (So ordered)
"At the same Court appeared MARGERY DUNNING, relict of John Dunning late of West Pennsboro Twp. Decd., and asked Court to appoint ROBERT SEMPLE of West Pennsboro Twp., Guardian---of John Dunning, Ezekiel Dunning, Mark Dunning---during minority." (So ordered)

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: DEED Bk.P; p.609; (9/5/1797-4/28/1804)
"---I, ROBERT DUNNING of (Clarksville) Montgomery Co. Tenn., do---appoint WILLIAM DUNNING of (Pittsburg) Allegheny Co. Pa., ---my---attorney---to recover---any money as may be due to me."
p.608; (4/16/1796-4/28/1804) "---I, JOHN DUNNING of Westmoreland Co. Pa., (metalsmith) appoint my loving brother WILLIAM DUNNING of PITTSBURG, Allegheny Co. Pa., metalsmith and cutlerer, my attorney to ask, sue and endeavor to recover such part of (estate) of my father, John Dunning, Decd., as may come to my share in Cumberland Co.---." Wit: James Moore; Thomas Armstrong.
p.609; (3/24/1795-4/28/1804) "---EZEKIEL DUNNING of FREDERICKSBURG, Va.---does appoint---WILLIAM DUNNING of Allegheny Co. Pa his attorney---to recover any sums---due---in Pennsylvania." Wit: Samuel Scott; Thomas Sedden, Jr; Merchants of Fredericksburgh.
** p.609; (6/8/1795-4/28/1804) "---I, MARK DUNNING of PITTSBURG, Allegheny Co. Pa.,---appoint my loving brother WILLIAM DUNNING of the same place, my attorney---to recover my share of---estate---of my---father, John Dunning, Decd, late of Cumberland Co.---."

LAND GRANT LICENSES by SAMUEL BLUNSTON of LANCASTER CO. COURT: (In Cumberland Co) See Genealogical Soc. of Pa; Mag; v.11; p.66;
2/17/1735: ROBERT DUNNING; 500 acres at head of DRY SPRING assignee of Isaac Cloud. (DRY SPRING later called DUNNING'S SPRING)
2/17/1735: JAMES DUNNING: 400 acres between ROBT & JAS DUNNING.
2/17/1735: EZEKIEL DUNNING: 200 acres below JAMES DUNNING.

MARK DUNNING, b-1770, W. Pennsboro Twp., Cumberland Co. Pa. and d-1823, Vincennes, Ind., son of John & Margery Dunning

He m-c1796, Kentucky, SARAH RUBY, d-1828, Vincennes, daughter of Peter & Jane(Brooks?)Ruby. See RUBY FAMILY elsewhere herein.

In 1795, he was living in Pittsburg. And in 1802, he had previously settled about a mile north of Lebree (now in Webster Co. Ky) Prior to 6/9/1809, he had moved to Vincennes, Ind., when he bought the half block bounded by 2nd; 3rd; and Church Sts., now occupied by the parochial school adjoining St Xavier's Cathedral. There he erected his home on the east corner and his place of business on the north corner. He was listed as a general manufacturer in 1820 (U.S. Census) and did the iron work in the construction of Courthouse in 1810. ("Historical Atlas of Knox Co. Ind." Lake, 1880)

His Will; Knox Co. Ind; Bk.A; p.150; (1/23/1816-3/1/1823) Bx-11. Extrs: Wife, Sally; Brother-in-law, David Ruby. (Mentioned as heir to land in Cumberland Co. Pa., of his father, John, Decd) The papers of his Estate indicated he was prosperous. His Son, John B., assisted in the final settlement of his estate, 3/16/1827.

CHILDREN (Born in Vincennes, Ind) Mark Dunning

1. John Brooks, b-c1797
   m-1st,
   m-2nd, 6/29/1833, Lucinda F. Baker, (/ /1797-8/25/1834)
   m-3rd, 1/27/1836, Rachel E. Caldwell,
   m-4th, 6/ 2/1839, Sarah Creviston, (/ /1809-2/14/1845)
   He was appointed Guardian of his brother, Spencer S., age 16. (See Knox Co. Ct; Probate Box 101; 12/11/1828)
   Children (Died in infancy; Gardner & Son, Burials)
   (a) John B., Jr., bd- 2/25/1839
   (b) John B., Jr., bd- 8/ 5/1836
   (c) John B., Jr., bd- 2/ 9/1838

2. Margery D.,
   m-5/6/1833, Vincennes, William Lindsey,
   She conveyed "all her business property to brother, John B." (See Knox Co. Ind; Deed Bk.F; p.191; 3/3/1823)

3. Spencer Spear, b-1812; d-1846, Bruceville, Ind. Bd-Bruceville.
   m-5/30/1838, Lawrenceville, Ill., Emily Emelia Reiley, b-2/24/1816, near Vincennes, and d-9/20/1900 in Vincennes, daughter of Philip & Amelia(Coombs)Reiley. See REILEY FAMILY elsewhere herein.
   They moved to Bruceville, where he was a merchant-tailor.
   Children (Born at Bruceville, Ind)
   (a) Sarah Amelia, (3/7/1839-9/17/1874)
   m-3/25/1856, Bruceville, JOHN WESLEY EMISON, Sr. (E42) (1/12/1829-3/16/1888) son of Wm W.C. & Elizabeth(Posey)Emison. See EMISON

   (b) Margia Evalina, (11/22/1841-3/16/1910)
   m-9/18/1862, DeWitt Clinton McClure, (3/15/1831-8/20/1884) grandson of Daniel & Martha(Baird)McClure. See McCLURE: BAIRD FAMS.

   (c) William J., (4/24/1844-5/21/1891)
   m-4/8/1860, Joanna Smith, (11/17/1848-9/14/1904)

   (d) Spear Spencer, (4/22/1844-6/7/1870) bd-Bruceville Cemetery. Unmarried. Died of illness from Civil War.

   CAPT ANDREW CLINTON DUNN, (9/6/1803-12/30/1880) bd-Bruceville.
   m-1st, 2/ 3/1831, Bruceville, Eliza Jane Denny, d-1/11/1838
   m-2nd, 4/17/1851, Bruceville, Emily Amelia(Reiley)Dunning, above
   Children: (1st wife) (1) Anna Maria, m-Abraham Wampler (2) John Hamilton (3) Samuel Harrison (4) Josiah James, d-4/22/1862 in Civil War (5) Rachel Amanda, m-Martin Fairhurst (6) Sarah Jane, m-John Houck (7) Oliver Perry. (2nd Wife) Andrew Clark, (1852-1874)

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: DEED Bk.2A; p.1; (6/6/1750 - 9/4/1755)
From EZEKIEL DUNNING, High Sheriff of Cumberland Co. Pa
To Edward Shippen late of Philadelphia and now of Lancaster, Pa.
Whereas Cumberland Co. Ct. Com. Pleas---tested 10/24/1749 and returnable 1/3/1751---that the lands---of JAMES DUNNING, late of Cumberland Co., INDIAN TRADER,---made debt of £ 200 to Edward Shippen---. Whereas Sheriff does take plantation of JAMES DUNNING---- 198 acres adjoining John McFarlane, James Laughlin. Whereas Edward Shippen bid £ 333/6/8 at public sale of above land in Hopewell and East Pennsboro Twps---." Wit: Joseph Rose; John McCather,Jr.

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: DEED Bk.2A; p.105;(1/8/1757 - 1/27/1761)
From JAMES DUNNING,Jr., of West Pennsboro Twp. For sum of £ 650.
To John Miller of Hamilton Bann Twp. (now Adams Co). Conveying 450½ acres adjoining other land of James Dunning; John Dunning; D. McAllister; John Armstrong; Wm Parsons. Also another tract, 67 acres adjoining John Dawson. (Subject to principal and interest).

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: DEED Bk.M; p.313;(7/24/1767 - 8/8/1797)
From John Holmes, High Sheriff (a/c John Dunning). For £ 612.
To John Miller of W. Pennsboro Twp. Conveying 241 acres in W.Pennsboro Twp., adjoining other lands of John Miller; JOHN DUNNING and being part of 1000 acres ORIGINALLY GRANTED ROBERT DUNNING who by his WILL devised same to SON JAMES, who sold it to his brother JNO DUNNING. The other tract, 158 acres in W. Pennsboro Twp., adjoining John Davis heirs; David McAllister; John Miller. Being the same land surveyed to JOHN DUNNING by Warrant, Sept. 8th last (1766).

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: DEED Bk.L; p.692;(2/23/1796 - 5/3/1796)
"---I, JAMES DUNNING of Cumberland Co.---for £ 3/10/- ---do hereby quitclaim and release to (nephew) WILLIAM DUNNING of Pittsburgh--- any debt---against estate of his father JOHN." Wit: Thos Buchanan.

CUMBERLAND CO. PA: DEED Bk.N; p.131;(12/20/1798 - 4/27/1799)
"Whereas my blood relation (nephew) WILLIAM DUNNING of Pittsburgh ---has in several years past---furnished me funds and necessaries ---amount of $800 as per our settlement this date hereby acknowledged, I, JAMES DUNNING, give WILLIAM DUNNING irrevocable power of attorney to recover $800 with interest and charges, from those who detain or now have my property; also $200 yearly for my support during life. ---to sue, demand and recover from John Holmes,Sr of Carlisle---. Acknowledged by JAMES DUNNING, 12/21/1798.

HENDERSON (now Webster) Co., TAX LISTS, FRANKFORT, KY:
1/10/1802: MARK DUNNING; 400 acres; Grave Creek; Entered; Surveyed & Patented, Mark Dunning; 1 W.Male over 21; 1 Over 16;(Same: 1804)

HENDERSON CO. KY: SURVEY Bk.1; p.73; 10/12/1804. ALSO KENTUCKY LAND GRANT Bk.13; p.420; 10/20/1804: MARK DUNNING enters 400 acres Ctf., Henderson Co. Court; 8/Ct/1801; MARK DUNNING this day claimed 400 acres on account of settling same---on Grave Creek---corner of a military survey (also) adjoining ISHAM SELLER'S line."

HENDERSON CO. KY: DEED Bk.C; p.253;(5/22/1816 -
From MARK DUNNING & SARAH his wife of KNOX CO. IND. TERRITORY.
To James Street of Henderson Co. Ky. $200 for 400 acres on Grave Creek waters, adjoining ISHAM SELLERS.

"OFFICERS of the ASSOCIATED REGT of LANCASTER CO: OVER the RIVER SUSQUEHANNA, 1747-48" (Pa Arch; s.5; v.1; p.24)
Col Benjamin Chambers; Lt Col ROBERT DUNNING.
Capt ROBERT DUNNING; Lt John Mitchell; Ensign Adam Hayes.
Capt John Chambers; Lt JONATHAN HOLMES (See HOLMES FAMILY)
Capt George Brown; Lt JOHN POTTER (See BAIRD FAMILY)

The name of RUBI was in the lists of those who left Switzerland in 1711, because of persecution, and sojourned in south Germany and France. Later they came to Pennsylvania via Holland & England, and there was a great influx to Lancaster County in 1711-19. (See"Swiss & German Emigrants" Eschelmen, York, Pa.

A. PETER RUBI-RUBY, 1st,b-c1715, Reichenback, Berne, Switzerland. See list of Germans & Swiss, on Ship "Robert & Oliver" of Dublin, from Rotterdam via Dover, who took Oath of Allegiance, Philadelphia, 9/11/1738("Pa German Pioneers" Strassburger, v.1; 55A-B-C) He settled in York Co. Pa., where he died prior to 1761.

CHILDREN

1. DAVID, claimed 100 acres in Brecknock Twp. Lancaster Co. Pa., of (his uncle?) JOHN RUBEY & Wife Anna Barbara,d-1765 (BELOW)

2. JOHN JACOB,"son of the late Peter Ruby."
m-11/26/1761, Anna Elizabeth Lorah, daughter of Henry Lorah. (Marriage Register, Christ Lutheran Church, York, Pa.)

3. PETER,2nd,d-1822 at Vincennes, Ind. (See FOLLOWING PAGE)
m-c1768, Jane (Brooks?)

B. JOHN RUBI-RUBEY, born in Reichenbach, Berne, Switzerland. He moved to Duchy of Deux Pont, Rhenish Bavaria; and settled in Brecknock Twp. Lancaster Co. Pa., 1742, when he bought 100 acres. He d-5/5/1763, without issue nor mention of realty in his Will. His widow, Anna Barbara, appointed Admntrx of his Estate 9/13/1765 She d-10/21/1765. Above David Ruby, son of Peter,1st, claimed this land. (Pa Arch; S.6; V.12; p.281)

C. CASPAR RUBI,bpt-7/7/1720, son of Jakob & Verena(Mürner)Rubi of Reichenbach, Berne, Switzerland. He arrived in Philadelphia 9/7/1748 on Ship "Hampshire"(Pa German Pioneers, v.1; 118A-B-C)
His Will: York Co. Pa: Bk. ; p. ;(6/6/1776-8/14/1776)
His 2nd wife, Mary Magdaline,b-1715. Her Estate; York Co. Pa: Bk.AA; p.46; 1/6/1795; Sureties, sons, John & Michael Ruby.

CHILDREN

1. JULIANA,b-8/19/1749; d-1811, Stoystown, Pa.
m-6/13/1768, George Kümmel. Moved to Bedford Co. Pa.

2. JOHN HENRY,bpt-3/27/1752; d-1780
m-17 , Mary Margaret Dortt,

3. CASPAR,Jr.,bpt-3/9/1755; In Capt Kerr's Co., York Co. Militia

4. CATHERINE,
m-17 , George Baeyer. Moved to Bedford Co. Pa.

5. MARY ELIZABETH,b-2/21/1762?

6. JOHN,b-8/25/1763; d-7/20/1826; Ensign, 7th Co. York Co. Mil.
m-17 , Salome Dosch, bd-Ruby Cemetery.

7. MICHAEL,(5/16/1765-2/17/1843) bd-Peace Church Cemetery
m-17 , Elizabeth Riehm. Lived in Donegal Twp. Lancaster Co.

SOURCES: Compiled by James W. Emison (Court Records, Ky & Ind)
Rev. Edw. C. Ruby, 1409 2nd Ave., York, Pa. (Descendant of Caspar, whom he believes was brother of above John and Peter Ruby,1st)
"Ruby Family Genealogy" Addison S. Ruby, c/o Mrs Ray Wycoff, Lexington, Neb. (Claims"Peter Ruby came from Ireland")
Stanley J. Glunt, Union City, Ind.(Large collection of Ruby data)
Brooks Morton, Madisonville, Ky.

PETER RUBY,2nd,(17 -1822) son of Peter
m-c1768, JANE BROOKS?
He was on York Co. Pa; Tax List 1762, with "Widow Ruby" (his mother?). In 1790, he lived about 30 miles south of Louisville, in Hardin Co. Ky., and in 1799, north of Slaughterville (Webster Co.) About 1818, he moved to Vincennes, Ind., and died"at advanced age".
His Will: Knox Co. Ind; Bk.A; p.129;(10/6/1820-3/18/1822)

CHILDREN
1. ASA,b-7/3/1769; His Will; Hopkins Co. Ky; Bk.A; p.28;4/Ct/1803
m-4/23/1790, Nelson Co. Ky; Jane Rogers,b-9/20/1774, daughter of Matthew (Cedar Creek, Hardin Co) Bd-Ruby Cem., Vanderburg, Ky.
Children
(a) James Rogers,(2/2/1791-8/29/1845)
m-3/18/1815, Breckenridge Co., Susannah Baysinger,(3/26/1799-9/28/1864) daughter of Peter Baysinger and 2nd wife
To Edgar Co. Ill., 12/ /1830; thence to Ringgold Co. Ia., 1855.
Children: See "Genealogy of Ruby Family" 1926, by son, Addison Sparks,(1839-1936) c/o Mrs Ray Wycoff, Lexington, Neb.
(b) Matthew Rogers,b-12/18/1792,Hardin Co; d-1/11/1869,Calhoun, Ky
m-12/28/1812, Esther Hughes,d-10/14/1854. To McLean Co., 1846.
(c) Peter,(1/26/1794-1/26/1794)
(d) Jane,b-2/27/1796; They accompanied her brother, James, above.
m-5/12/1814, Breckenridge Co., Valentine Baysinger, of Peter.
(e) Sarah,b-5/13/1799; m-John Harvey. Lived in Hardin Co. Ky.
(f) Nancy,b-10/8/1801; m-Thompson T. Green., Henderson Co. Ky.

2. DAVID,
m-18 , Elizabeth Funk,(-)daughter of John & Ann, near Heathville; Crawford Co. Ill; Will Bk.1; p.34;(4/1/1826-2/1/1830)
During 8/29/1814-8/25/1816, he had a house near his brother-in-law Mark Dunning in Vincennes; then lived nw of Russellville, Ill.
His Will; Lawrence Co. Ill; Bk.A; p.48;(5/19/1834-2/3/1836)

3. SARAH,(c1776-1828) From (Webster Co) Ky., to Vincennes, 1808
m-c1796, Kentucky, Mark Dunning,b-1770, Cumberland Co. Pa., son son of John & Margery Dunning. See DUNNING FAMILY elsewhere herein
His Will; Knox Co. Ind; Bk.A; p.150;(1/23/1816-3/1/1823)

4. PETER,3rd,(1778-1848); Settled near Bruceville, Ind., c1808.
m-6/20/1801, Shelby Co. Ky., Nancy Polk,(1781-1823)daughter of Capt Chas & Delilah(Tyler)Polk. See FOLLOWING PAGE.

5. JOHN BROOKS,(1/4/1782-5/4/1849) Surveyor in Hopkins Co. Ky.
m-18 , Nancy (Burrel?) (3/28/1778-5/28/1848)
His Will: Hopkins Co. Ky; Bk.6; p.144;(4/2/1849-5/14/1849)
Children(Bd-Ruby Cemetery, near Vanderburg, Webster Co. Ky.)
(a) Edwin,(8/13/1808-4/19/1849)
m-4/2/1845, Fertina Winstead,(2/19/1817-8/7/1866)
(b) Burrel Sanford,(10/18/1809-12/28/1863) Remained in Kentucky.
m-3/29/1836, Lockey Fuqua,(1/26/1812-7/18/1864)
On 8/11/1849, he bought from his cousin John B. Dunning a life estate in 68 acres on Wabash River, opposite Mt Carmel, Ill.
(c) Louisa E., m-6/9/1835, Peyton Cox, Hopkins(now Webster)Co.

6. MARTHA ANN,b-17 ; ?(Daughter-in-law)? Gift Deed on 200 acre home farm, from Peter, 7/7/1813. See Hopkins Co. Tax List, 1818.

NOTE: JOHN F. RUBY and (his brother? or nephew?) PETER RUBY, enlisted 5/26/1759, in Capt David Hunter's Co., in General Forbe's Pittsburg campaign. (Pa. Arch: s.5; v.1; p.286)

PETER RUBY,3rd,b-1778; d-1848, Knox Co. Ind., son of Peter,2nd & Jane(Brooks?)Ruby of Webster Co. Ky., and Vincennes, Ind.

He m-6/12/1801, Shelby Co. Ky., NANCY POLK,b-1781, Kincheloe's Station (Spencer Co) Ky., and d-1823, Knox Co., 4th child of Capt. Charles & Delilah(Tyler)Polk. Her sister Sarah had m-Wm Bruce. In August 1782,her mother, with children, was captured by Indians and held in Detroit for 11 months. During 1806-08, they accompanied a group of the Polks to Knox Co. Ind., where he was the first wagon-maker in Bruceville, 1810-20. Later they settled 6 miles north in Widner Twp., near Polks. See"Knox Co; Genealogy" DAR, Wash., D.C.

CHILDREN

1. Delilah,b-c1802
   *m-8/2/1822, John Keith,(1786-1856)
2. Jane,b-1803
   *m-2/22/1819, Robert Johnson,
3. Benjamin Franklin,b-c1808; d-c1853, Edwardsport, Ind. bd-there
   m-12/ 6/1830, Lucy Ann Lemmon,(4/1/1812-1/17/1853)
   His wagonmaker's shop in Edwardsport used by Christian Church.
   Children
   (a)Elizabeth,d-c1895, Vincennes. Taught school, Daviess Co.,1835.
   m-6/22/1881, John R. Henderson,d-c1900, Vincennes, Widower
   (b)Gabriel, Unmarried. Died in Civil War
   (c)Nancy, m-Mr Leybus. To Loudoun Co. Tenn.
   (d)Robert,d-Young.
   (e)Baby,d-In infancy.
   (f)Charles,(10/20/1846-7/21/1921) Both bd-Edwardsport Cemetery.
   m-1/17/1869, Sarah M. Killion,(9/14/1851-10/12/1917)
   Orphaned at 6, and lived with Polks until enlisted in 120th Ind. Vol. Inf., Civil War. Later a merchant at Edwardsport.
4. Spear Spencer,b-c1810
   m-8/31/1834, Mary Shepherd,
5. Charles,b-c1812
   m-1st, Mrs Nichols. m-2nd, Mrs Wade
6. John Ochiltree,(10/20/1814-10/7/1868) To Lafayette, Ind., 1838
   m-6/24/1836, Lawrence Co.Ill., Deborah Faile,
   Son: Wm Franklin,b-12/2/1838; To Lafayette, Ind.
   m-9/25/1866, Vashti Borden,
   Daughters: Edna Browning,b-10/28/1879,
   Aimee J.,b-10/4/1878,
7. Sarah,b-c1816; d-1/18/1817.
8. Robert,b-c1818; d-1/21/1856

RECORDS

PETER RUBY, on petition to Congress 12/16/1808, against further partition of Knox Co. Ind.("Terr. Papers of U.S."Carter,7-620)

PETER RUBY, Pvt in Capt David Wilkin's Co., 1st Regt., Indiana Mounted Riflemen; Lt Col Thos Scott; Vincennes, 9/10-11/19/1812.

PETER RUBY, Pvt in Capt Craven Peyton's Co; Mounted Rangers. In U.S. Service 5/1-8/25/1813; Ind. Terr; War of 1812; Muster, Pay & Receipt Rolls; v.1; p.323; also v.4; p.617.

"REGISTER" KY. HIST. SOC: v.25; p.126; 11/19/1792; MICHAEL RUBY was one of officials signing a list of free male inhabitants, ages 16 - 60, of Charleston, Logan Co. Ky. (later called "Red Bank" on the Ohio River, and now Henderson, Henderson Co. Ky)

"HISTORY of KENTUCKY" Collins; 1798; PETER RUBY'S settlement was about 16 miles north of STEUBEN LICK, and --- about the same distance from HENDERSON. "Big" and "Little" Harpe, 2 noted bandits of Kentucky about 1798, stopped at Peter Ruby's on their way south sometime before their deaths, and were seen by JOHN B. RUBY (son of above Peter,2nd). They passed themselves off as preachers. ---JOHN B. RUBY was a surveyor and lived adjoining (John Leaper) one of the men who helped kill Little and Big Harpe.

RECORDS of WEBSTER CO. KY: (THEN PART OF HENDERSON CO): TAX LISTS and CENSUS BOOKS; ALSO SURVEY and LAND GRANT BOOKS:
7/8/1799; PETER RUBEY; Deer Creek; 1 Male White over 21.

HENDERSON CO. KY: SURVEY Bk.1; p.35; Surveyed 8/12/1800: PETER RUBY: 200 acres; Com. Ctf #4063; On both sides of PITTMAN'S CREEK. p.31; On motion of PETER RUBY---he has obtained Ctf. #4063 ---on a MILITARY CLAIM through mistake and ignorance of such prior claim----. 4/20/1801; PETER RUBY relinquished above claim #4063.

Joshua Crowder, Assignee of PETER RUBY, enteres 200 acres on Ctf #4063 on both sides of a BRANCH of DEER CREEK; Beginning near RICHARD LEE'S SETTLEMENT, between LEE'S and ARTHUR (SLATER'S of) SLAUGHTER'S Settlement. 7/20/1801

HENDERSON CO. KY: LAND GRANT Bk.1; p.61; 6/Ct/1801; 8/22/1804 PETER RUBY---claimed 200 acres---IN ADDITION TO HIS FORMER SETTLEMENT---on a ridge above WHEELER'S CAMP on DEER CREEK---.

1/11/1802; JOHN RUBEY; 400 acres; Deer Creek; Entered & Surveyed for John Rubey; 1 male white over 21; 1 male white over 16.
1/17/1802; ASA RUBEY: 400 acres; Pittman's Creek; Entd & Surveyed for Asa Rubey; 1 M.W.o.21; 1 M.W.o16; 2 horses. (Asa d-1803. Above Grant issue his heirs 11/15/1815. Surveyed 368 acres on Ctf. of Henderson Co. Court (Hopkins Co) on PITTMAN'S CREEK. Bounded--- at a MILITARY CORNER---with MILITARY LINE and STEPHENSON'S LINE--- STEPHEN ASHLEY'S LINE. (Hopkins Co. Ky; Survey Bk.1; p.97)

HENDERSON CO. KY: WILL Bk.A; p.28;(2/5/1803 - 4/Ct/1803) ASA RUBEY, Dec'd of Henderson (now in Webster) Co. Ky. Extrs: Wife Jane & brother, John. Wit: Alexander Andrew and David Eastwood. CHILDREN: James, Matthew, Jane, Sally and Nancy.

HENDERSON CO: LAND GRANT Bk.1; p.48;(3/9/1803 - 5/10/1803) JOHN B. RUBY; 400 acres; $83.67; Between Jno Leaper & Jos McMahan.

HENDERSON CO: LAND GRANT Bk.1; p.199;(5/2/1809 - 9/Ct/1805) ANN RUBY: 400 acres, by settlement; On the CAINY FORK of the CRAB ORCHARD FORK of TRADEWATER RIVER, at a MILITARY CORNER-------.
HENDERSON CO: SURVEY Bk.1; p.181; 5/26/1809: Above land surveyed; Chain Carriers, James & Matthew Ruby (sons of Asa)

HENDERSON CO: SURVEY Bk.1; p.213; 10/22/1818; Surveyed for JANE RUBY; 400 acres; On DEER CREEK---near HER IMPROVEMENT; also a MILITARY CORNER, running with said MILITARY LINE---thence with--- BRAND'S LINE---and LAWRENCE KEEN'S MILITARY LINE.

HOPKINS CO. KY: TAX LISTS (TAKEN FROM HENDERSON CO., 1807)
6/28/1807; PETER REUBY: 200 acres; Deer Creek; Ent'd & Surveyed for Peter Reuby; 1 male white over 21; 3 horses.
6/26/1807; JOHN REUBY; 200 acres; Deer Creek; Ent'd & Surveyed for John Reuby; 1 M.W.o.21; 3 horses.
1808; ANN RUBY; 400 acres; Cainy Fork of Crab Orchard of Tradewater; Ent'd & Surveyed for Ann Ruby; 1 M.W.o.21; 3 horses.
1811; DAVID ROBY: 5752 - 5802; 1 M.W.o.21; 1 horse.
1811; JAMES ROBY: 400 acres; Pittman's Creek; Ent'd and Surveyed for A.(Asa) Roby; 1 M.W.o.21; 1 horse.
1817; PETER RUBY; 200 acres; Deer Creek; Ent-Sur-Pat for P. Ruby; 1 W.M.o.21; In Capt D. Ashley's Co., 76th Regt., Militia.
1817; JOHN RUBY; 400 acres; Deer Creek; Ent-Sur-Pat by J. Ruby; 1 M.W.o.21; 1 Black; 4 Horses; $1450; Capt D. Ashleys Co.

HOPKINS CO. KY: DEED Bk.1; p.180;(7/7/1813 - 7/17/1813)
From PETER RUBY of Hopkins Co; To MARTHA ANN RUBY, HIS DAUGHTER of same; in consideration of natuaral love and affection, and $1.00; conveys 200 acres on DEER CREEK, patented 10/4/1810. PETER RUBY reserves unto himself and to JANE RUBY, HIS WIFE, full possession and occupancy during their lifetime. (Sgd) Peter Ruby.

HOPKINS CO. KY: DEED Bk.3; p.232;(6/25/1819 * / /)
---We, PETER RUBY and JANE, HIS WIFE of the Borough of VINCENNES, INDIANA, reposing special confidence in the honesty and good conduct of THEIR SON, JOHN B. RUBY of Hopkins Co. Ky., have appointed him their legal attorney to sell and convey land on DEER CREEK in Hopkins County---BEING THE PLACE WHEREON THEY LATELY LIVED.
Wit: E. Stout (Lawyer) (Sgd) Peter ("P.R.") Ruby
DAVID RUBY (Their son) Jane ("X") Ruby

HOPKINS CO. KY: DEED Bk.4; p.274;(2/12/1824 - 2/14/1824)
---We, THOMPSON GREEN and NANCY his wife of Henderson Co; JNO HARVEY and SARAH his wife of Hardin Co; VALENTINE BAYSINGER and JANE his wife, and JAMES RUBY of Breckenridge Co; do appoint MATTHEW RUBY of Henderson Co; for our true and lawful attorney in fact--. Recorded in Hardin Co. by JAMES RUBY & SARAH HARVEY on 1/10/1824; In Breckenridge Co., by VALENTINE & JANE BAYSINGER on 1/27/1824; In Henderson Co., by Thompson T. Green on 2/12/1824.

KNOX CO. IND: WILL Bk.A; p.129;(10/6/1820 - 3/18/1822)
"---I, Peter Ruby,Sr., of the Borough of Vincennes---in consideration (though an inadequate one) of my living with her, and the many kind attentions and favors I have received from her, in sickness and in health, and the infirmaties of old age, I give and bequeath to MY DAUGHTER, SARAH DUNNING all the remainder of my worldly estate. Extrs., (daughter) Sarah & (husband) Mark Dunning.

LAWRENCE CO. ILL: WILL Bk.A; p.48;(5/10/1834-2/3/1836)
"I, David Ruby---give and bequeath to my affectionate and beloved Wife Elizabeth Ruby all my real estate---during her natural life ---. Also all household furniture, one half my live stock, farming utensils, and other out door property---and money after expenses. ---after the death of my Wife, I give to John B. Dunning, Stear S. Dunning and Margaret Lindsey, being all the surviving children of Sally Dunning, deceased, all my real estate---also the remaining half of my live stock, and out of door property---in consideration of a pecuniary favor---received from my sister---Sally Dunning and also on account of her tender care and attention during---sickness I had at her house---entitled her to this token of my gratitude. Extrx: Wife, Elizabeth. Wit: Sam' Adams, Jno & Alfred Baker.

MARTIN REYLE, SR., and Philip Reiley at Pittsburg, were apparently, the sons of John Philip Reale who arrived at Philadelphia, Sept.9,1738, at the age of 28, on the ship "Glasgow", Walter Sterling, Commander. However, this remains to be proven.

He was first identified in York, Pa., Mar.31,1758, when he bought the east half of lot #39 on High St., being the main east-west thorofare. (York Co., Pa. Deed Bk."A"p.274).

It is believed that he married his wife,*Elizabeth, at or shortly before this time, when he also established his business as a merchant "Taylor."However, from the amount of property owned at the time of his death in Winchester, Va., 1791, it is indicated that he was a shrewd.business man, in other lines of endeavor.

On Oct.28,1765, Martin purchased the S.E.¼ of lot #56, fronting on the "Centre Square of Towne"(including shop thereon). From Sept.30,1777 to June 28,1778, the adjoining building was used as the U.S. Treasury, when the temporary Capitol of our young nation was the York Co. Courthouse, in the Square. (Deed Bk."D" p.233).

After selling the last of his properties in York, Pa., on Dec. 30,1771, the next records concern Martin,Sr., and Martin, Jr., in Bedford Co., Pa., during the Revolution.

RECORDS

York Co., Pa., Deed Bk."E" p.12; Dec.30,1771:- From Martin Reily of York Towne---and Elizabeth his wife, to Jacob Kern, for £ 60; the east ½ of lot 39 (65 X 230); bounded on the south (65 ft) by High St; and on the west by the other moiety (½) of lot 39; on the north by a 20 ft. alley; on east by lot 38; same being the east half of lot 39 (32½ X 230) together with all houses, buildings, gardens, etc. (Sgd) MARTIN REYLE; ELIZABETH (X) REYLE

It being the same east ½ of lot 39, conveyed from John Gutinger to Reily, for £ 40, Mar.31,1758. (Deed Bk."A" p.274; Apr.4,1758). Witnesses: Jacob Garretson; Wm. Kersey.

York Co., Pa., Deed Bk."D" p.233;- May 11,1770: May 10,1770; From Martin Reily of York Towne---and Elizabeth his wife, to Samuel Johnson; for £ 200; the S.E.¼ of lot 56; bounded on the east by lot 55 in possession of Jacob Billmeyer; on west by another part of lot 56 in possession of Mathias Sidler; on the north by another part (½) of lot 56 in possession of THOMAS SCOTT, carpenter(later Martin's neighbor in Winchester,Va.); on the south by High St. Being 32½ ft in breadth on High St; and 82½ ft in depth; with improvements thereon, paying unto Mathias Sidler £ 4 Stg., yearly ground rent on March 1st. The above lot being the same ½ of lot 56, conveyed from Mathias Sidler, Coppersmith, and wife Catherine to Martin Reily, Oct.28,1765 (Deed Bk."D" p.223) and acknowledged before Samuel Johnson, J.P. Said lot 56 in Towne of York (65 X 165 ft) lying on the east side of George St.(main north-south St.) bounded on the north by a 20 ft. alley; on the east by lot 55 on the south by centre square of Towne (fronting 65 ft. on same); on the west by George St. And subject to £8 Stg. yearly ground rent by Mathias Sidler. (Sgd) MARTIN REYLE
ELIZABETH (X) RIELY

Pa. Archives; S.5; V.5; p.51:- Martin Reil; in Capt. Samuel Davidson's Bedford Co. Associators, Mar.22,1776.

Pa. Arch: S.5; V.5; p.119:- Martin Reiley: in 3rd Class, Capt. Wm. McCall's Co., 3rd Btn., Bedford Co. Militia. (No date given).

Pa. Arch: S.5; V.5; p.612; Martin Reyle; Peter Reiley, in Bedford Co. Rangers on the Frontiers,1778-83.

Pa. Arch: S.5; V.5; p.249: Martin Rieley (Sr?); Martin Riley,(Jr) Peter Riley; Ctfs., Depreciation Pay, Revolutionary War.(No date).

*The wife of Martin Reiley,Sr., is believed to have been Elizabeth Bishop.

At the close of the Revolution, Martin Reyle, Sr., evidently decided to settle in Winchester, Va. There, on June 14,1783, he purchased his first property from Thomas Edmondson, one half of a lot of one half acre, being Lot #1 on Edmondson's Plat, on Loudoun St., north of Fairfax Rd.(Frederick Co. Deed Bk.20; p.27)

The next record on this family was from the Diary of Rev. Christian Streit (1785-87) Pastor of the Evangelical Lutheran Church at Winchester:- Sept.31,1786: "Buried Martin Reily's child, Jacob, age 2 years, 8 months. Dec.3,1786:-Mrs. Martin Reily was on the list of those attending Communion.

Further records of this period are from the "Story of Winchester" by Frederic Martin, p.270:- 1788, Tax List of Winchester; Martin Riley; (sons) Martin, and Michael; also Robert Curtis p.272, Among the lot owners were, Martin Riley, one half lot (on Loudoun St., adjoining north side of Presbyterian Church).

Martin Reyle, Sr., died at Winchester. His Will:- Frederick Co. Va. Bk.5; p.333; dated Oct.26,1791; and probated Dec.7,1791. The Executors were his wife, Elizabeth; Son-in-law, Capt.William Ball.

The extent of Martin's estate was not revealed until an appraisal on Nov.16,1831:- House and lot on the east side of Loudoun St., adjoining Thomas Scott (his neighbor in York, Pa.) $500; House and lot, south of above, fronting on Loudoun St.--extending to Neill's line, $800; (The foregoing 2 lots with buildings, adjoining the present Presbyterian Church site, was their home, later occupied by the widow, Elizabeth; and the adjoining silversmiths shop of her son, Philip); House and lot on Cameron St., fronting 44 ft., $700; Out Lot #22, of 2 acres, north of Fairfax Lane, $150; Out Lot #69, about 3 acres, adjoining Powell's Heirs, Tidball and Page, $150; Tract of 443 acres in Frederick Co., near Trowbridges, on road to Bath, $800; Tract of 161 acres in Morgan Co., on road to Bath, $300. (See Will Bk.17; p.375).

CHILDREN:

1. MARTIN, Jr., b-1759, in York, Pa. His records of service, during the Revolution, in Bedford Co., Pa., are listed above,along with those of his father, Martin, Sr. His parents apparently lived there during that period. And he seems to have accompanied them to Winchester, Va., at the close of the War. The abovementioned records listed Martin, Jr., and his brother, Michael, in Winchester, at their father's home, in 1788. Perhaps Martin remained there until after the death of his father in 1791. It is certain that Martin, Jr., was living in Bedford, Pa., after 1791. According to one source, he brought with him a number of family slaves; also a quantity of silverware (which probably had been manufactured by his younger brother, Philip, a silversmith).

In Bedford, Pa., Martin established a general merchandising business, which became among the largest in the county, and flourished for over half a century. He was prominent in political activities, being one of the early Sheriffs of Bedford Co., Pa.

His wife, Hetty (Ewalt) Reiley, was born 1759, and died Nov.22, 1807. He survived her some 22 years, and died Oct.5,1829. They were both buried in the Presbyterian Cemetery at Bedford. His Will: Bedford Co., Pa. Bk.2; p.213; (Oct.2,1829 - Oct.13,1829).

Their children were:- (a) John. (b) Martin, 3rd. (c) Elizabeth. (d) Mary, m-1/2/1799, Peter P. Walter(See"Claypooles Amer.Advert'r."

2. MICHAEL, born in York, Pa; and died intestate, 1814. His wife had died previously; and the only heirs were the following children: (a) Sarah, m-July 19,1809, William James, by J.G. Schmucker, Minister, St. John's Evangelical Lutheran Church, Hagerstown, Md. (b) Rebecca, m-Adam Bishop. (c) Mary, m-Ralph Hickman. (see Frederick Co., Va. Deed Bk.37; p.488; Nov.3,1815).

3. PHILIP, b-circa 1770, or earlier, in York, Pa. He was evidently too young to have served in the Revolution.

It is apparent that he had completed his apprenticeship as a silversmith, possibly in Philadelphia, at the time he married Amelia Coombs, Aug.10,1791, in Harford Co., Md. Undoubtedly they soon proceeded to Winchester, Va., where his father died several months later. There Philip established his silversmith's shop at or near 102 Loudoun St., adjoining the home of his mother. He continued there until some time prior to Sept.22,1808, on which date he had moved to Washington, Pa., and purchased the building and lot #185, on what is now the west side of Main St., between Pine Alley and Chestnut St.(Washington Co., Pa. Deed Bk.I-V;p.508)

Philip's elder sons, John C., and David B., had completed their training as silversmiths. And it is possible that he and his wife had preceeded them to Vincennes, Ind., where their daughter, Emily Amelia, was born Feb.24,1816, on a farm at the southern edge of that city. Apparently Philip came back to Washington, Pa., where he bought an 82 acre farm, some 5 miles to the west, on Mar.14, 1816. He sold his property in Washington, Pa., July 17,1816 before finally returning to the farm at Vincennes. He died there in May, 1821. At some time during 1824-27, his widow, Amelia, accompanied most of her children to Lawrenceville, Ill., where she was living on Feb.18,1833

4. ELIZABETH, born in York, Pa. On Mar.27,1785, she was married to Capt. William Ball by Alexander Balmain, Minister, Episcopal Church, Winchester. He was co-Executor of her father's estate. He died in Winchester, at some time during 1815-30.

5. CHRISTOPHER, He moved to Bedford, Pa., where he established a saddlery business. He was Sheriff of Bedford Co., during 1801 - 1804; and Justice of the Peace for several terms. His wife, Jane (Jean) and he, apparently died in Bedford.

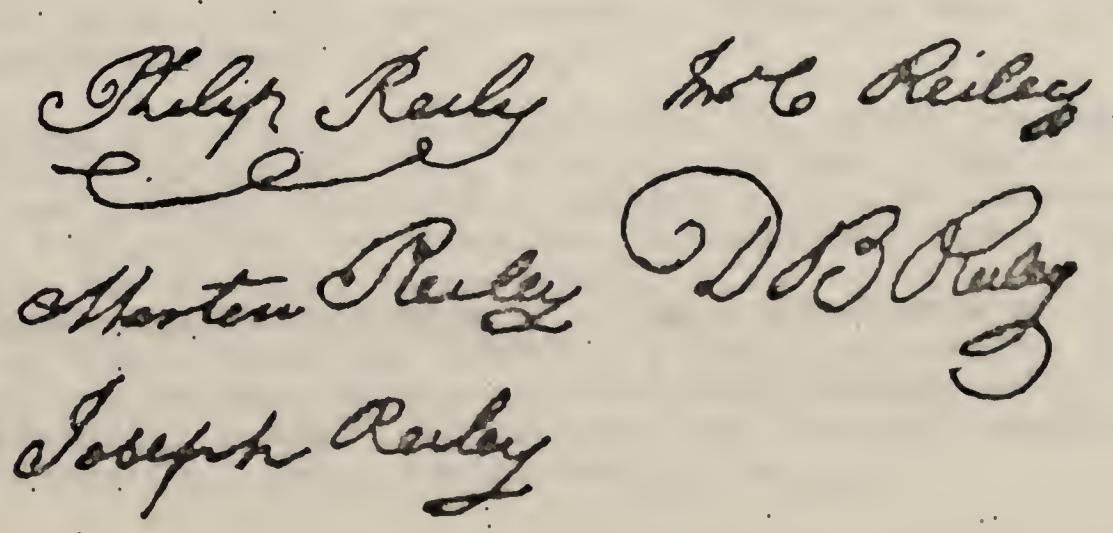
6. JOHN, m-Dec.3,1798, Mary Aldridge, by Alexander Balmain, Minister, Episcopal Church, Winchester. His Will: Frederick Co., Va. Bk.19; p.27; (Aug.22,1832 - Mar. 4,1835)

7. DAVID, He moved to Bedford, Pa. He bought out the interest of his brother, Christopher, in the Estate of their father, Nov. 7,1825, when they were living in Bedford. (Deed Bk.50; p.491).

8. SYBILLA, (Sibby), m-Jan.27,1799, John Aldridge, by Christian Streit, Minister, Evangelical Lutheran Church, Winchester. They were both living in Winchester, 1835, at the final accounting of her father's estate.

9. JACOB, b-Jan.31,1784; and d-Sept.31,1786. (See Diary of Rev. Christian Streit, 1785-87).

SIGNATURES OF PHILIP REILY, AND HIS SONS.



PHILIP REILY, b-circa 1770 or earlier, in York, Pa., son of Martin, Sr., and Elizabeth Reyle. Philip signed his name Reily, but his descendants used the more common spelling of Reiley.

He may have been the "Philip Ryley, Junior" who volunteered in Capt. Adam Foulk's Co., 5th Btn., Philadelphia Co., June 22,1780. But he has not been identified as such. (Pa. Arch: S.6; V.1; p.365)

Apparently he had completed his apprenticeship as a silversmith, probably in Philadelpia, at the time he married AMELIA COOMBES, Aug.10,1791, in Harford Co., Md. Within several months they had moved to Winchester, Va., shortly before or after the death of his father, there. He established his silversmith's business at or near 102 Loudoun St., adjoining the home of his mother. (See "Reminisceneses of William Greenway Russel" 1800-91, Handley Library, Winchester). He continued there until some time prior to Sept.22,1808, on which date he had moved to Washington, Pa., and purchased the building and lot #185, on what is now the west side of Main St., between Pine Alley and Chestnut St. (See Washington Co. Deed Bk.I-V; p.508).

Philip's elder sons, John C., and David B., had completed their training as silversmiths. And it is possible that their parents had preceeded them to Vincennes, Ind., where their daughter, Emily Emelia, was born Feb.24,1816, on a farm at the southern edge of that city. Apparently Philip came back to Washington, Pa., where he bought an 82 acre farm, some 5 miles to the west, on Mar.14, 1816. (Deed Bk.I-Z; p.562). And he sold his property in Washington, July 17,1816 (Deed Bk.2; p.196) before finally returning to the farm at Vincennes. There he served as Administrator for the Estate of his son, David B., 1820, with Elihu Stout, Editor of the Vincennes Sun; and his son, John C., as sureties. Philip himself died in May, 1821. At sometime during 1824-27, his widow, Amelia, accompanied most of her children to Lawrenceville, Ill., where she was still living on Feb.18,1833

CHILDREN

a. JOHN C., b-1792, in Winchester, Va. After learning the craftmanship of his father, while in Washington, Pa., and possibly in Winchester, Va., he and his brother, David B., established the new jewelry firm of J.C. Reiley & Co., Feb.1,1817, in Vincennes. (Their advt., Vincennes Western Sun).

On Dec.4,1818, at Vincennes, he married Marcia McCall. And after her death, he married Feb.2,1829, at Vincennes, Susan Bailey (born 1794; and died Mar.7,1860). He served as a Justice in 1820, with General W. Johnston. His mother; brothers and sisters moved to Lawrenceville, Ill., during 1824-27. However, he continued his business activities in both Vincennes and Lawrenceville for some time.

In Lawrenceville he carried an immense stock of jewelry, drygoods groceries and other general merchandise in his store on the north side of the Courthouse square. He also built and operated a furniture factory; and flat boats, carrying local produce to New Orleans. About 1830, he built a large brick home on the southeast corner of 10th St., two blocks north of the Courthouse square. In addition to these activities, the Reiley brothers operated a distillery and packing house on 10th St., near the Embarrass River.

He died Sept.4,1841, in Lawrenceville, where both he and his second wife, Susan, were buried. ("Illinois Hist. & Lawrence Co. Biographical Vol." 1910).

b. DAVID B., b-179_, in Winchester, Va. After learning his fathers craft in Washington, Pa., with his brother, John C., they opened the new jewelry firm of J.C. Reiley & Co., in Vincennes, 1817.

On Nov.19,1819, at Vincennes, he married Dianna Decker. (She m-2nd, Nov.11,1821, John Decker).

He started the building of a large brick home on the north corner of 4th & Broadway, but died shortly afterward, in the Fall of 1820. His father, Philip was the Administrator of his Estate, until Philip's death, after which the brother, Martin was appointed. (Knox Co., Ind., Admin. Rec.__; p.___.)

c. MARTIN, b-179_, in Winchester, Va. Wife,*Mary (Buchanan) m-1829 On Sept.21,1824, he purchased a farm of 89 acres (Survey 28) just below Vincennes. However, not long thereafter, he moved to Lawrenceville, with the other members of the Reiley family, where he operated a distillery, packinghouse, and other interests, with his brothers, John C., and Joseph. He died there in 1831

d. JOSEPH, b-1803, in Winchester, Va. From Vincennes, he also moved to Lawrenceville with his brothers, John C., and Martin, in connection with the operation of the distillery and packing house there. Later he took up farming.
On June 30,1836, at Lawrenceville, he married Frederickah Plaugh. Their children were;- Henry; Samuel; William; Elizabeth; Katherine Scott; Philip; and Mary E. He died March 25,1855, leaving his widow, Frederickah, who lived at Billet, Ill. He, his children, and their children, with the exception of Elizabeth and Katherine,were buried Greenlawn Cemetery in Vincennes.

e. REBECCA, b-18__, in Winchester, Va. She married Daniel Bishop. He owned the Marenholtz farm (Locations 132 & 165) in Illinois, near the Wabash River, southwest of Vincennes. They were buried in the Centerville Cemetery, near the N.E. corner of George Field, between Vincennes and Lawrenceville.

f. MARY ANN, married James Gadd, who came from Ohio. He was a Corporal in the Black Hawk War, May 5th to August 15, 1832, with Lieut. David Marney, whom she married after the death of her first husband. The children of James and Mary Gadd were, Emily, Philip and Mary Jane. This family lived on a large farm 3 miles northeast of Lawrenceville.

g. ELIZABETH, b-18__. She married Nov.5,1827, William M Small, born July 20,1797 in Vincennes, son of John S., and Mary Small. His parents had settled on Donation 2, Knox Co., Ind., in or prior to 1785; and moved to Lawrence Co., Ill., prior to 1823.
William married, second, Apr.15,1855, at Lawrenceville, Mary Ann McDonell. He had his mill and farm at Smallsburg, 5 miles south of Lawrenceville. He died Aug.4,1876 in Lawrenceville, where he was buried.

h. MARGARET, b-18__, in Washington, Pa. She married May 2,1833, Robert Ramsey. They lived 4 miles south of Bridgeport, Ill., and were probably buried in the Gibbs Cemetery there.

i. PHILIP, JR., b-18__. in Washington, Pa. His brother-in-law, William M. Small, was Guardian ad litem, of Philip, and his sister, Emily Emelia, who were both living in Illinois,Aug.14,1832.

j. EMILY EMELIA, b-Feb.24,1816, while her parents were living on a farm just below Vincennes, where they had recently moved from Washington, Pa. She married May 30 1838, at Lawrenceville, Spencer Spear Dunning, son of Mark and Sarah (Ruby) Dunning of Vincennes. They moved to Bruceville, Ind., where he was a merchant and tailor. He died there in 1846. She m-2nd. Apr.17,1851, Capt. Andrew Clinton Dunn, at Bruceville. After his death, Dec.31,1880, she went to live with her daughter, Margia, at 327 Third St., Vincennes, until her own death Sept.30,1900. She was buried at the Bruceville Cemetery. See the Dunning family, elsewhere herein for list of their children, and further details.

k. EVELINA, b-181_, in Vincennes. She and her brother, Philip were believed to have died young.

*(Martin Reiley, m-4/23/1829, Mary Buchanan, Lawrence Co. Ill.)

PHILIP RILEY, was found first, as an Indian trader at Pittsburg. See "Day Book, 1765-67" of "Baynton, Wharton & Morgan," Pittsburg, (at Carnegie Library, Pittsburg) as follows:-
Oct.7,1765: Philip Riley, Dr; Pd. him in full for his part of sawing 224 ft., boards for the house--- £ 1/-/- (p.64)
Dec.14,1765: Robt. Black for Philip Riley, his a/c 10/ (p.86)
Aug.30,1767: Isaac Williams, Dr. to Philip Riley, for sundrys transferred from Rileys acct. to his ---£2/8/9 (p.320)
Philip Riley; 13 days work assisting the Dance from MINGO TOWN.(below Steubenville on the Ohio)--£ 1/19/-
Philip Riley; to Will Christy, order his favor £1/1/9
Sept.29,1767: Abraham Wayne for sundrys. Philip Reiley, as per order:- 4 Yds Stroud; 3 Doz. Gilt button; 6 Sticks hair; Thread; Silk; Linnen; Pr. shoes. Total £ 6/2/6 (p.330
Abraham Wayne, Dr. to merchandise for sundrys delivered Philip Reily the remainder of your order £2/12/6 (p.339)

Alexander Ross, at Pittsburg, 1769-75, was a Virginia banker and land owner, who fled to England (as did Lord Dunmore) at the beginning of the Revolution. His Estate, confiscated by Pennsylvania, showed sums due by Dr. John Connolly; PHILIP RILEY, June 29,1773; and many others. (See Pa. Arch: S.6; V.12 & 13; pp.10; 15; 23; 27)
* Philip seems to have been a strong adherant of Dr. John Connolly who was appointed Captain-Commandant of Virginia Militia at Ft. Dunmore (Pittsburg) by Lord Dunmore, Jan.1,1774. On Mar.15,1774, Dr. Connolly was appointed one of the Justices of the new Commission, to sit at Pittsburg; and Philip Riley was appointed Marshall on the same date. (See Augusta Co., Va. Order Bk.15; pp.302-03).

On May 18,1775, Philip was a surety on the bond of Edward Armstrong. (See "Minute Bk., Virginia Court, Ft. Dunmore, 1775-76").

The Rosters of the Virginia militia at Pittsburg, shows Philip Ryley, Pvt., in the troops of Maj. John Connolly & Capt. Ashton, Oct.7,1775. (See Augusta Co., Va. Records; Mrs.W.W. King, D.A.R.)

Philip, and also Christopher Riley (possibly a brother) were among the Virginia militia paid off at Pittsburg, late in 1775, most of whom joined the Revolution. (See "Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution" Gwathmey, 1938).

Lastly, on Jan.16,1783, the Pennsylvania Commissioners audit of the above A. Ross Estate, showed Philip Reiley,"dead long ago."

UNIDENTIFIED RECORDS

Pa. Arch: S.6; V.1; p.365: PHILIP RYLEY, Jr; In 6th Class of Capt. Adam Foulk's Co., 5th Btn., Phila. Co. Mil., 6/22/1780

Pa. Arch: S.5; V.4; p.34: PHILIP REILY, in Marines. To "Invalid Regt." Philadelphia, Aug.1,1780. Discharged Sept.2,1780.

1st Fed. Census, 1790; also Philadelphia Directory, 1791; PHILIP REILEY: 180 Mulberry St; Clerk; 1 son; 3 daughters under 16.

1st Fed. Census, 1790: GEORGE MARTIN RILEY: and Wife; Northern Dist. of Philadelphia, between Vine & Race Sts.

1st Fed. Census, 1790: JOHN REIHLEE: Tobacconist; 5 sons and 4 daughters over 16; Middle Dist., Between Market St & Del. River.

Pa. Arch: S.3; V26; p.162: PHILIP REILEY, Mar.22,1793; Northampton Co., Pa: Warr., 400 acres.

Pa. Arch: S.6; V.7; p.461: PHILIP REILEY, in Capt. Jos McKinnys Shippensburg, Cumberland Co. Militia. Formed and marched to defense of Baltimore; 1 month; Aug.__,1814

* NOTE: The "Virginia Claim" in southwestern Pennsylvania, was part of the "West Augusta District" of Augusta Co., Va. See the story of Hugh and Ash Emison in Westmoreland Co., Pa., . . .

Washington Co., Pa., Deed Bk.1-V; p.508;- PHILIP REILY, of Washington, Pa., bought from Jacob Keffer of the same town, Sept. 22,1808, for $180, Lot #185, being 60 ft. wide, on Market St., the east end, and 240 ft. deep. Subject to $1 yearly ground rent on Oct. 1st. (This lot now on west side of Main St., between Pine Alley and Chestnut St.)

Washington Co., Pa., Deed Bk.2-A; p.31:- Oct.14,1815; PHILIP REILY and AMELIA his wife of the Borough of Washington, sell to George Jackson of the same place, for $250, the north 1/6 of abo ve lot #185, being 10 ft. wide on Market St., and extending 240 ft. deep to the west. Subject to 16 2/3 cents ground rent yearly. (Sgd) Philip Reily; Amily (X) Reily.

Washington Co., Pa., Deed Bk.1-Z; p.562;- Mar.14,1816: John Young and Sarah his wife of Buffalo Twp., sell to PHILIP RILY of said County and State, for $850, a land tract of 80 acres NOW IN SAID RILEY'S POSSESSION, being part of 397 acres, called "NEPTUNES DELIGHT" on headwaters of Stone Coal Fork of Buffalo Creek. (About 5 miles west of Washington, on U.S. 40, being a little south of the "S" bridge).

Washington Co., Pa., Deed Bk.2-A; p.295; July 17,1816: PHILIP REILY; from John Hoge and Elizabeth his wife; for $16.67, all ground rent due or to become due on above lot 185 in Washington.

Washington Co. Pa., Deed Bk.2; p.296; July 17,1816; PHILIP REILY and AMELIA HIS WIFE OF BUFFALO TWP., sell to John Young, for $850, remainder of above lot 185, less the north 1/6 sold to George Jackson Oct.14,1815. (NOTE by JWE: Their daughter, Emily Emelia said she was born on the farm near Vincennes, Ind., Feb.24,1816. Philip and Amelia probably returned for this sale).

Washington Co., Pa., Deed Bk.155; p.67: James Kelly brought a civil suit against Philip Reily, and recived judgment totaling $117,57, due June, 1822. In execution of this judgment the 82 acre farm on Stone Coal Creek was levied upon Mar.24,1821. On this farm, 50 acres had been cleared; 2 acres were in meadow; and there were 2 old log cabins, and a sawmill. Although Philip Reily had died in Vincennes, in May 1822; the farm was bought in at auction by James Kelly for $500 on Sept.29,1822.

OWEN REILEY

He remains unidentified as a brother or elder son of Philip Reily, Sr. He and his wife, Martha, came to Vincennes prior to July 10,1815, on which date he bought a house and lot at 5th & Barnett Sts; and they resided there. He also bought five other lots in Vincennes during 1817-18.

He was a merchant whose merchandise included a large stock of queensware. This merchandise, and his real estate were assigned Sept.2,1820. And there are no further records of him in Knox Co.

The only records on Owen Reiley, prior to his residence in Vincennes, Ind., are as follows:- Pa. Arch: S.5; V.5; p.___:- Owen (Wiley?) Reiley; Petition for Pension on letter from Gen. Irwine, that Owen was a mained soldier no longer fit for duty. He applied for discharge in preference to assignment to the "Invalide Regt." at Philadelphia, for Pa. Continental Line.

Also, Owen Reiley, listed in the 1st & 10th Va. Regts., of the Continental Line.(See "Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution" Gwathmey, 1938.

JOHN PETER RAAB-RAPP, b- / /1723, at Schwaun, Feld Remach, Neuenburger, Wuertemberg.

He m- / /1747, Christina Reitmeyer, b-11/9/1724 at Untervossingen, Dourlach; and d-12/14/1783 at Reading, Pa.

They arrived at Philadelphia, Oct.9,1749, on Ship "LYDIA" of Capt John Randolph.("Pa. Ger. Pioneers" R.B.Strasburger,V.1; p.121)

He acquired the famous Butchers Inn, 1776; and considerable other property in and near Reading, Berks Co., Pa.

He d-8/21/1791 in Reading, and was buried at Trinity Church. (See birth, marriage and burial records of Trinity Evangelical Lutheran Church, Reading, Pa., for above and following dates).

His Will: Berks Co., Pa. Bk."B" p.274;(2/7/1784 - 10/8/1791)
Execs: Sons, Michael, and John Adam Rapp.
Wit: Henry Singer; Benjamin Spyker; Henry Hahn(who also witnessed Will of George Conrad Braun,Jr).

CHILDREN (Most of them buried at Trinity Church, Reading, Pa.)

1. MICHAEL, b-1/7/1748; and d-4/ /1819 at Reading.
m- / /17__, Catherine Freitag (8/8/1750 - 3/17/1813)
He inherited "Outlots of Reading totaling 13 acres, adjoining Michael's other lots purchased of Peter Holseeder; also a tract opposite Philip Sehler's land, being lots 28; 30; and part of 5 lots bought of Valentine Ebler; also 1/3 of meadow purchased of John and Henry Bingeman; also ½ of 2 tracts of woodland bought of Jacob Rappold, and the other adjoining Nicholas Lutz, George Shoemaker, Frederick Stieff. For these lands, Michael to pay other heirs £ 111, one year after his father's death.

2. DOROTHEA, (9/21/1753 - 6/24/1834)
m- / /17__, Baltzer Henrici-Henritzy (1745 - 1833)
She inherited £ 100, it being sum advanced him as her share in her father's estate.

3. JULIANNA, (2/12/1757 - / /17__)
m- / /17__, Samuel Homan, a prominent religious leader.
Their son, George, inherited £ 100, being with that previously advanced to father Samuel, for estate of Julianna,Decd.

4. HENRY, (7/16/1758 - 7/15/1763)

5. JOHN ADAM, (5/24/1760 - 7/19/1839)
m- / /17__, Barbara Wittman (10/27/1759 - 9/20/1837)
With his brother, Michael, he inherited balance of above land tracts; also his father's house and lot #164 in Reading. He was also to pay other heirs £ 111. During Revolution he served in Capt. Goblin's 5th Co., 6th Btn., Berks Co. Militia. (See p.131, "Berks County in the Revolution")
His Will: Berks Co., Pa. Bk.8; p.164; Pro: / /1839.

6. FREDERICK, (/ /17__ - 9/ /1822)
m- / /17__, Elizabeth Retge
He inherited "Butchers Inn" at Reading, Pa.

7. EVA ELIZABETH, b-12/7/1764,"Daughter of Peter Rapp & wife, Christina. Unmentioned in Will of Peter.
m- / /17__, Michael Wood, who d-12/18/1800 (Berks Co. Admin. Bk.6; p.420).

8. _____(son).

JOHN GEORGE RAAB-RAB-RAPP, then overseas, evidently had received encouraging news from John Peter Raab-Rapp, presumably his elder son or younger brother, then in Berks Co., Pa. Accordingly he proceeded on the ship "Beulah" with Capt. Richey, and arrived at Philadelphia, Sept.10,1753, with his family, including his son, George Michael, age 14. (See "Pa. Ger. Pioneers" R.B. Strasburger, V.1; p.513; Lists, 197A:B:C.)

Available records indicate that his children settled in Heidelberg and Richmond Twps., Berks Co., Pa.(Pa. Arch: S.3;V.18;p.51)

(A) JOHN PETER RAAB-RAPP, b- / /1723, in Schwaun, Feld Remach, Neuenburger, Wuertemberg. He m- / /1747, Christina Reitmeyer (11/9/1724 - 12/14/1783) of Untervossingen, Dourlach.

On Oct.9,1749, they arrived at Philadelphia on the Ship"Lydia" with Capt. John Randolph. ("Pa. Ger. Pioneers"V.1; p.421; 1420).

He settled at Reading, Pa., where he and most of his family were buried. He d-8/21/1791. His Will: Berks Co., Pa. Bk."B"p.274; (2/7/1784 - 10/8/1791).

(B) GEORGE MICHAEL RAAB-RAB-RAPP, b- / /1739, in Wuertemberg. At the age of 14, he arrived on the Ship"Beulah" at Philadelphia, Sept.10,1753. On this ship, in addition to his parents, were his future "Step-Father" George Conrad Braun, Jr., and family; the latter's parents and brothers; also others later intermarried with his children, and the two above Raabs. His Will: Berks Co., Pa., Bk."A" p.467; (10/25/1802 - 4/19/1803) (His family elsewhere herein)

This Will of George Conrad Braun, mentioned George Michael Raab as his "step-son"(who had married his daughter, Anna Dorothea Braun). According to present definitions, this indicated that, George Michael's mother, Maria Dorothea ( ) Raab, widow, had married her second husband, George Conrad Braun; and that his daughter, Anna Dorothea, had in turn, married her son, George Michael; further, that George Michael was a son-in-law, as well as "step-son." However this is complicated by the names MARIA DOROTHEA, and ANNA DOROTHEA, indicating they were full mother and daughter, according to baptismal custom then.

Circa 1764, George Michael had married Anna Dorothea Braun. And George Conrad Braun, Jr., with his wife, Maria Dorothea, were sponsors at the baptism,(Mar.10,1765) of Sophia Dorothea, b-Jan. 19,1765, eldest child of George Michael and Anna Dorothea Raab, at the Zion "Moselem" Evangelical Lutheran Church, Richmond Twp.

On or before Mar.27,1773 this family had settled in adjoining Greenwich Twp., on the north, where George Michael bought 160 acres of land; and where they lived evidently, until it was sold Mar.28,1778. This seems to have been confirmed by the baptism of their child, Solomon, Sept.18,1774, at the "Dunkel" Evangelical Lutheran Church in Greenwich Twp. After the sale of the above farm in 1778, this family evidently returned to Richmond Twp., where they attended Communion June 27,1778, at the Zion "Moselem" Church. And their son, Daniel, was baptized there on Mar.26,1780

Prior to May 24,1782, this family had moved to, what is now, Shepherdstown, W.Va., when George Michael had bought his first property on Church St. (Lot #41; Berkeley Co. Deed Bk.5; p.755)

There, George Michael took an active interest in the affairs of the St. Peter's Evangelical Lutheran Church, the records of which show that he was a Deacon Aug.30,1795. However, this was only a continuation of his religious activities, when he had also been a Deacon in the above Zion "Moselem" Church, Dec.23,1771. His "step-father" George Conrad Braun, Jr., also had been a leader in Trinity Evangelical Lutheran Church at Reading, Pa. And the records of that Church show that he married Joseph Alter and Catherine Koch, July 26,1789. They show further, that John Peter Rapp, and Samuel Homan, with other relatives and friends, were active lay leaders in Trinity Church.

The Church records at Shepherdstown show that the youngest child, Juliana (of George & Dorothea Raab) baptized Apr.16,1791.

On Aug.3,1803, "George Michael Raab, otherwise called George Rapp; otherwise Michael Rapp, of Shepherdstown, Va.", acknowledged receipt of £ 129/11/1, being his legacy and that of his wife Dorothy, under the Will of"Conrad Brown."(Berks Co. Pa. Deed Bk.20).

After the death of Anna Dorothea, in 1804, George Michael m-2nd, Jan.2,1808, Barbara Eckhart, who survived him until 1834.

He died in December 1811, at Shepherdstown. His Will: Jefferson Co., W.Va., Bk.1; p.655; (5/17/1810 - 12/23/1811)

CHILDREN (Still living, and mentioned in father's Will, shown(*)

* 1. SOPHIA DOROTHEA, b-Jan.19th; bpt-Mar.10,1765 at Zion"Moselem" Church, Richmond Twp., Berks Co., Pa. m-Feb.17,1784, by George Young, Minister, St. John's Evangelical Lutheran Church, Hagerstown, Md., to Metzker Maritze.

* 2. JOHN, b-July 22nd; bpt-Aug.18,1766, at Zion "Moselem" Church, Richamond Twp., Berks Co., Pa.

At some time prior to Sept.1,1788, he had moved from Shepherdstown to Augusta Co., Va. (Augusta Co. Order Bk.20; p.625). This reference concerned a debt owed by James Kennerly, with which family John was associated. This was also true of the McPheeters family, indicating John's wife, Clemintine, was from one of these families.

During this period, he m- / /17__, Clemintine John Rab

On June 4,1793, he had established a wagon making business, at the county seat in Staunton, Va. And he was joined by Sampson Eagan, Jr., in the purchase of lot:-42 ft by 10 poles, containing their shop, adjoining Col. Wm. Bowyer, in Staunton.(Deed Bk.28; p.144). John's younger brother, George Adam, had reached the age of 21 in 1797; and he also joined this firm about that time.

It is not known when John's wife, Clemintine, died. However, in Staunton, Feb.2,1796, John Rapp was married by Rev. Wm. Wilson, to Elizabeth Ailor (Oehler), daughter of Anthony.

John continued his wagon making factory in Staunton, after his brother, George, moved to Dearborn Co., Ind., in 1816. However, on Aug.28,1837 (Deed Bk.58; p.490) he executed a customary Trust Deed to James Bumgardner, covering his household and business properties, giving some indication he contemplated moving west. It is not known where or when he died.

The CHILDREN of John were indicated as follows:-

(a) Joel, m-May 6,1806, Mildred Robinson, in Augusta Co.

(b) John, Jr., apparently moved to Greenville, 6 to 8 miles below Staunton. He m- / /18__, Rebecca (McPheeters? Bumgardner?) On Aug.5,1820 (Deed Bk.45; p.146) he executed a Trust Deed to Samuel Clark, for a note of $421.43 owed his uncle George, of Lawrenceburg, Ind., secured by his house and lot #11, on the south side of the Main St., in Greenville. On Dec.22,1821 (Deed Bk.46; p.207) he also sold his house and lot #9, on the north side of the Main St., in Greenville.

(c) Joseph, indicated as a son of John, but not proven.

3. JOANNA, b-Sept.25,th; bpt-Oct.23,1768, at Zion "Moselem" Church, Richmond Twp., Berks Co., Pa. She evidently died young or unmarried and without heirs, being unmentioned in her fathers Will.

4. SOLOMON, b-Apr.15th; bpt-May 13,1770, at Zion "Moselem"Church, Richmond Twp., Berks Co., Pa. Died in infancy. (See Solomon,2nd).

5. MARY CATHERINE, b-Feb.5th; bpt-Mar.15,1772, at Zion "Moselem" Church, Richmond Twp., Berks Co., Pa. She evidently died young or unmarried and without heirs, being unmentioned in her fathers Will.

* 6. SOLOMON(2nd), b-Aug.22nd; bpt-Sept.18,1774, at "Dunkel" Evangelical Lutheran Church, Greenwich Twp., Berks Co., Pa.

He remained in the vicinity of Shepherdstown, where he owned a farm 1 mile to the north.

Solomon m- / /17__, at Shepherdstown, Mary Magdalene Yeasley, daughter of Michael and Laura Yeasley. Michael Yeasley was instrumental in laying out the village of New Mecklinburg, later renamed and incorporated, 1760-62, as Shepherdstown. After his Revolutionary Service, and as an Elder of the Church, he journeyed to France and purchased the great bells for the new tower, at the foot of which he was later buried.

Solomon was co-Executor of his father's Estate, Dec.23,1811. His own estate was appraised Nov.3,1835.(Berkeley Co.Bk.14; p.12).

The CHILDREN of Solomon and Mary Magdalene Ropp were:-

(a) Daniel, b-3/6/1801. m-4/5/1831, Nancy Small
(b) Mary Magdalene, b- / /18__. m- / /18__, John Miller
(c) Elizabeth, b- / /18__. m-10/27/1824, Jacob Cox.
(d) Catherine, b- / /18__. m- 5/28/1829, Jacob Lingamfelter.
(e) Solomon,Jr.,b-8/12/1810; d-1842. m-5/14/1840, Mary Ann Folk.
(f) Julianna, b-2/28/1813
(g) Hannah, b-7/31/1815; Unmarried.
(h) Jacob, b-2/27/1818. m-3/25/1841, Catherine Riner
(i) Margaret, b- / /18__. m- / /18__, John Hedges

Note:-Some of above furnished by George H. Ropp, 118 Williams Ct., Clarksburg, W. Va., descendant of Daniel and Nancy (Small) Ropp.

* 7. GEORGE ADAM, b-July 17th; bpt-Oct.19,1776, at New Bethel "Corner" Evangelical Lutheran Church, Albany Twp., Berks Co., Pa.

After reaching manhood in Shepherdstown, he joined the wagon making business of his elder brother, John, and Sampson Eagan,Jr., in Staunton, Va. It was here that George met Miss Elizabeth James, daughter of Thomas James, formerly of Harford Co., Md., and Culpeper Co., Va., she being the step-sister of Sampson Eagan. On Dec.1,1799, at Staunton, George married Elizabeth James, b-1781 in Harford Co., Md.

In 1816, this family moved to Dearborn Co., Ind., where they settled in Greendale, adjoining Lawrenceburg, the county seat. There he continued his wagon making for over a score of years.

He d-Sept.27,1837, survived by his widow, Elizabeth, who d-Dec.31,1839. Both were buried at Rising Sun, Ind., near the home of their son, David Guilkerson. For detailed information, see his biography, and their descendants in the following pages.

8. DANIEL, b-Nov.21st,1779; bpt-Mar.26,1780, at Zion "Moselem"-Evangelical Lutheran Church, Richmond Twp., Berks Co., Pa. He evidently died young or unmarried, and without heirs, being unmentioned in his father's Will.

* 9. ELIZABETH, b- / /17__, at Shepherdstown, W. Va. She m-May 29,1804, Arthur Russel, by Moses Hoge, Min.

*10. SARAH, b- / /17__.

*11. HANNAH, b- / /17__, at Shepherdstown. m-1st, / /18__, Henry Fiser, Shepherdstown. m-2nd, Nov.21,1816, Henry Buck, by Lewis Mayer, Min.

*12. JACOB, b- / /17__, at Shepherdstown. "Being above the age of 14, he appeared in Court (at Staunton) and made choice of (his brother) George Rap as Guardian,"(Augusta Co Order Bk.29; p.246; May 11,1806). Augusta Co. Marriages show Jacob Rapp & Polly Heiser May 7,1807. This would indicate that Jacob was nearer 21 than 14 years of age, when he joined his brothers in Staunton, after the death of his mother, in 1804.

*13. JULIANNA, bpt-4/16/1791, at St. Peter's Evangelical Lutheran Church, Shepherdstown, W. Va.

JEFFERSON CO., W. Va; WILL Bk. 1; p.655:- "In the name of God Amen, I, GEORGE ROBB of Shepperds Town in the County of Jefferson and State of Virginia being considerably advanced in years, but of sound and disposing mind and memory, and reflecting on the uncertainty of life do make and ordain this my last Will and testament in manner following. In the first place I direct all my just debts to be paid. Item, I give and devise unto my wife Barbara the house and lot where I now live on Church Street in Shepperdstown as long as she continues my widow, or if she should not marry then for and during her natural life, and no longer. I also give and bequeath unto said wife one third part of my personal estate to her and her heirs. Item. I give and bequeath unto my youngest child JULIANA ROBB one hundred dollars to her and her heirs forever. Item, And all the rest of my estate of every description (not before devised and bequeathed) including the aforesaid house and lot after my wifes marriage or death, is to be sold at the descretion of, and in the manner my Executors hereinafter named may think proper, and the proceeds thereof to be divided into eight equal shares, one share of which I give and bequeath unto my son JOHN to him and his heirs; one share of which I give and bequeath unto my son GEORGE to him and his heirs; one share of which I give and bequeath unto my son SOLOMON to him and his heirs; one share of which I give and bequeath unto my son JACOB to him and his heirs; one share of which I give and bequeath unto my daughter SOPHIA to her and her heirs; one share of which I give and bequeath unto my daughter ELIZABETH to her and her heirs; one share of which I give and bequeath unto my daughter SARAH to her and her heirs; and the remaining eighth share I give and bequeath unto my son Solomon in trust for the sole and separate use of my daughter HANNAH to be drawn by her as she may think proper, but her husband Henry Fiser is to have no control over it whatever. My daughter Juliana's legacy to be paid to her in the first place, and then and as soon as may be convenient after my death the division among my other children as above directed to be made of all my estate, except what my wife may have by this will and after my wife's death or marriage then the proceeds of the sale of the house and lot aforesaid to be divided as above directed. I hereby nominate and appoint my son Solomon and John Baker (Attorney at law) of Shepperds Town Executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking and annulling all other wills by me made.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 17th day of May 1810. (Signed) GEORGE ROB (Seal)
Witnesses: John Baker; Philip Craft; John Pierce,Jr.
Probated the 23rd day of December, 1811---. George Hite, Clk.

NOTE, by J.W. Emison:- Although the above Will apparently was signed George "ROB" or "RAB", the early records of the Evangelical Lutheran Church at Shepherdstown, W. Va., contain his actual signature, as one of the four Deacons on 30, Aug.1795

(Signature tracing) GEORG RAAB: Georg Raab

GEORGE ADAM RAB, son of George Michael and Anna Dorothea (Braun) Raab, was born in Greenwich Twp., Berks Co., Pa., on July 17,1776; and baptized Oct.19,1776, at the New Bethel "Corner" Church, in adjoining Albany Twp.

His parents then owned a 160 acre plantation in Greenwich Twp., during the 5 year period, Mar.27,1773 - Mar.28,1778 (Deed Bk."B" p.395). They were still living in Berks Co., on Mar.26,1780, at the baptism of their son, Daniel, in the Zion "moselem" Evangelical Lutheran Church, in Richmond Twp. However, prior to May 24, 1782, this family had moved to Shepherdstown, W. Va., on which date, the father bought his first property there, on Church St. (Lot#41; Berkeley Co. Deed Bk.5; p.755).

George's oldest brother, John, had moved on to Augusta Co.,Va. prior to Sept.1,1788 (Order Bk.20; p.625). And he later established a wagon making business at the county seat of Staunton. On June 4,1793 (Deed Bk.29; p.223) John was joined in his partnership by young Sampson Eagan, Jr., son of the widow Mary Eagan, who had married Thomas James, in Harford Co., Md. George, himself, had reached the age of 21 in 1797; and he also joined the business of his brother, John. Thus it transpired that he first met Miss Elizabeth James, b- / /1781, in Harford Co., Md., daughter of Thomas James and his first wife (Louisa?). These young people were married in Staunton, Va., on Dec.1,1799.

Records show that George prospered in Staunton. However, he was not in sympathy with the institution of slavery. This was evidenced by his purchase of a young negro boy, whom he arranged to emancipate. (Staunton City Deed Bk.1; p.224). On Dec.23,1814, he sold his home on Beverley St.(Lot#60; Deed Bk.39; p.461).

This family moved to Dearborn Co., Ind., in 1816. And on April 1,1819, they had settled on Pleasant Ridge, in Greendale, a suburb at the northern edge of Lawrenceburg. There, George resumed his wagon making business, in Sec.10, of a 317½ acre tract, comprising parts of Sec.10; 11; 12; Twp.5; Rn.1 West (Deed Rec."AA" p.2). This was near George Weaver, in Sec.17, whose daughter, Frances Sarah, married James Rabb the son of George.

Mr. Rab obtained the orginal U.S. Patent on 159 acres, May 27, 1827, being a mile north of Greendale, and west of Tanner's Creek (S.E.¼; Sec.33; Twp.6; Rn.1W;). On Dec.5,1835, he also purchased the "Spealman Farm" of 240 acres, being a mile north of Rising Sun, Ohio Co., Ind., and bounded by the road to Lawrenceburg, and the Ohio River.(Secs.9; 10; Twp.4; Rn.1W; Deed Rec."C" p.453). In the same year, he deeded the remaining 80 acres of his original 317½ acre farm, abovementioned, to his son-in-law, David Marsh. The old Marsh home, owned by the latter's son, Jacob Huron Marsh, is now located at the corner of Oakey St., and Ridge Ave., Greendale. Following pages show he had thus provided for his children.

George Lane, in his "Centennial Notes" relates that:- "George Rabb was one of the best men we ever knew; "as honest as Mr.Rabb" was the byword of his day. David Guilkerson Rabb moved to Ohio Co., soon after the death of his father. In early times a camp meeting was held in the Rabb Grove, near father Rabb's. ("Dearborn Co., Ind." Shaw, 1915; p.183).

The double tombstone in the Rising Sun Cemetery reveals that:- "George Rabb" died "Sept.27,1838, in the 64th year;" also "Elizabeth Rabb" died "Dec.31,1839, in the 59th year." However, the above official church record, in Berks Co., Pa., shows that he died in his 63rd year. Further, he retained the orginal spelling of "Rab" in the signature of his Will. But his children used the spelling of "Rabb."

CHILDREN

1. LOUISA, b- / /1801, in Staunton, Va; and d-May 15,1833. She m- / /18__, David Marsh, b- / /1786; and d-Sept.21,1841, son of John and Elizabeth (Hooper) Marsh of Postown, Butler Co., Ohio Both buried in "Old Section", Greendale Cemetery.

2. JAMES, b-Dec.17,1805, in Staunton, Va; and d-Dec.27,1891, in Vincennes, Ind. He m-Mar.12,1829, Lawrenceburg, Ind., Frances Sarah Weaver, b- July 27,1812; and d-Oct.10,1869, in Vincennes, I Ind., daughter of George and Mary V.(Wilson) Weaver, of Cambridge, Dearborn Co., Ind. See full details in following pages.

3. DAVID GUILKERSON, b-July 6,1812, in Staunton, Va; and d-Oct.7, 1874, near Rising Sun, Ind. He m-1st, / /1833, Abigail Scoggins. He m-2nd, Aug.30,1837, Margaret H. Jelley. He m-3rd,July 22,1856, Rachel Ann Fitch. See full details in following pages.

RECORDS.

Dearborn Co., Ind., Will Rec.2; p.31:- "I, George Rab of the County of Dearborn and State of Indiana, being weak in body but sound in mind and disposing memory do make and publish this my last will and testament hereby revoking all others heretofore by me made.

First I direct my body to be decently buried and as to such worldly estate as God has been pleased to interest me with I dispose of the same as follows.

First I direct that all my debts shall be paid as soon as possible after my decease, of the first money that comes into the hands of my executors. I also give and bequeath unto my son David G. Rabb one note of three thousand Dollars bearing date August 25, 1837 A.D. which note I now hold on my son D.G. Rabb, which note shall be cancelled at my decease and I also give unto my son David G. Rabb my share of the farm known by the name of the Speakman farm, and for which the said D.G. Rabb shall pay to my beloved wife Four hundred and fifty dollars annually, and also at the decease of my wife the said D.G. Rabb shall pay to my son James Rabb three thousand dollars. I also give & bequeath my son James Rabb one note of the sum of twenty eight hundred and thirty eight dollars bearing date of 20th Augt. A.D.1837, by him the said James Rabb paying my wife annually the sum of One hundred and fifty dollars. I also bequeath unto my three grandsons to wit Huron Marsh, John Marsh & George Marsh, each of the aforesaid grandsons the sum of Five hundred dollars with interest from my decease as they severally become 21 years of age, and also after my estate is finally settled. I give unto my beloved wife Elizabeth Rab all my money on hand, notes, book accounts, and all my house hold property & for her own proper use (&) benefit, and further I do hereby constitute and appoint my sons James Rabb and David G. Rabb as my lawful executors with full power to execute this my last will and testament.

In witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 12th day of September 1838. (Signed) George Rab (Seal)

Sealed, signed and delivered in the presence of us as subscribing witnesses. Samuel Jelley; William Price; John(X)Bailey.

Be it remembered that on the 23rd day of Nov.1838 before me Alex H Dill, Clerk of the Probate Court, Co. of Dearborn, personally came Samuel Jelley & John Bailey two of the subscribing witnesses to the within and foregoing will of George Rab, Decd. who being duly sworn each of them for himself decalre and say, etc.

Elizabeth Rab George Rab

JAMES RABB, oldest son of George Adam and Elizabeth (James) Rab, was born Dec.17,1805, at Staunton, Va.

In that city young James received part of his early education. In 1816, his parents moved to what is now the village of Greendale a suburb at the northern edge of Lawrenceburg, Ind. After arriving at their new home, the education of James was continued in the schools of Lawrenceburg, and Cincinnati.

On Mar.12,1829, in Dearborn Co., he was married by the Rev. Daniel Newton, to Frances Sarah Weaver, born July 27,1812, daughter of George and Mary V. (Wilson) Weaver, of Cambridge, a nearby community in the county.

His father deeded James, on Mar.13,1833, a 159 acre farm, one mile north of Greendale, and west of Tanner's Creek. (F.E.½; Sec. 33; Twp.6; Rn.1W; Deed Rec."C" p.246). However, four years later he had moved to Switzerland Co., Ind., where on Feb.20,1837, he bought for $12,200, a farm of 545.6 acres, on the Ohio River, two miles southwest of Patriot, Ind., and two miles upstream from Warsaw, Ky. (Ft., Secs.26; 35; Twp.2; Rn.1W; Will Rec."G" p.433).

While living here, he deeded his interest in the Speakman farm, on the Ohio River, at the northeastern tip of Ohio Co., to his brother, David Guilkerson, Sept.4,1841. (Deed Rec."Q" p.453).

On April 17,1852, Mr. Rabb sold 225 acres or about half of his Switzerland Co., property to his kinsman, George M. Lozier. But, at sometime on or before this date, he had moved across the river to Warsaw, Ky. (Ft.,Sec.35; Twp.2; Rn.1W; Will Rec."F"451).

Later Mr. and Mrs. Rabb moved to Louisville, Ky., where he carried on a drug business for several years. Then they moved to Carrolton, Ky., where he was a prominent and influential merchant. It was here that he formed a lasting friendship with General W.O. Butler, the famous Kentucky soldier and statesman.

In 1863, Mr. Rabb, and his wife, joined their son, Dr. John H. Rabb, at their home in Vincennes, Ind. Mrs. Rabb had been an invalid for some years; and it was here that she died on Oct.10, 1869. Mr. Rabb survived his wife by some twenty years, dying at the home of his son, on Dec.27,1891. His wife, and he were both buried at Greenlawn Cemetery in Vincennes.

He was inately "a gentleman of the old school." During the later years his mental and physical faculties had been preserved to a remarkable degree. His memory was good, and he could relate on many events in our history, beginning with the presidency of Thomas Jefferson, on down through the tempestuous strife of the Civil War.

CHILDREN

1. JOHN HENRY, b-Apr.6,1830, in Greendale, Ind; and d-Feb.14, 1898. He m-Jan.10,1853, at Aberdeen, Ohio, Susan Eleanor Sinclair, b-Oct.12,1834 at Lexington, Ky; and d-July 19,1910, at Vincennes, Ind., daughter of Nimrod H., and Sarah Ann Mansell (Randall) Sinclair, of Lexington, Ky. See full details in following pages.

2. JAMES DAVID, b-Sept.19,1840 in Switzerland Co., Ind; and d-Aug. 26,1863, at New Orleans, in the Civil War. See full details in following pages.

Dr JOHN HENRY RABB, eldest son of James & Frances Sarah(Weaver) Rabb, was born April 6,1830, in or near Lawrenceburg, Ind.

It is believed that he received most of his early education in Warsaw, Ky., before and after his parents had moved there from the residence overlooking the Ohio River, in Switzerland Co. Ind.

After graduating from Hanover College in Indiana, he attended and graduated from the Medical College In Louisville, Ky.

On Jan. 10, 1853, at Aberdeen, Ohio, he married Susan Eleanor Sinclair, born Oct. 12, 1834 at Lexington, Ky., daughter of Nimrod H., & Sarah Ann Mansell(Randall)Sinclair. See SINCLAIR family.

This "romantic elopement" was understood to have been the culmination of childhood friendship in Warsaw, Ky. Mrs. Rabb received her education at "Miss Jackson's School for young ladies" at Lexington, Ky. The report card, in her family scrapbook, reveals "Excellent" and "perfect" for scholarship and social deportment.

In 1854 this young couple settled in Russelville, Ill., which then seemed a promising Wabash River port of the Illinois country. There he became known as a particularly able physician, noted for his charitable and benevolent deeds. On one occasion he was called from his home, to attend a very sick man near Oaktown, Ind. In the lowlands, enroute, many of the inhabitants were infected with varous forms of swamp fevers. Upon his return, Dr. Rabb visited each home and administered to the sick in more than half a dozen places. Finally near the bank of the river, he came upon a destitute woman with a sick baby in her arms. She had heard that the doctor would come that way, and walked over a mile to seek his help. The child seemed to be dying but Dr. Rabb administered medicine and gave more for the mother to take home. Several months afterward, the mother came to his office to express her gratitude for saving her child's life. Dr. Rabb recalled this incident as the happiest of his many charitable efforts.

In 1859, Dr. Rabb moved some ten miles south, to Vincennes, on the Indiana shore of the Wabash. However, shortly after his arrival, he was looking after his patients and a fall from his horse so crippled him that he could no longer follow his profession.

During the Civil War, although incapacitated for active duty, Dr. Rabb was a staunch defender of the Union, and he gave greatly of his resources and energies to that cause. Appointed as a Trustee of the Vincennes University on Oct. 1, 1866, he gave much time and effort to that institution until his death.

He prospered in his well known mercantile firm, established after he had been disabled in the practice of medicine. In 1871, he founded the*First National Bank in Vincennes. With Dr. Rabb as the President of this bank, during the remainder of his life,it became one of the most respected financial institutions in southern Indiana. During this time he also became President of the Citizens Gas Light Co., and a stockholder in many other enterprises to which he gave his energies as an officer and director.

After a full life of civic leadership, Dr. Rabb died Feb. 14, 1898, at his home in Vincennes. At his funeral in the First Presbyterian Church, his fellow University Trustees, were pallbearers. And the Cadet Corps, which went to the Spanish-American War, acted as a Guard of Honor, in acknowledgment of the services rendered to the University. He was a Trustee of that Church for 40 years.

He was survived by Mrs. Rabb, who died July 19, 1910. And she was buried at his side, in Greenlawn Cemetery in Vincennes.

Their children are shown on the following page.

*(Bank organized, and he was elected President on Sept. 15, 1871.)

Dr. JOHN HENRY & SUSAN ELEANOR(SINCLAIR)RABB
CHILDREN(Buried at Greenlawn Cemetery unless noted otherwise)

1. SARAH "SALLIE" SINCLAIR,b-May 26, 1854 at Russelville, Ill.
Unmarried; d-May 19, 1897

2. FRANCES "FANNIE" BELL,b-Aug. 16, 1856 at Russelville, Ill.
Unmarried; d-Mar. 28, 1862 at Vincennes

3. SUSAN GUILKERSON,b-Apr. 6, 1859
Unmarried; d-Apr. 22, 1889 at Vincennes

4. DAVID,(May 12, 1861 - Oct. 27, 1866) Vincennes

5. SADA ROSS,(July 2, 1863 - Nov. 25, 1917) at Vincennes.
Similar to the selected education of her sisters, she attended St Mary's-of-the-Woods at Terre Haute, Ind. And her "finishing" school was Miss Summer's (now Mt Vernon) Seminary, Washington, D.C. Several of her life size portraits of members of the family, still exist.
On Nov. 27, 1890, at the First Presbyterian Church, Vincennes, she married JAMES WADE EMISON,(F52) born Feb. 2, 1859, near Bruceville, Ind., and died Nov. 26, 1917, at Vincennes,son of John Wesley,Sr., and Sarah Emelia(Dunning)Emison. See EMISON family herein.

6. JOHN HENRY,Jr.,b-July 28, 1865 at Vincennes
He received his early education in the schools at Vincennes, and later attended the Vincennes University.
He m-Sept. 6, 1890, Nancy Belle Shirk,
Some years later this family moved to Minneapolis, Minn.,where he became associated with the Golden Rule Department Store of St. Paul, as the executive in charge of advertising.
Mr. Rabb died Mar. 30, 1930 at Los Angeles, Calif., and he was buried at Greenlawn Cemetery in Vincennes.
CHILDREN
(a) John Henry,3rd,b-Apr. 24, 1894 at Minneapolis
m-July 28, 1920, Minneapolis, Dorothy B. Hicks,

(b) William Shirk,b-Mar. 7, 1900 at Minneapolis
m-Oct. 13, 1924, Alvina Olson,

7. KATHERINE "KATE" VANCE,(Nov. 4, 1872 - Apr. 3, 1912) Vincennes
m-Sept. 25, 1895, Vincennes, Dr. William B. Ridgeway,b-June 30, 1868; and d-Jan. 13, 1934 at Vincennes
CHILDREN
(a) William Rabb,(2/28/1899 - 12/30/1903)

(b) William B., Jr.,b-6/23/1906 To Kokomo, Ind.
m-
He graduated from Leland Stanford University at Palo Alto,Cal., and the Law School

NOTE: The biography of James David Rabb (p.214) reveals he was "placed under the tutelage of Rev. R.M. Chapman", then in Louisville, and later a leading personality in the academic life and history of VINCENNES UNIVERSITY. Evidently Dr. Chapman inspired the assistance of David's elder brother, Dr. John H. Rabb, who served as a Trustee from 1866 until his death in 1898. Dr. Rabb's vacancy was filled by his son-in-law James Wade Emison,(F52) who served until his death in 1917, when the latter's son Ewing Emison,(G31) was appointed as Trustee. And he is now (1954) serving as such.
A further examination of the biographical sketches of the Emison and Rabb families indicates at least 15 of their members were enrolled in the Preparatory or Collegiate Divisions of this institution. James Wade,Sr., was also a Trustee at DePauw. (See p.79)

James David Rabb, younger son of James and Sarah Frances (Weaver) Rabb, was born on Sept. 19, 1840, at the large home of his parents, overlooking the Ohio River, several miles southeast of Patriot, Switzerland County, Indiana.

Later, while his parents were living in Louisville, young David was placed under the tutelage of Rev. R.M. Chapman, then in Louisville, and later connected with the University at Vincennes, Indiana.

In the Fall of 1854, he entered Crawfordsville (now Wabash) College, at Crawfordsville, Ind., where he made a brilliant record in his studies. Several months before graduation, a classmate and he conceived a plan of trans-atlantic travel and adventure. Accordinly they arranged their plans to make a start after graduation, which was near at hand. Knowing full well that their parents would not consent to such a wild scheme of adventure, they started out on an apparent sightseeing trip which included Philadelphia, New York and Boston. In the latter city they engaged themselves as sailors on a merchantman,soon to leave for Europe, and the Far East. When so advised, the parents of these young men consented, only because of the determination of their sons. After putting in at a number of ports in Europe, and other parts of Asia, the vessel set sail for India, spending several months in Calcutta. Finally after thirteen months of cruise and many adventures, they landed in New York in good health.

During their absence the father of David had arranged for an appointment to the U.S. Military Academy. And after a few weeks recreation, David entered West Point in 1859. He soon rose to the head of his class, a position he maintained at the end of each year. While still in school, his ability had attracted the attention of Gen. McCook, during the early part of the Civil War, who offered him a position of his staff. This necessitated forfeiting his future status as a graduate of the Academy, something which David declined. As a first classman (Senior), so competent was he in scholarship and military command, that he was appointed First Captain (Cadet Commander) of the Cadet Corps.

After David's graduation in 1863, Gen. Burnsides made a request for his service as Engineer-in-Chief of his Department. Young Rabb was in high hopes that he would be assigned to this place. But the Adjutant General acceded to the demand of Maj. Gen. Banks, commanding the Department of the Gulf. During his graduation furlough, David visited his old friends in Kentucky, and his brother, Dr. John H. Rabb at Vincennes, Ind. However this furlough was cut short by his appointment as First Lieutenant, and assignment to the 19th Army Corps, with orders to report to Maj. Gen. Banks, at Port Hudson, as Engineer-in-Chief, Department of the Gulf.

Lieut. Rabb regretted missing the appointment with Gen. Burnsides, a station nearer home and friends. But, with little time for preparation, and farewells to friends he would never see again, he departed for his southern post of duty.

He landed at Port Hudson several days after its surrender. After superintending work on the fortifications there for some days, he was ordered to New Orleans to superintend construction of fortifications there. Although his duties were arduous, and he mentioned in his last letter that he had ridden some thirty miles that day, he was buoyant and pleased with his new career. Several days after this letter was received, and after only a months duty in New Orleans, Lieut Rabb was stricken with typhoid fever, which ended in his death on Aug. 26, 1863. His remains were shipped to Vincennes, Ind., for burial in Greenlawn Cemetery, the resting place of his parents and brother's family.

DAVID GUILKERSON RABB, born July 6,1812, at Staunton, Va., was the son of George Adam and Elizabeth (James) Rab. In 1816, his parents moved to, what is now, Greendale, Dearborn Co., Ind., adjoining Lawrenceburg.

He received his early education in the schools at Hardintown, and Lawrenceburg. In 1828, he went to Cincinnati, where there was an excellent classical school, later known as Woodward College.

After school, he entered the service of the American Fur Co., which transacted most of its business with the Indians. In this work he traveled over the Missouri plains, into the Rocky Mountains, and among the headwaters of the Missouri River. After six months, he returned to Cincinnati where he was employed in the mercantile business; and he also worked for a while in the establishment of his father, building wagons. Later he bought some land below Laughery Creek in what is now Ohio Co., Ind.

In 1833, he married Miss Abigail Scoggin, of Hamilton Co., Ohio. And they went to live at the Laughery Island farm. There, his wife died, soon after the death of their infant, George,1835.

On Aug.30,1837, he married Margaret H. Jelley, born Nov.13, 1817, of Rising Sun, Ind. In 1847, he bought the famous Maple Grove farm. Here, his second wife died on June 17,1856, after having six children, three of whom were still living in 1869.

On July 22,1856, Mr. Rabb married Rachel Ann Fitch of Bedford, Mass., by whom he had five children, who were living with widowed mother, in 1880.

Mr. Rabb was a successful farmer; and he was also fortunate in his boating experience on the Ohio. In Rising Sun, he became active in aiding the Churches, schools, and civic enterprises. He was active in Masonic work, and was one of the oldest Knights Templar at his death.

For several years he was engaged in the dry goods business with J.H. Jones. And in 1868, he opened an office for the purpose produce commission business.

During the Black Hawk War, he acted as a scout. In the Mexican War, he raised a Battery of Artillery, and was commissioned as Captain. During the Civil War, he was commissioned as Captain of the 2nd Indiana Battery of Field Artillery. This Battery was moved to St. Louis, where Capt. Rabb was attached to the Staff of General Freemont, There he made the celebrated 100 day march through Missouri. On November 24th, with two other officers, he was taken prisoner by Si Gordon's guerilla band, while on his way back from St. Louis, to his command at Ft. Leavenworth. He suffered many indignities from the rebels, then in possession of Ft. Leavenworth but finally made his escape. For four months he was in command of the paroled prisoners camp, at Camp Chase, Columbus, Ohio.

He hated slavery, as did his father, who left Virginia for that reason, in 1816. Although he was active in Church and Sunday school work, and attended the Methodist Church when young, he did not join a Church until the age of 60, when he became the Ruling Elder of the Presbyterian Church.

Capt. Rabb had planned on moving to California several times. But his life was finally cut short on Oct.7,1874. He was survived by his widow, Rachel, who died Dec.11,1899. Capt Rabb, and most of his family were buried in the cemetery at Rising Sun. Ind.

Most of the foregoing is from "A Biographical History of Eminent and Self Made Men of Indiana" Western Biog. Pub. Co., Cincinnati, 1880.

The old Rabb home is still in existence,(1939) one mile north of Rising Sun, near the road to Lawrenceburg. The "Rabb Woods" nearby, was to be used as a concealed rendezvous, after the signal of canon fire. This plan was made in case "Morgan's Raiders" were successful in crossing the Ohio River here, during the Civil War.

CHILDREN(On following page.)

CHILDREN: of DAVID GUILKERSON RABB; all buried at Rising Sun, Ind.

1. GEORGE, d-1835, in infancy.

2. JOHN W., b-Aug.5,1838. After early education in Rising Sun, he attended and graduated from Wabash College, A.B., 1859. He studied law at Rising Sun; and was also editor of newspaper there.
In April, 1861, he was commissioned Capt., Co."I" 7th Regt., Indiana Vols., of Col Dumont, which participated in battles at Philipi, Cheat Mountain, Carrick's Ford and others. Later commissioned 1st Lieut., 2nd Indiana Battery of his father. And he was promoted to Captain after his father's capture. His command served under Generals Fremont, Hunter, Halleck and Lane in the battles of Round Grove, Hartville, Cane Hill, Prairie Grove and Van Buren. He served as Inspector General on Gen. McNeil's staff, Springfield, Mo; and accompanied latter, in pursuit of Confederate Generals Joe Shelby, Coffee and Cambell. He organized, and was made Senior Major of 2nd Regt., Missouri Light Artillery, in December 1863. In 1864 he served in 16th Army Corps of Gen. A.J. Smith, during raid after Gen. Price, through Missouri, Kansas and Indian Terr. After battle of Nashville, he was transferred to Johnsonville, Tenn., in command of that port. After being mustered out at St. Louis, Sept. 27,1865, he practiced law at Lafayette, Ind. In failing health, he returned to Rising Sun, where he died Jan.19,1867, survived by his widow and 2 sons. ("Biog. Hist., Eminent & Self Made Men"1880)

3. GEORGE JELLEY, b-January, 1846. He was a student at Miami University at start of Civil War. He enlisted in Co."A" 60th Indiana Vols; also later in 2nd Ind. Battery of his father, 1861. On Feb. 18,1865, he was commissioned 2nd Lt., Bat."I" 2nd Missouri Light Art. Regt. of his brother, John. Mustered out, Sept.27,1865, at St. Louis, where he later graduated from Medical College. After practicing medicine at Marshall, Ill., he died in 1889. Bd-Rising Sun. (See abovementioned biographical volume for further details).

4. FLORENCE JELLEY, b-Nov.3,1849; d-May 7,1869; Unmarried

5. EDWARD M., b-Feb.6,1854; d-Jan.3,1911; Denver, Col.

6. FRANCES "FANNIE" SMITH, b-Sept.25,1859; d-Nov.30,1930. She m-Calvin Ruter Green, Dec.27,1882 at Rising Sun, Ind.

7. CARRIE FITCH, m-Oct.21,1883, Charles H. Cook, Parker, Kans.

8. DAVID FITCH, b-Mar.20,1865; d-Oct.5,1865.

9. JULIA WILLETTE, m-Sept.20,1887, J. Frederick Ferger. Lived in Chattanooga, Tenn.

10. SEVIER H., b-Jan.9,1868; d-Aug.15,1870.

11. OLIVER S., b-Nov.20,1869; d-July 22,1870.

12. JOEL W., b-Nov.20,1871

13. HENRY M., m-1st, / /18__, Augusta Addis. m-2nd,Feb.19,1907, Ada May Hall. Lived at Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind.

"PENNSYLVANIA GERMAN PIONEERS," R.B. Strasburger; Vol. I: p.421: "---imported on the Ship "LYDIA" Capt. John Randolph: From Rotterdam, but last from Cowes, Eng. (Passengers) From Wuertemberg, Dourlach; Platinate. (Oath, allegiance) Philadelphia, Oct.9,1749: List 142C:- PETER (X) RAP

Heinrich Hübner	Conrad Kohl	Johannes Oberle
Heinrich Koch	Henry (X) Heyser	Johann Peter Oberle

p.513: "---imported on Ship "BEULAH" Capt Richey. From Rotterdam & Portsmouth via Cowes. Philadelphia, Sept.10,1753 (Oath)

Lists 197A; 197B; 197C:	GEORGE CONRAD BRAUN(Sr?)
JOHANN GEORG RAB-RAP.	GEORGE CONRAD BRAUN(Jr?)
MICHAEL RAP, AGE 14.	George Frederich Braun
John Michael Krauss	John Matthias Braun
John Albrecht Fessler(Sr?)	John George Braun
John Albrecht Fessler(Jr?)	Frederick Gruber
John Andreas Fessler	John Graf. Kolb
John George Schaller	Frederich (X) Scholtz

TRINITY EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN CHURCH; READING, PA: RECORDS:
John Michael and Maria Ursula (Rau) Rapp:
Daughter, Elizabeth Barbara, b-Nov.4th; bpt-Nov.18,1753
BERKS CO. PA: ADMIN. Bk.3; p.282; 8/28/1780:
Maria Ursula, widow of JOSEPH RAPP, Caernarvon Twp.

CHRIST EVAN LUTHERAN CHURCH, TULPEHOCKEN TWP., BERKS CO. PA:
George Rab & Wife, Maria:
Daughter, Maria Catherine, b-Mar.9th; bpt-Apr.20,1766
Frederick Raab & Wife, Susanna:
Daughter, Elizabeth, b-June 22nd; bpt-July 7,1776
Sponsor, Elizabeth BRAUN
Son, John, b-Jan. 9th; bpt-May 28,1780
Sponsor, GEORGE RABB

BERKS CO. PA; DEED Bk"B" p.395;(3/28/1778 - 9/24/1778):
From GEORGE (RAUB) RAAB of GREENWICH TWP: To John Stein of Greenwich Twp., Tailor. For £ 625: Being 160 acres in Greenwich Twp., adjoining Rudolph Bossert; Jacob Leidick; Elias Ratge; Geo Hollenbeck; J. Leonard; Nicholas Lindt.
Being the same 2 tracts conveyed from Daniel Riegle to GEORGE (RAUB) RAAB, 3/27/1773 (Sgd) GEORG RAAB
Witnesses: Burerd Gross; Adam Kolb

BERKS CO. PA: DEED Bk.20; p. (8/3/1803 - 8/3/1803);
Know all men that I, GEORGE MICHAEL RAAB, otherwise called GEORGE RAPP, otherwise MICHAEL RAPP, of SHEPPARDS TOWN, Va., have this day received of and from Michael Krouse, Executor, Will of CONRAD BROWN, late of the Borough of READING, Dec'd (Berks Co. Will Bk.A; p.467; Pro: 4/19/1803) the sum of £ 129/11/1, same being the legacy or bequest given me in the Will aforesaid---and said GEORGE RAPP, named in Will aforesaid, as STEP-SON of aforesaid testator, do hereby for myself and wife, DOROTHY, my heirs, etc., release Michael Krouse, Executor.
Wit: JOHN RAPP; John Spayd. *Georg Raab*

JOHN GEORGE RAPP, b-11/. /1757, Iptingen, Wuertemberg. m-1783 CHILDREN: John; Rosina. He and son, John, arrived in 1803. Later he bought 5000 acres in Butler Co. Pa. In 1804, they were followed by 600 of Rapp's people, under FREDERICK (REICHART) RAPP, his adopted son, later a leader in their HARMONY SOCIETY. This group founded the community of NEW HARMONY, Posey Co. Ind., in 1814. FREDRICK RAPP, with THOMAS EMISON(C3) were among the Commissioners appointed by Gov. Jennings, to select the site of the new Capitol (Indianapolis) 1/11/1820. (See "Dictionary of Amer. Biog.")

GEORGE CONRAD BRAUN, Jr., b- / /17__, at _____
Son of George Conrad, Sr., and Rosina (Bauerin) Braun.
He m- / /17__, Maria Dorothea _____ (widow?)
b- / /1712, at _____; and d-4/23/1788, at Reading, Pa.
With the families of his parents, and those of his brothers, they arrived in Philadephia, Sept.10,1753, on the Ship "BEULAH" They settled at Reading, Pa., where he was an active religious leader at Trinity Evangelical Lutheran Church. (See birth, marriage and burial records of that Church for above and following data).
She died 4/23/1788, and he on / /1803. They were buried at Trinity, as were most of their children's families.
His Will: Berks Co. Pa. Bk."A" p.467: (10/25/1802 - 4/19/1803)
Execs: *Brother-in-law, Michael Kraus; and Dau., Margaretha.
Wit: Samuel Homan; Heinrich Hahn. (See family of Peter Rapp).
Mentioned: Conrad Heinrich; Chr. Barranstine; Nich. Seitzinger.
CHILDREN

1. CATHERINE, d-prior 1803. m-_____Fessler.
(1 Son; 2 Daughters; rec'd ¼ Conrad Braun's Estate.)

2. SOPHIA, b- / /1741; and d-11/4/1782. m-Johannes Hübener.
(Children: George; Daniel; Elizabeth; rec'd ¼ Braun Estate)

3. MARIA MARGARETHA, b- / /17__. m-11/25/1766, John Conrad Koch (2/13/1742 - 4/5/1793). She rec'd ¼ of Estate; also her father's home where she then lived.

4. ANNA DOROTHEA, b- / /17__; d- / /1804, Shepherdstown, W.Va.
m- / /1764? GEORGE MICHAEL RAAB, b- / /1739
He came to America at the age of 14, with his father, John George. They arrived at Philadelphia, Sept.10,1753, on the same Ship "BEULAH" with many members of her family. They moved to Shepherdstown, W. Va., during 1780-82. He was mentioned in Braun's Will as a "step-son". However she rec'd ¼ of Brauns estate, and he ½ of residual estate. His own Will: Jefferson Co., W. Va. Bk.1; p.655; (5/17/1810 - 12/23/1811).
For further details, see RABB FAMILY elsewhere herein.

5. SUSANNA BARBARA, b-10/18/1754; bpt-10/20/1754, Trinity Church.
(Unmentioned in father's Will; died in infancy).

*- GEORGE MICHAEL KRAUS (brother-in-law of Conrad Braun, Jr) was b-2/30/1730, in Clehausen, Germany; and d-11/28/1810. His wife, Maria Elizabeth _____, b-5/ /1728, in Germany; and d-9/10/1813. Both buried at Trinity Church.

RECORDS: TRINITY EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN CHURCH, READING, PA:-
BURIAL: Nov.21,1767: Rosina Barbara Braunin, b-11/29/1686, Jachthausen, Grand Duchy "Berlichtsingischer, Herrschafft." Father, John Albrecht Diez. Mother, Anna Rosina. Sponsors, Anna Catherine Zirnen; Anna Elizabeth Walchin; Ann Rosina Bauerin.
In 1708, she was married to GEORGE CONRAD BRAUN; and bore him 5 sons, and 4 daughters; of whom 3 sons, and 3 daughters survive. (Sept.10th) 1753, she with her husband and children, excepting 1 daughter married in Germany, came to this country. She died Nov.20,1767. 59 years married; and 14 in this country.
MARRIAGES: Joseph Alter & Catherine Koch, July 26,1789, by CONRAD BRAUN. (Evidently a Deacon and/or acting Pastor).

LANCASTER CO. PA. ADMIN. BK.___; p.___; Feb.14,1792: Estate of CHARLES HAMILTON, a soldier in American Army. Admin. granted to CONRAD BROWN, "BROTHER-IN-LAW". Mary, the widow, renouncing.

James

THOMAS JAMES, b- / /1756, place undetermined. It is believed he was the son of Thomas James,Sr.,but not identified as such.

During the Revolution, on July 25,1776, he enrolled in the Class or Detachment of 2nd Lieut. Asell Hitchcock, Jr., passed upon by Asell Hitchcock, Sr. This group became a part of Capt. Bennett Bussey's Co., Harford Co. Militia, passed upon by Thomas Jones, 2nd Major, Baltimore Battalion, Maryland Militia, under Col. Hyde. After being taken to Baltimore for equipment, this Company was marched to Philadelphia, and thence into New Jersey to join the Regular Army. Thomas was in the battle at Ft. Lee,where he was taken prisoner by the British. He escaped shortly thereafter, but became ill, and unable to rejoin his Company at the time of its discharge from the 6 months tour of duty. During the foregoing enlistment he was in several other skirmishes, before the one at Ft. Lee. In 1777, he again enlisted in the same Company for another period of 6 months, during which it was transferred to Baltimore, to guard that city. (See "Harford County", Preston, 1901; also Revolutionary Pension affidavit of Thomas James #S16423 Harford Co., Md.,Nov.14,1832, shown elsewhere herein).

In the Harford Co. Census of 1776, a Thomas James was listed in Bush River Lower Hundred. On Mar.24,1778, the list of Abraham Whitaker reveals that Thomas James, Sr.;Thomas James,Jr.; Joshua James;and Henry James took the oath of Fidelity in Harford Co.. In the same year, the list of Robert Amos,reveals the names of Wm. James;Sampson Eagan,Sr.;John Chocke-Chalke(Jr);William Hitchcock and Asell Hitchcock,as taking the oath of Fidelity in Harford Co. (See "Maryland Records" Dr. G. Brumbaugh,1928, elsewhere herein).

Thomas m-1st.
She apparently died at the birth of the twin children,Elizabeth and Elisha, in 1781. Undoubtedly, with these circumstances in mind, Thomas rather hurriedly m-2nd, Nov.11,1781,in Harford Co., Mary ( )Eagan, the widow of his deceased friend and neighbor, Sampson Eagan, Sr.,who also had a young son, Sampson, Jr.

On Mar.2,1784, in possible contemplation of their later removal to Culpeper Co.,Va.,Thomas and Mary Eagan James conveyed her interest in the estate of Sampson Eagan, dec'd. to William Hitchcock. This deed, witnessed by their friend, Abraham Whitaker, included the land tracts,"Brown's Lot" and "Better Luck". As this latter tract,"Better Luck" was formerly owned by John Chalke, Sr., dec'd., it indicates that Mary Eagan James was the daughter of one of his children. (See Harford Co.Deed Bk."FLG-E" p.433; herein).

While this family was living in Culpeper Co.,Va., there was the oft repeated family legend that Elizabeth James, diminutive daughter of Thomas,"mounted the highest horse in Culpeper County".

Circa 1790, Sampson Eagan, Jr.,step-son of Thomas,had removed to Augusta Co., Va., where he later joined the wagon making business of John Rab,in Staunton, June 4,1793. (Deed Bk.29, p.223).

On Jan.5,1795,at Staunton, Sampson was married, by Rev. John McCue, to Rebecca Yost, daughter of Henry Yost.

Within a few years, George Rab, younger brother of John Rab, had also joined the wagon making business of the latter. Thus,it occurred that George Rab met Sampson's step-sister, Elizabeth James, whom he married later in 1799.

The exact year in which the family of Thomas James moved to Staunton, Va. is not known. He was the security on the marriage bond of his daughter, Elizabeth, in Staunton, Nov.26,1799. Definitely he was a resident of Staunton on May 23,1804,on which date he was issued a license as merchant "to sell goods of foreign growth and manufacture." (See Order Bk.28, p.141).

On Aug.28,1818, it is indicated that the son, Elisha, may have left Staunton. And not long thereafter, on Oct.17,1818, a Thomas James purchased the property adjoining lot #67, "on the north side of the second Main St., in the Town of Waynesborough, some 11 miles to the east". (Deed Bk. 43; p.120).

During and after the year 1818, the Augusta Co. Court records contained mention of "James & Co."presumably the mercantile firm of Thomas James. Finally, on Aug.24,1824, a "Thomas A. James" executed a trust deed, covering his household furnishings and other personal property, giving some indication that he so contemplated or had left Augusta Co. (Will Bk. 14; p. 502).

The abovementioned purchase of the property in Waynesborough in 1818; and the trust deed in 1824, may have pertained to some other Thomas James, in Augusta Co.. The census records of Rush Co., Ind., (then part of Franklin Co.) showed in 1820, Thomas James and wife, both "over 45", also Eli James and wife, both aged 26 to 45, with their children. (See census records elsewhere herein).

The Rush Co., Ind., Census of 1830, shows Thomas James, age 70 to 80. Further, on Nov. 14, 1832, he made affidavit for Revolutionary Pension, before his friend Elias Poston, Judge of the Probate Court, who was also a Baptist minister. This application contained the supporting affidavit of an Elisha James, who was either the son of Thomas, or from another branch, shown elsewhere herein. (See Rev. Pen. Md. #S16,423, U.S. Archives, Washington, D.C.)

Thomas and his second wife, Mary Eagan, undoubtedly had other children, including Henry Eagan, brother of Sampson, Jr.. However, this sketch concerns, primarily, Thomas' son, Elisha; and his daughter, Elizabeth (James) Rab, who died in Dearborn Co., Ind., in 1839. Possibly the latter explains the reason for "Thomas James, age 85, living in the home of Jehu Goodwin", as found in the 1840 U.S. Census, Millor Twp., Dearborn Co., Ind..

According to the D.A.R. records of "Revolutionary Soldiers buried in Rush Co., Ind.", "Thomas James died after 9-12-1842". A close study of these records, elsewhere herein, will reveal some of the descendants of Thomas James, as well as the other branch of Elisha James,Sr.,(b-circa 1775 in N.C.) mentioned elsewhere.

CHILDREN

1. ELISHA, b- / /1781, in Harford Co., Md. Wife, Rebecca

On Oct.25,1810, he was issued the yearly license of a merchant, in Staunton. (Augusta Co. Order Bk. 32;p.39). A year later, on Dec.23,1811, Elisha and his wife, Rebecca, sold certain realty or executed a trust deed to Robert Douthat. (Order Bk.32; p.250)

He was appointed Peace Officer for the District of Staunton on Dec.27,1813. And his brother-in-law, George Rab, was a security on his bond of $1000 therefor. (Order Bk. 33; p.315).

In possible contemplation of his removal to Rush Co., Ind., Elisha executed a demand note for $100 to his step-brother, Sampson Eagan, Aug.15,1818, secured by a trust deed covering his household effects and other personal property. This deed was witnessed by Henry Eagan, presumably his step-brother. It was recorded on Feb.22,1819, indicating that Elisha had left Staunton. (See Staunton Corp. Ct. Deed Bk. 2; p. 110).

The 1820 census of Rush Co., Ind., shows "Eli James" age 26 to 45,with wife and children. He was then 39. And he is definitely identified in the 1850 census, as "aged 69, born in Maryland. However, it has been undetermined as to when or where he died.

2. ELIZABETH, b- / /1781, in Harford Co., Md. She accompanied her parents to Culpeper Co., Va.,whence has been handed down the family legend of her horsemanship, as a young lady.

On Dec.1,1799, at Staunton, Va.,she married George Adam Rab, b-July 17,1776, in Berks Co.,Pa.,son of George Michael and Anna Dorothea (Braun) Rab of Shepherdstown, W.Va..

In 1816, this family moved to Dearborn Co., Ind., where they settled on Pleasant Ridge, at the northern edge of Lawrenceburg.

He died Sept.27,1837,being survived by his widow, Elizabeth, until her death on Dec.31,1839. Both were buried in the cemetery at Rising Sun, Ind.,near the home of their son, David Guilkerson. FOR FURTHER DETAILS, SEE "RABB FAMILY" ELSEWHERE HEREIN.

Henry James was among the passengers on the "Ark" and "Dove" who were the first Maryland adventurers or immigrants. They landed on St. Clements Island, Nov.25,1634.

Prior to 1700, there were numerous James families who came to America. And it is understood that most all of them were from Wales or of Welsh descent. The Welsh were among the later peoples in Great Britain to adopt surnames, and the various James families there, were not necessarily related.

Their early religious affiliations were mostly those of the Society of Friends (Quakers), and the Baptist Church, with members of families frequently changing from one to the other. Many of the present day James families, had their origin in America, from the following.

Aaron James, a Friend, came to America with Wm. Penn, on his second trip. On 9/24/1701, Aaron James, and wife Elizabeth presented their certificate of transfer, from Stafford, to the Chester Monthly Meeting at Willistown, Chester Co. And they settled in Westown, where he purchased 600 acres. Of their children, one went went to Vermont; two to North Carolina; and several to other states. Seven of their children were, Thomas, b-4/20/1700; Mary, b-5/15/1702; Sarah, b-7/1/1704; Aaron,jr., b-11/9/1706; Joseph, b-1/29/1709, and who d-9/2/1772, and who m-circa 1735, Hannah Hickman; Ann, b-3/24/1711.("Chester & Delaware Co's" Cope & Ashmead,1904)

With Aaron James or about the same time, a large group came from Wales, on the "William and Mary". They landed at Philadelphia on Sept.8,1701, and settled at Pennepek, Radnor Twp., Chester Co. Within a year and a half, due to the controversy of "laying on of hands" many of this group moved to the "Welsh Tract" of 30,000 acres, purchased from Penn, near Newark, Del. This "Welsh Tract Baptist Meeting" built its first church at Iron Hill, Pencader Hnd., Newcastle Co., Del., in 1709. Among the many early Jameses in this congregation were:- John James, from Lantivy, joined at Penneypack, 1702; James and Sarah James, joined by baptism,1703; Joseph James, from Blaeney-Gwent, 1711; Thomas James, b-1698; and d-Dec.28,1779; William James, d-Apr.14,1785, in 85th year. (See records of "Welsh Tract Baptist Meeting" 1904 by Historical Society of Delaware, Wilmington).

Turning to another early James family, in 1711, John James, and his sons, Josiah, Thomas, William, Isaac and Aaron came from Pembrokeshire Wales, and settled in the eastern edge of Montgomery Co. When the Montgomery Baptist Church was organized in 1719, John James, his wife, and three elder sons constituted one half of the membership. In 1720, John James and his sons, Thomas and William moved across the line into New Britain Twp. There, a new Baptist Church was later organized on Oct.28,1754, which included John James; Thomas James; Mary James; Mary Jane, the wife of Aaron; and Jane James.

Returning later to the Baptist Church at Montgomery, Pa., the Rev. John Davis, born Sept.10,1721, at Pennepeck, was ordained in 1756, at the Montgomery Church. In that same year he went, to what is now Harford Co., Md., where he organized the "Winter Run" later called the "Harford" Church. And it is possible that he followed or accompanied some of the James family who were former members of the Montgomery Church. For further details on the foregoing,see "General History of the Baptist Denomination in America" by David Benedict, 1813; also "History of Buck County" by W.W.H. Davis, 1876, Doylestown, from which the foregoing was taken.

The particular Thomas James (b-1756) concerned in the following, "was a resident of Harford Co., Md., at the time he enlisted" July 25,1776, during the Revolution. Actually, Harford was taken from Baltimore Co.,1777. From this point onward, he and his descendants, have been identified. However, prior to this date, his identification and his forebears, even in this small area, has been quite confusing.

The Episcopal Church Parish Register of St. Johns and St. Georges (Harford Co.) reveals that Thomas James, son of William and Frances, was born Aug.21,1724; also that Thomas James married Jane Hicks, Nov.29,1748

The congregation of the Baptist Church at Montgomery, Pa., included many descendants of John James, who was one of the founders in 1719. Rev. John Davis was ordained there in 1756. Shortly thereafter he probably accompanied some of the James family to Maryland, where he organized the "Winter Run" later called the "Harford" Baptist Church.(p.385, "Hist., Bucks Co. Pa." Davis, 1876).

During 1749-60, a Thomas James acquired 166 acres of 99 year leases, on the West Fork of WINTER RUN at Black Rock Branch.

On Nov.17,1756, a Thomas James became a member of the "Gunpowder (River) Monthly Meeting of the Society of Friends, near Cockeysville. (See Bk.123; p.73; at Stony Run Church, Baltimore.)

Further records of the Gunpowder MM, show that Thomas James, m-8/27/1761, at the Little Falls Meeting, 3 miles west of Belair, Ann Amos, b-2/22/1741 (NS) daughter of William and Hannah Amos. Among the witnesses were John,Sr., and Mary Chalke-Chocke, parents of Elizabeth, who later married Thomas James. (Bk.123; p.247).

The Parish Register of St. Johns and St. Georges, reveals a Thomas James married Dec.4,1764, Elizabeth (Chark) Chalke. For this marriage outside of their congregation, the Friend's records of the Gunpowder MM, show that Thomas James was dropped on 7/24/1765. (Bk.123; p.197). However, his wife and he returned as members of this Meeting on 3/17/1767. (Bk.123; p.223).

The Will of John Chocke-Chalke,Sr., (Baltimore Co., Bk.33; p.209) was proved June 24,1765. The executors were his widow, Mary and son, George; with Thomas James as one of the sureties.

Thomas James died early in 1777. And his widow, Elizabeth, was appointed Administratrix on Mar.10,1777. (Harford Co., Admin. Bk."JG#1; p.83). Her brothers, John and George Chalke, were her sureties on the bond of £ 5000. The inventory totaled £ 713/10/5, including the above 166 acres of leases, on Mar.24,1777. This record showed the nearest of kin as Henry James and Joshua James.

On Mar.16,1798, Elizabeth's son, Tudor James, had become insolvent (Md. Chancery #2801-B; Hall of Records, Annapolis). Among his creditors were his mother, Elizabeth, £530; and Amos James, £ 22/10. Thereafter, the widow, Elizabeth James, lived with her brother, Tudor Chocke-Chalke, on his plantation in Harford Co., which included "Chocke's Reserve" until after the death of her brother, John, on Sept.10,1810 (Md. Chancery 1082; May 24,1813).

Identity of the various James families in Harford Co., is further confused by the fact that the above Henry James (nearest of kin to Thomas James) married Apr.9,1771? Martha (Chalke) Smith, sister of Elizabeth (Chalke) James. The children of Henry,Sr. and Martha (Chalke) James were, Priscilla Hollingshead; Henry James; Thomas James;(See their Wills at Baltimore, in following records); also Nancy Hare; and Sarah McGough. (See Md. Chancery #1292; p.566; Bk.100; July Term 1816, Baltimore; Hall of Records).

Due to the close association of Thomas James (b-1756) with Sampson Eagan; Abraham Whitaker; Asell Hitchcock; Wm. Hitchcock; "Maryland Records" Brumbaugh, 1928, covering Harford Co., should be noted closely:- p.127, Thomas James, Cen.,1776, Bush River Lower Hnd. p.241, William James; Sampson Eagan,Sr; John Chalke; Wm. Hitchcock; Asell Hitchcock, Oath of Fidelity, 1778, List of Robert Amos. p.247, Thomas James,Sr; Thomas James,Jr; Joshua James; Henry James, Oath of Fidelity, 1778, List of Abraham Whitaker.

THOMAS JAMES, b-1756, at a place undetermined, was a resident of Harford Co., Md., when he enrolled July 25,1776, in Capt. Bennett Busey's Company of Militia.

It is possible that he was the son, Thomas, mentioned in the marriage contract of Thomas James of New Providence Twp., Philadelphia Co., Pa., Sept.19,1763, in contemplation of his second marriage, with Esther Griffith (Chester Co.,Deed Bk."S" p.239). Esther (Griffith) James, widow of Thomas James, Tredyffrin, was appointed Admin., his Estate on June 12,1773 (See Chester Co., Admin. Bk. ; p. ; in following records.

After the death of Thomas James,Sr., at Tredyffrin in 1773, it is possible that the young Thomas, b-1756, may have been the Thomas James, cited in the Census, 1776, in Bush River Lower Hnd., Harford Co., Md. However, neither of the foregoing is proven.

A Thomas James, m-4/18/1778, Elizabeth McFall, in Washington Co., Md. If he were the above Thomas James, b-1756, then Elizabeth evidently died in Harford Co., 1781, at the birth of twins, Elizabeth and Elisha; and Thomas remarried during the same year.

He m-2nd, Nov.11,1781, Mary Eagan, widow of his deceased friend and neighbor, Sampson Eagan,Sr., who had a young son, Sampson,Jr.

Some time after 1784, they moved to Culpeper Co., Va; and thence to Staunton, Va. He died Sept.12,1842, in Rush Co., Ind. For further details, see following pages.

AMOS JAMES, b-1765, in Harford Co., son of Thomas and Ann (Amos) James. He moved to Baltimore

On 6/2/1791, at the Gunpowder Monthly Meeting of Friends, near Cockeysville, Md., Amos James of Baltimore, married Mary Lee, daughter of Samuel and Mary Lee of Harford Co. Among the witnesses were the undermentioned, Tudor James, and _____James; also Nancy, Sarah, and William Amos,Jr. (Friends Bk.234; pp.43;44)

He died May 29,1847, in Baltimore (Baltimore Co.,Will Bk.21; p.452. Their children were:- Mary, m-Wm. Bartlett; Mariam, m- Mr. Gillingham; Deborah, m-2/11/1802, Wm. Robinson.

TUDOR JAMES, b-1780? in Harford Co., son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Chalke) James of Harford Co.

He m-Oct.31,1814 in Frederick Co., Md., Mrs. Achsa (Choate) Kennedy, b-1780. They both died in 1863; and were buried in the Green Mount Cemetery, from whence the above birth and death dates were noted. These dates are confused, as his father Thomas, d-1777.

Apparently, when still a young man of 18, Tudor James had moved to Baltimore, where he filed a petition of insolvency on Mar.16,1798, with his mother, Elizabeth, as the largest creditor for £ 530, and Amos James, £ 22/10 (See Md. Chancery #2801-B).

HENRY JAMES, b-17__, in Harford Co., son of Henry, Sr., and Martha (Chalke) James, her second husband; or Henry,Sr.,himself.

A Henry James m-1/7/1796, in Baltimore Co., Elizabeth Ross. This may have been Henry,Jr., or the 2nd marriage of the father, Henry,Sr.

His Will: Baltimore Co. Bk.10; p.442;(2/16/1818 - 3/18/1818) Execs: Wife, MARY; and Thomas Sheppard. Wit: Garard Hopkins, and AMOS JAMES. Children:- Ann; Amos; Elias; Sophia; Elizabeth; Thomas Mary; Martha.

THOMAS JAMES, of Baltimore, bequeathed Amos James his "beloved friend" and Executor, his tock and partnership in Tyson & James

His Will: Baltimore Co. Bk.9; p.130;(10/ /1807 -6/5/1811)

THOMAS JAMES, of Baltimore. His children of first wife, Sarah not mentioned. Children of second wife Sarah:-Catherine, Nicholas.

His Will: Baltimore Co.Bk.9; p.228; (1/13/1810 - 1/11/1812)

CHESTER CO.,PA.,WILL BK."C" p.344: (1/4/1752 - 4/30/1752)
WILL: THOMAS JAMES, WILLISTOWN, m-8/21/1712, MARY GOODWIN(Quaker).
CHILDREN: Thomas,Jr; Joseph; Benjamin. Execs: THOMAS GOODWIN;
Benj. Hibberd. Wits., Jos. Lewis, Richard Jones, Lawrence Cox.

CHESTER CO.,PA.,DEED BK."S" p.239; 19, Sept. 1763: Between THOMAS JAMES of New Providence Twp., Phila. Co., and Ehster Griffith, widow of Willistown, Chester Co. WHEREAS marriage is intended between them and in consideration, doth convey all his real and personal estate to her, excepting 5 Sh. to be paid HIS SON, THOMAS JAMES, which together with previous property given, doth constitute his child's portion. This in case they marry and she survives. If he (Thomas,Sr.) survives, then he shall enjoy his estate and hers also. Wit: Wm. Currie; Margaret Currie.

Be it remembered: 8,June 1773, came Isaac Davis, J.P., and Rev. Wm. Currie, witnesses. Rec: June 17,1773.

CHESTER CO.,PA., ADMIN. BK. ; : June 12,1773: Estate of THOMAS JAMES, Tredyffrin. Esther James, Admin. (See above).

BALTIMORE CO.,MD.,WILL BK.3; p.431: (8/11/1779 - 9/19/1781)
WILL: MICAJAH JAMES of Baltimore. CHILDREN:- (Minors) Levi; Sarah, m-4/28/1791, Henry Newman; Lydia, m-3/21/1798, William Bell Maker; William. Execs: GEORGE JAMES; Isaac Grist; Wm. Askwith.
Wit: GARARD HOPKINS; George Carteret; Francis Curtis.

BALTIMORE CO.,MD.,WILL BK.5; p.15; (9/23/1791 - 10/17/1791)
WILL: GEORGE JAMES, b-1741; d-9/27/1791. Wife, RACHEL,d-2/10/1818
CHILDREN: Samuel; Diana, m-7/16/1785, Edw. Parkinson; Hannah Slater; Sarah Davis; John. Execs: Wife, Rachel; William Slater.
Wit: Wm. Tinker; Richard Lawson; Hugh Barkley.

BALTIMORE CO.,MD.,WILL BK.9; p.130; (10/ /1807 - 6/5/1811)
WILL: THOMAS JAMES of Baltimore. Exec: Beloved friend, AMOS JAMES bequeathed his partnership in "Tyson & James."
Wit: Isaac Tyson; John Wilson; W. Morris

BALTIMORE CO.,MD.,WILL BK.9; p.228; (1/13/1810 - 4/11/1812)
WILL: THOMAS JAMES of Baltimore. Children of first wife, Sarah, unmentioned by name. Children of second wife, Sarah, were: Minors, Catherine; Nicholas.

BALTIMORE CO.,MD.,WILL BK.10; p.442; (2/16/1818 - 3/18/1818)
WILL: HENRY JAMES. WIFE, MARY*, and Thomas Sheppard, Execs.
Wit: GARARD HOPKINS: AMOS JAMES. CHILDREN:- Ann; Amos; Elias; Sophia; Elizabeth; Thomas; Mary; Martha. (* m-1/7/1796, Eliz. Ross*

BALTIMORE CO.,MD.,WILL BK.21; p.452: (/ /18 -d-5/29/1847)
WILL: AMOS JAMES of Baltimore, b-1765, in Harford Co., Md., son of Thomas and Ann (Amos) James. He m-6/2/1791, in Harford Co., Mary Lee, daughter of Samuel and Mary Lee. CHILDREN:- Mary, m-Wm. Bartlett; Mariam Gillingham; Deborah, m-2/11/1802, Wm. Robinson.

REGISTER: ST. JOHNS & ST. GEORGES EPISCOPAL CHURCH, HARFORD CO.MD.

THOMAS JAMES, b-Aug.21,1724, son of William & Frances James.
THOMAS JAMES, m-Nov.29,1748, Jane Hicks
THOMAS JAMES, m-Dec. 4,1764, Elizabeth Clark

LAND OFFICE, ANNAPOLIS, MD., PROPRIETARY LEASE BK."GGB-A"(1):
p.293: 5, July 1749: Lease 99 yrs; Joseph Butler of Balt. Co. 12, July 1743; "SAVERS DESIRE" 20 ac. @ 2/ yearly. Lying on south side of head of a spring that descends into Western Fork of Winter Run. Conveyed to Thomas James,7/5/1749. Recorded 11/7/1749

p.683: 1, Nov.1749; Lease 99 yrs; Thomas James, Baltimore Co. (now Harford Co.) "THOMAS' DESIRE" 55 ac. Beginning at a tree in adjoinings "Savers Desire" yearly rent 5/6

p.687: 10, Aug 1750; Lease 99 yrs. Thomas James of Balt. Co. "WEE BIT" 14 ac. @ 1/5 yearly. Beginning at 1st line in "Michaels Desire" belonging to Michael Gilbert. N.B: This land surveyed for Joseph Smith and lease made in his name. But he afterward died insolvent, without taking lease. Leased to James on his application.

p.691: 10 Aug 1752: Lease 99 yrs. Thomas James of Balt. Co. "THOMAS' FORECAST" 44 ac., @ 4/5 yearly. Lying in Fork of Winters Run on north side of Black Rock Branch, near its head.

p.689: 30, Oct 1757: Lease 99 yrs. Thomas James of Balt. Co. "JAMES' MEADOW" 10 ac. @ 2/- yearly. Beginning at an oak in west side of Winters Run, near the York (Pa.) wagon road.

p.685: 25, Dec 1760: Lease 99 yrs. Thomas James of Balt. Co. "JAMES' STRING" 23 ac. @ 6/8 yearly. Beginning near the head of a draft that descends into Winters Run.

HARFORD CO., MD., ADMIN. BK."JGB"#1; p.83; March 10,1777:
Estate of THOMAS JAMES, Dec'd., Admin: ELIZABETH JAMES (his widow). Her bond £ 5000; Sureties, John Chocke, George Chacke (her brothers). Inventory total £ 713/10/5 on Mar. 24,1777. Also 166 acres of leases(see above total). Greatest creditors: Buchanan Cown; Christian Deans.
NEAREST OF KIN: HENRY JAMES: JOSHUA JAMES:-

Henry James Joshua James

BALTIMORE, Md., CHANCERY #2801-B; HALL OF RECORDS, ANNAPOLIS:
Tudor James: Petition, insolvency, Mar.16,1798; Among creditors were:- Elizabeth James, £ 530; Amos James, £ 22/10/-

Tudor James - Elizabeth James
Amos James

MD. CHANCERY Bk.100; p.556; #1292; May 24,1823; Chocke vs Chocke; Also Chancery #10,174; / /1823; Joseph Rutledge(unrecorded). Hall of Records, Annapolis. Harford Co., Md. Deed Bk.___; p.___; Mar.5,1813; ELIZABETH JAMES conveys to Tudor Chocke (her brother) her right, title or interest in 190 acres comprising 5 tracts, "BETTER LUCK" "OGG, KING OF BASHAN" "WETHERALL'S LAST ADDITION" "SALISBURY" "ROBERTS ENLARGMENT, RESURVEYED"

Elizabeth James

"HARFORD COUNTY" (Md.)By Preston,1901.(D.A.R.,Washington,D.C)
p.112: Walter James, in Capt. Benj. Rumsey's 6th Harford Co., Militia.
p.121: Richard James; Sedgewick James, in Capt. Wm. Webb's 16th Co., Harford Co. Militia, Oct.14,1775.
p.123: Joshua James, in Capt. Robert Harris' Harford Rifles, Flying Camp.
p.128: THOMAS JAMES, enrolled in group of 2nd Lieut. Asell Hitchcock, Jr., July 25,1776,passed upon by Asell Hitchcock, Sr.. This group became part of Capt. Bennett Bussey's Co.,July 20,1776 passed upon by Thomas Jones, 2nd Major, Baltimore Battalion.

"MARYLAND RECORDS" Dr. G. Brumbaugh, 1928 (Harford Co.)
p.127: Thomas James, Census 1776,Bush River Lower Hundred.
p.163: Robert James, age 35; Sarah,26; John,9; Thomas, 7; William, 5; Robert,Jr., 3; Mary, 4 mo.;Census, 1776, Deer Creek Lower Hundred, Harford Co..
p.241: William James; Sampson Eagan (Sr.); John Chocke; William Hitchcock; Asell Hitchcock, on list of Robert Amos, Oath of Fidelity, 1778, Harford Co..
p.247: Thomas James, Sr.;Thomas James, Jr.;Joshua James;Henry James,on list of Abraham Whitaker, Oath of Fidelity, Marc.24,1778.
** p.532: Thomas James, m-Apr.18,1778, Elizabeth McFall, in Washington Co. (**Possibly 1st wife of our Thomas in Harford Co.)
William James, on list of Tobias Rudulph, Oath of Fidelity, Mar.2,1778, Harford Co..

FOLLOWING FAMILY LAND TRACTS TO BE NOTED:- (Chancery #1292):
Balt. Co., Md., Deed Bk. "B",p.202; / /1770-74;
Sampson Eagan and wife convey to Hugh Eagan and wife, "BROWNS LOT" 100 acres. (JWE: No mention of "Better Luck"in Eagan family).
Harford Co., Md. Deed Bk. "ILJ", p.372; Aug.1, 1778;
Tudor (Chocke) Chalke conveys to John Chalke (his brother) 92 acres for £ 200; being part of "BETTER LUCK", 156 acres.
Wit: ABRAHAM WHITAKER: Robert Amos.

Harford Co., Md. Deed Bk. "FLG-E", p. 433: Mar.2,1784;
THOMAS JAMES and MARY,his wife, WHO WAS THE WIDOW OF SAMPSON EAGAN, DEC'D, late of Harford Co., convey to WILLIAM HITCHCOCK of same, for £ 50, her interest in estate of Sampson Eagan, dec'd., in land tracts "BETTER LUCK" and"BROWNS LOT".
Wit: ABRAHAM WHITAKER: Abraham Rystone.
(NOTE by JWE: Inclusion of "Better Luck" would indicate Mary as an heir of the Chalke-Chocke family.(Chancery #10174, Annapolis).

Culpeper Co. Va; Deed Bk.V; p.181;(4/28/1800 - 4/28/1800)
THOMAS JAMES of MADISON Co. Va: Power of Attorney from Charles McGinnes of Halifax Co. Va., to transact any business of McGinnes in Culpeper and Madison Counties.

THOMAS JAMES:- Revolutionary Pension (Harford Co.) Md.#S16423: See Legislative Div., Vets. Administration., U.S.Archives, Wash.
First affidavit: 14, Nov. 1832, Rush Co., Ind:-

"Personally appeared in open Court before ELIAS POSTON, JUDGE OF THE PROBATE COURT, RUSH CO., IND., now sitting: THOMAS JAMES a resident of Rush Co., AGED 76 years (b-1756) ---that he enlisted in the year (July 25th) 1776, as Private, under Capt. Bennett Bussey; 1st Lieut., Joshua Miles; 2nd Lieut., Asell Hitchcock; Ensign, Aquila Amos---that he believed the name of the Colnel was Hide---that when he enlisted some time in July (25th) he was a resident of Harford Co., Md.---for a period of 6 months. That he was taken to Baltimore for military equipment; thence to Philadelphia; thence into New Jersey to join the Regular Army; that he was in a skirmish at Ft. Lee, and there taken prisoner by the British; that shortly thereafter he escaped---after which he was taken by illness, and continued so, when the Army (Company) to which he belonged was discharged; that the others drew their pay, but he drew none, due to belief he was dead; that he was in several other skirmishes during aforesaid enlistment, but could not recollect dates or places; that he was again enrolled in Harford Co., Md., 1777, for 6 months, and taken to Baltimore to guard that city during the entire period.

(Signed) Thomas James — Thomas James

Elias Poston — Elias Poston
Judge, Probate Court

(Inserted later):-

I, ELIAS POSTON, CLERGYMAN in the Baptist Church, and resident of County and State aforesaid, hereby certify that I am well acquainted with THOMAS JAMES---that I believe him to be of age stated.

(Signed) Elias Poston
Elias Poston

ELISHA JAMES and Elliot Herndon do certify that---there is no Clergyman nor other person in neighborhood of said THOMAS JAMES who can---testify as to general belief in neighborhood relative to his Revolutionary Service.

(Signed) Elisha James
Elisha James.

(Second Affidavit: 8, Apr. 1833:-

THAT Court do hereby certify it to be their opinion, after investigation---and interrogations prescribed by Dept. of War.

That the abovementioned was a Revolutionary Soldier, and served as he states.

Court further certifies---that ELIAS POSTON is a Baptist Clergyman; that he, ELISHA JAMES and Elliot Herndon are residents of Rush Co., Ind., and creditable persons; and their statements are entitled to credit.

(Signed)
Judge, County Court.

(See Harford Co., Md., records elsewhere herein, in verification of above Revolutionary Service of Thomas James).

"ROSTER OF SOLDIERS & PATRIOTS BURIED IN INDIANA", D.A.R. P.205: Pension #S16,423; Indiana Ctf., #13,804: THOMAS JAMES, Baptist Clergyman, Rush Co., Ind. Last payment, Sept.12,1842. (Indicated that he died a short time after this date).JWE

1820 FRANKLIN CO., IND.(INCLUDED RUSH CO., UNTIL 1822). CENSUS:
THOMAS JAMES: MALES:- 1 over 45; FEMALES: 1 over 45
ELI JAMES: MALES:- 3(5-10); 1(16-26)-Including heads of families.
1(26-45); FEMALES:- 1(5-10); 1(16-26); 1(26-45) (2 FARMERS)

1830 FRANKLIN CO., IND.(NOT INCLUDING RUSH CO., SEPARATED, 1822)
SUSANNAH JAMES: M:- 1(-5); 2(5-10); 1(15-20); 1(20-30);
FeM:- 1(5-10); 1(15-20); 1(20-30); 1(40-50; Widow?)

1830 RUSH CO., IND.
THOMAS JAMES: M:- 1(5-10); 2(10-15); 1(70-80); FeM:- 2(5-10);
1(40-50). (NOTE by JWE: Thomas b-1756, Harford Co., Md.)
ELISHA JAMES: M:- 4(-5); 1(5-10); 2(10-15); 1(20-30); 1(50-60);
FeM:- 1(5-10); 2(10-15); 1(30-40).
WILLIAM JAMES: M:- 1(-5); 1(10-15); 1(20-30). FeM:- 1(20-30).
JOHN JAMES:- M:- 2(-5); 1(5-10); 1(10-15); 1(30-40). FeM:- 1(-5);
1(20-30).
WILLIAM JAMES:- 1(-5); 1(5-10); 2(10-15); 1(15-20); 1(30-40).
FeM:- 1(5-10); 1(30-40).
JAMES JAMES:- M:- 2(-5); 1(20-30). FeM:- 1(-5); 1(20-30)
JOSHUA JAMES:- M:- 2(-5); 2(30-40). FeM:- 1(20-30)
SAMUEL JAMES:- M:- 1(-5); 1(20-30). FeM:- 2(-5); 1(5-10); 1(30-40)

1840 MILLER TWP., DEARBORN CO., IND.
THOMAS JAMES:- Age 85; In home of Jehu Goodwin.

1840 RUSH CO., IND.
WALTER JAMES:- M:- 1(30-40). FeM:- 1(-5); 1(30-40); Richland Twp.
*ELISHA JAMES:- M:- 3(-5); 1(20-30); FeM:- 1(20-30); Rushville Twp.
WILLIAM JAMES:- M:- 1(5-10); 2(10-15); 1(20-30); 1(40-50).
FeM:- 1(5-10); 2(15-20); 1(40-50); Ripley Twp.
THOMAS JAMES:- M:- 2(-5); 1(20-30); FeM:- 1(20-30); Ripley Twp.
JOHN JAMES:- M:- 2(-5); 1(20-30). FeM:- 1(20-30); Ripley Twp.
WILLIAM JAMES:- M:- 1(-5); 1(10-15); 1(30-40). FeM;- 1(5-10);
1(30-40); Centre Twp; Farmer.

1850 RUSH CO., IND. (Following in District 97)
ELISHA JAMES:- DIST.97: Age 69; Born, Md; (b-1781, Harford Co.,Md)
(His son, MADISON,Sr., b-1810; and d-Jan.3,1848; bd-Richland Twp.)
AMANDA A. JAMES:-(Widow) Age 35; Born in Penna. $3500 Realty.
ANNA S. JAMES:- Age 11; Born in Ohio.
ALBERT F. JAMES:- Age 8; MADISON,Jr:- Age 5; Both born in Ind.

MORGAN JAMES:- RIPLEY TWP: Age 33; Born in Ind; JASPER, 2; b-Ind:
NANCY JAMES:- 34, B-Va; AUSTIN W: 8, b-Ind; LEANDER,5, b-Ind.

THOMAS JAMES: CENTRE TWP: Age 34, b-Ind; DELINDA (ADDISON) JAMES,
34, b-Ohio; JOHN, 12, b-Ind; WILLIAM, 10, b-Ind; GEORGE, 4, Ind.

*WILLIAM JAMES:CENTRE TWP: Age 56; Born in N.C; $4770 Realty;
GEORGE, 21; b-Ind; WILEY, 18, b-Ind; REBECCA, 16, b-Ind; MARGARET,
17, b-Ind.

*ELISHA JAMES:- DISTRICT 97; Age 36; Born in Tenn; Farmer.
CATHERINE(ANN POSTON): Age 31; B-Ky; ELIAS POSTON, 14, b-Ind;
WILLIAM ELISHA, 12, b-Ind; WILLIS SCOTT, 10, b-Ind; MARTISHA HES-
TOR, 7, b-Ind; SARAH, 6, b-Ind; AARON, 4, b-Ind; MARGARET, 3,
b-Ind; MARY S., 9/12 Yr.

RUSH CO., IND., CEMETERY RECORDS, D.A.R. LIBRARY, WASHINGTON, D.C.

"REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS BURIED IN RUSH CO:"
THOMAS JAMES, died Sept.12,1842.

FORREST CEMETERY, RIPLEY TWP., RUSH CO., IND.
William James, died Sept.13,1868, Age 74 Yrs. 5 Mos. 20 Dys.
Mary James, died Oct.7,1873, Age 79 Yrs. 10 Mos. 6 Dys.
Children of William and Mary James:-
William, Jr., died 1849, Age 22
John, died Nov.6,1850. Rebecca, died Nov.22,1853, Age 22
Wiley, died Nov.7,1855, Age 24 Yrs. 2 Mos. 20 Dys.

Mary, Wife of Morgan James, died Nov.5,1857, Age 40 Yrs. 5 Dys.
Austin James, Killed at Battle of Stony Ridge, Dec.21,1862, Age 20 Yrs. 1 Mo.

Thomas James, died Jan.3,1885, Age 68 Yrs. 4 Mos. 4 Dys.
Rebecca, Wife of Thomas James, died Apr.26,1873

William, son of Thomas & Delinda James, died Mar.18,1883, Age 42 Yrs. 7 Mos. 28 Dys. (Thomas m-1/18/1838, Delinda Addison).

HOPEWELL CEMETERY, RICHLAND TWP., RUSH CO., IND.
Madison James, died Jan.3,1848, Age 38

PLEASANT RUN CEMETERY, NOBLE TWP., RUSH CO., IND.
Edney, son of E. and C. James, died Aug.15,1859; born Aug.11,1858
(Elisha James Jr., m-9/ /1834, Catherine Ann Poston)

SEPARATE BRANCH OF JAMES FAMILY

In Rush Co., Ind., at the same time as Thomas James and his son Elisha, were members of a separate James family, first found in North Carolina. Elisha James, Sr., was one of 12 brothers whose parents moved from N.C. to Sullivan Co., Tenn., circa 1800. And all of the brothers served in War of 1812.

1. ELISHA JAMES,Sr., b-circa 1770-75, presumably in N.C. He owned farms in Sullivan Co., Tenn., 1808-14; and was next found in 1820 census of Hamilton Co., Ohio. He bought a quarter section of land in Rush Co., Ind., 1823; and died in that county Oct.14,1841. His children:- (a) John J. (b) Lucinda L., m-Owen Ingersoll. (c) Amos. (d) Blanchey. (e) Samuel. (f) Walter, m-1/1/1833,Nancy Cones (g) Elisha,Jr.,(1814-1887), m-9/13/1834, Rush Co., Ind., Catherine Ann Poston, b-1819 in Ky., daughter of Elias Poston, Judge of Rush Co., Ind., Probate Court; and Baptist minister. (h) Jonathan. (i) Emeline, m-John Dewese. (j) Delilah, m-Daniel Parks. (k) Thomas (l) George. (m) Noah. (n) Frances.

The above child (g) Elisha,Jr., and Catherine(Poston) James, with their children, are shown in the 1850 Rush Co., Ind census. This family moved to Wabash Co., Ind., 1860; and thence to Mansfield, Ill., in 1870, where Elisha,Jr.,d-1877, and Catherine,1899.

2. WILLIAM JAMES, b-3/24/1794 in N.C; and d-9/13/1868. He m-Mary P. Kirtley, b-1/1/1794; and d-10/7/1873. Both bd-Forrest Cemetery, Ripley Twp., Rush Co., Ind. Their children:- William,Jr. (1827-1849).(b) George, b-1829. (c) Wiley, (8/13/1838 -11/7/1855) (d) Rebecca, b-1831; and d-11/22/1853. (e) John, d-11/6/1850.

Thomas James, b-1756, stated that he,was "a resident of Harford Co., Md., when he enlisted July 25,1776" during the Revolution. And there is strong reason to believe that both of these branches of the James family were descended from the same James forbear, in the 100 mile area surrounding Philadelphia.

JOHN CHOCKE,Sr., WIFE, MARY

His Will: Balt. Co.,Md. Bk.33; p.209; (3/16/1762 - 6/24/1765). Md. Testamentary Pcds. Bk.41; p.155; 6/24/1765; Execs: Wife, Mary; and son, George. Sureties: Thomas Miles, Jr; THOMAS JAMES.

Birthdates(Julian Calendar) "Gunpowder MM"(Quaker) Balt. Co.)

CHILDREN

1. MARGARET, b-1736/5/19
2. MARY, b-1737/12/30. m-Daniel Thompson
3. ELIZABETH, b-1739/12/23. m- / /1765? THOMAS JAMES. Son,Tudor. His estate: Md. Teste. Pcds. Bk.47; p.173; Mar.10,1777. His wife, Elizabeth, Admin. Her bond £ 5000. Sureties: George Chocke; John Chocke,Jr.(her brothers). Filed in Harford Co.
   Also see Md. Chancery Case #1292; Aug.26,1816: "Tudor James, son of Elizabeth James. Thomas James is belived to have been the father of Thomas, Jr.,(b-1756) by a former marriage.
4. SARAH, b-1741/1/10
5. GEORGE, b-1744/11/1. m-Apr.9,1771, Elizabeth Hughes. He inherited land, part of tracts, "Chocke's Addition," "Ogg King of Bashan."
6. MARTHA, b-1747/1/24. m-1st,Dec.25,1766, Alexander Smith. m-2nd, June 2,1771? HENRY JAMES (brother of above Thomas?) m-3rd, Aug.21,1782, Robert Heapes.
   Her children: (a) Priscilla, m-Titus Hollingshead. (b) HENRY JAMES. (c) THOMAS JAMES. (d) Nancy, m-Henry Hare. (e) Sarah, m-Thomas McGough. Also, children of her 3rd husband, being Robert, John, Abraham and Lyria Heaps. See Md. Chancery Bk.100 p.556; #1292; July Term, 1816, Baltimore, Md.
7. JOSHUA, b-1749/8/23. Inherited part of tracts, "Chocke's Reserve" and "Dulaney's Adventure."
8. JOHN, Jr., b-1749/8/23; and d-Sept.10,1810, intestate, with no children. He also inherited part of tracts, "Chocke's Reserve" and "Dulaney's Adventure." See Md. Chancery #1292.
9. TUDOR, b-1752/10/25. He also died, intestate, before John, leaving children: (a) Carvilla Chocke. (b) Avarilla Chocke Davis; Sarah Davis; Elizabeth Davis; Mary Davis.(Chancery#1292)
10. PRISCILLA, b-17__/ / . m-Edward Blaney

Md. Admin. Accts. Bk.55; p.277; Nov.11,1766:-(Harford Co., Md) Account of Mary Chocke, Admin., John Chocke, dec'd., Baltimore (now Harford) Co. The dec'd, John Chocke, left 10 children. Six paid off, each £ 19/10/11. Residue, Widow, and 4 children. Payments to children:- Margaret; Daniel Thompson (for wife, Mary); THOMAS JAMES (for wife, Elizabeth); George; Sarah; MARTHA (husband, later Henry James, dec'd., leaving children, HENRY JAMES,Jr; THOMAS JAMES; and other mentioned above, in Chancery #1292). Came Mary (Charke) Chocke, one of the people called Quakers, Executrix of John Chocke, late of Balt. Co., dec'd., and made solemn affirmation that the above acct is true. THOMAS JAMES; Thomas Miles,Sur.

Md. Chancery #1082; May 24,1813; Baltimore: Separate answer of ELIZABETH JAMES (widow of Thomas, dec'd) July 14,1813:"---that she resided in the family of her brother (Tudor) the Complainant, on the plantation comprising the land devised to him by his father, and the land called "Chocke's Reserve" for a considerable length of time; and was living with him at the time her brother, John, died Sept.10,1810.(Above unrecorded; Hall of Records,Annapolis).

Md. Chancery Bk.100; p.566; #1292; July Term,1816, at Baltimore: "That John Chocke died 10, Sept.1810, intestate and without heirs, leaving 2 brothers, Tudor, and George; and 2 sisters, Elizabeth James (widow of Thomas); and Mary Thompson; also 2 sisters who had died before John, being Martha, who intermarried with (HENRY) JAMES, leaving children: Priscilla Hollingshead; HENRY JAMES; THOMAS JAMES; Nancy Hare; Sarah McGough;(and children of her 3rd husband, Robert Heapes) being Robert, John, Abraham and Lyrias Heapes. The other deceased sister, Priscilla, leaving her children: John, Vincent, Mary, Margaret, Sarah, Elizabeth and Martha Blaney. (She m-Edward Blaney).

JACOB WEAVER, m-ANNA BOWMAN, daughter of Wendel Bowman.
He and his brothers, HENRY and GEORGE, came from Switzerland during 1715-30, and settled in "WEAVER VALLEY" (WEBER TEAL) Earle Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa.
Another brother, JOHN, was the co-purchaser of 500 acres on 10/17/1717, one mile north of Lampeter Square, West Lampeter Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa. (Deed Bk.C; V.3; p.367; 6/14/1793)

CHILDREN (Born in Earle Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa)

1. Jacob,
It is believed that he moved to what is now northern Shenandoah Co. Va., with or about the same time as his brother, HENRY. There, John, Jacob and Abraham Weaver bought 563 acres from David Davis, 11/26/1788. He died / /1802
Children: (a) Jacob (b) John (c) David, to Ohio. 5 daughters

2. Samuel,

3. John, (1723-1803) m-Barbara Buchwalter, (1730-1796)

* 4. GEORGE, b-1733; d-5/ /1782, Lancaster Co. Pa
m-1762? Frances-Verena, daughter of Wolfrich-Ulrich & Frances (Herr-Hare) Brechbühl-Brechbiel-Brackbill of Lancaster Co. Pa.
His Estate: Miscellaneous Bk. 1782-84; p.26; 6/4/1782; Admrs were her brothers John and Benjamin
Children: also further details on FOLLOWING PAGE.

5. Henry, b-17 ; He m-17 , Veronica Hare, daughter of Christian & Veronica Herr-Hare
In 1754 and 1756, he bought 2 tracts comprising 125 acres in Caernarvon Twp., which he sold to his brother, GEORGE, 2/13/1763. It is believed he moved to the nearby village of Strasburg at this time, where he was still living on 2/17/1774, when he also sold his brother, GEORGE, 2 tracts containing 230 on Connestoga Creek, which included a grist mill and dam. After the death of his brother Geo., in 1782, he repurchased 156 acres of the former's estate on Connestoga Creek, including the mill and dam.
Prior to 6/3/1788, he had moved to what is now Shenandoah Co. Va., when he bought 200 acres on Cedar Creek, near Strasburg, Va.

6. Anna, (1728-1805) m-Christian Rutt, (1728-1804)

7. Mary,

8. Elizabeth, m-Peter Eby

9. Barbara, m-Peter Gander

SOURCES
"Blog Annals of Lancaster Co. Pa." Beers, pp.325; 788; 1144.
"Annals of Connestoga Valley" Mast & Simpson, p.657
"Notes & Queries" A.V., 1899, Egle, p.15
Delbert L. Gratz, RR#2; Box 155, Bluffton, Ohio

GEORGE WEAVER,b-1733; d-5/ /1782 (both in Lancaster Co. Pa., son of Jacob & Anna(Bowman)Weaver of Earle Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa.

He m-1762? Frances-Verena, daughter of Wolfrich-Ulrich and Frances(Herr-Hare)Brechbühl-Brechbiel-Brackbill of Lancaster Co.

His estate: Miscellaneous Bk.1782-84; p.26; 6/4/1782; Admrs., were her brothers, John & Benjamin. "He died about the month of May 1782, leaving his widow and 7 children, all of whom were minors"

After most of her children had been educated in Lancaster Co., the widow, Frances, sold on 5/14/1787 the 200 acres(received 4/21/1759 from her father's estate). Soon thereafter, she moved with her children, to Middletown, Frederick Co. Va., where she bought 135 acres from Martin Cartmell on 6/8/1790. On 4/2/1797, she had moved to nearby Stephensburg (now Stephens City). And on 3/20/1798, she was joined by her son George and his wife, Mary, in the sale of Lots #71 & #132 in Stephensburg.

CHILDREN (Born in Caernarvon Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa.)

1. Henry,b-10/10/1763; d-2/25/1798
m-1788, Mary Good,(1766-1814)dau of Robt & Jane(Davis)Good.
Children: (a) Davies; Wife, Frances,b-1793 (b) Henry,(11/25/1794-8/3/1852) (c) Mrs Scott (d) Mrs Balie

2. Ann,(12/25/1765-3/25/1855)
m-10/21/1828? Matthias Shirk, Uniontown, Ohio. Son, David.

3. Frances,(5/10/1768-4/25/1796) m-Mr Perry

* 4. GEORGE,b-12/20/1770; d-1/29/1853, Lawrenceburg, Ind
m-6/29/1790, Stephensburg, Va., Mary V. Wilson,(1770-1831) daughter of James & Jane Wilson of Berkeley Co. W.Va.
Children: also further details on FOLLOWING PAGE

5. Elizabeth,b-12/1/1772; d-3/14/1864, Dearborn Co. Ind.
m-8/8/1793, by Elisha Phelps, Minister, Methodist Church, Stephensburg, Va., to Elijah Sparks, Methodist Minister,b-c1770, Queen Anne Co. Va; d-5/1/1815, enroute horseback to Virginia.

It is believed her mother, Frances, accompanied them to Campbell Co. Ky., and later to Covington in 1800. In 1806 they joined her brother, Capt John Weaver, in Dearborn Co. Ind. Previously, Rev. Sparks had begun the study of law, and was one of the three lawyers in early Lawrenceburg, Ind. On 3/1/1813, his brother-in-law, George Weaver had joined in a petition for appointment of Elijah Sparks as Territorial Judge, to which office he was appointed on 1/16/1814. Their daughter married William S. Durbin, being the parents of Winfield Taylor Durbin, Governor of Indiana,1901-05

6. Samuel,b-10/15/1775; d-10/4/1808, Natchez, Miss.

7. John,b-5/21/1777; d-10/1/1841, Lawrenceburg, Ind.
m-8/8/1790, by Simon Haar, Minister, Evangelical Lutheran Church, Stephensburg, Va., to Rebecca Cartmell

Prior to 1806, they had moved to Dearborn Co. Ind., where he was a Captain of U.S. Troops, commanding blockhouses in that area. In 1820 he was a Director of the Lawrenceburg Library Co; alsowith his brother, GEORGE, a Director of the Farmers and Mechanics Bank. He was Sheriff of Dearborn Co., 1837

NOTES

GEORGE WEAVER,(1733-1782) bought from his brother, Henry, 2 land tracts comprising 125 acres in Caernarvon Twp., Lancaster Co. on 2/13/1763; also 2 land tracts comprising 230 acres, including a a grist mill and dam, on Connestoga Creek. After his death in 1782 his widow, Frances, sold the 230 acre plantation in Caernarvon Twp on 9/28/1782, of which the brother, Henry, repurchased 156 acres, including the grist mill and dam on Connestoga Creek, originally sold to GEORGE on 2/17/1774

GEORGE WEAVER,2nd,b-12/20/1770, son of George & Frances (Brechbiel)Weaver of Caernarvon Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa. He moved to Frederick Co. Va., with his mother during 1788-90.

He m-6/29/1790, by Simon Haar, Minister, Evangelical Lutheran Church, Stephensburg, Va., to MARY V. WILSON,b-1770, daughter of James & Jane Wilson of Berkley Co. (See Will: James Wilson in Berkeley Co. W.Va: Bk.5; p.192; Proved 3/15/1815)

At some time prior to 1811, they had settled between WILSONS and Tanners Creeks, in Dearborn Co. Ind., at the village of Cambridge (now extinct) near Lawrenceburg. It is believed that they left Frederick Co. Va., circa 1798.

The 1820 U.S. Census of Franklin Co. Ind.,(which then adjoined Dearborn Co.) revealed a George Weaver and family. And it is possible that they had moved several miles to the north for some time. However, on 1/3/1820, George Weaver and his brother, John, were elected as Directors of the Farmers & Mechanics Bank (now the People's National Bank).

The wife, Mary V., died 9/1/1831, "in the 62nd year of her age." Her gravestone is in the "OLD SECTION" of the Greendale Cemetery, which is composed of the graves removed from two other Lawrenceburg cemeteries, later covered by new Ohio River Levees. He survived his wife over a score of years, and died 1/29/1853.

CHILDREN

1. James Wilson,b-1792, in Frederick Co. Va; and moved to Dearborn Co. Ind., with his parents. During the War of 1812, he enlisted in Capt. J. Sortwell's Co., Ind. Militia, 4/3/1813.

He m-12/5/1816, at Newport, Ky., Mary F. Perry,b-1792. Later they moved to Wilmington, nearby, for a period of years. He died 2/15/1873, at Aurora, Dearborn Co. Ind. (See his Pension application, War of 1812; Ind.#22,418, U.S. Archives Washington, D.C: also his biography in following pages.

2. Son, (See U.S. Census; 1820; 1830; Dearborn Co. Ind.)

3. Elizabeth,b-c1798 and d-prior 1830.
m-18 , Jacob Blasdell of Lawrenceburg.
Son: George Weaver Blasdell (according to Jas H. Ewbank of Lawrenceburg. See U.S. Census: 1820; 1830; Dearborn Co. Ind.

4. Samuel,b-1800-02. See U.S. Census; 1820; 1830; Dearborn Co.

5. Son,b-1802-04; and died under 8 Yrs. U.S. Cen. 1820; 1830.

6. George,3rd,b-1810
?m-10/25/1843, Lawrenceburg, Maria Catherine Brown
(See U.S. Census; 1820; 1830; Dearborn Co. Marriages.)

* 7. FRANCES SARAH,b-7/27/1812, Dearborn Co. Ind.
m-3/12/1829, by Daniel Newton, Minister, Lawrenceburg, to JAMES RABB,b-12/11/1805, Staunton, Va., son of George Adam & Elizabeth(James)Rabb of Lawrenceburg Twp. She d-10/10/1869; and he d-12/27/1891, both at the home of their son, Dr John H. Rabb, at Vincennes, Ind. There they were buried at Greenlawn Cemetery. See RABB FAMILY and Bible records elsewhere herein.

8. Zerelda,b-3/3/1819 (Rabb Bible) in Dearborn Co.
m-5/2/1839, Lawrenceburg, Silas Rawson (Dearborn Marriages)

GEORGE WEAVER, in or prior to 1811, had settled in the village of Cambridge (now extinct) 5 miles north of Lawrenceburg, Ind. He was a voter in the elections, Apr.3,1809, Dearborn Co., Ind. Terr.

"Among the first land sales, in Lawrenceburg Twp., by the U.S. Govt., --- Twp.5; Rn.1 West; a portion of Sec.17, in 1811 to George Weaver---." ("A" p.410) See references on following page.

"George Weaver selected a tract just east of David Rees, between Tanners and Wilsons Creeks, where he lived with his family a number of years, honored and respected. His son, SAMUEL, was one of the most chivalrous, high toned, daring young men that graced the forrest homes of the period---, the captain at the husking, the first to lead off at the country dance, the acknowledged leader in all deeds of danger, generous to a fault, liberal without measure, and an acceptable visitor in any society." ("B"p.184).

Col."Pinkney James, afterwards of Rising Sun, about 1809, purchased the land where that part of Lawrenceburg, called NEWTOWN, lies, and platted it. He gave it the name of EDENBOROUGH--(and) in the year 1811, sold the ground to Stephen Ludlow, GEORGE WEAVER JOHN WEAVER and Thomas Porter. The exact description was from Tate St., in a direct line to the meandering of Tanners Creek, to a point where the north line of the old graveyard struck it, thence east to where the old fence north and south divided the new addition from the city dirt lot." ("B" p.257)

George Weaver joined in a petition, recommending(Rev.)Elijah Sparks, as Judge of the Territorial Court, Mar.1,1813. And the latter was appointed to that office on Jan.16,1814.

"In 1816, George Weaver erected a two oxen sawmill in Newtown, a section of--(Lawrenceburg) which had grown up secondary to the (Ohio) river shore community, back on slightly higher ground--." ("B"p.236). "During the period 1815-20, a bank was organized under the name of the Farmers and Mechanics Bank (now People's National Bank)--on High St. Its board of directors, elected at the annual election, Jan.3,1820, was -- GEORGE WEAVER, JOHN WEAVER." ("B"325)

"In 1826, George Weaver had a ferry over Tanners Creek (adjoining his farm). ("B" p.449)

"JAMES WILSON WEAVER, was one of the most truly worthy men that graced the frontier settlements. He rendered valuable service in defending the homes of the pioneers from the Indians, and was always regarded as the bravest of the brave. Capt. James W. Weaver was often called on to lead his company in driving back the savage foe that threatened to destroy all the pale faces on this side of the Ohio River. Less worthy heroes have had books written in praise; while may of those who defended this country and preserved its pioneers from the tomahawk and the scalping knife rest alone in the menory of their old associates, or their immediate descendants, to do them justice and preserve their name from the tomb of forgetfulness. Capt. Weaver was an enterprising business man, and was among the first to engage in running boats down the river loaded with the surplus produce of the county, which he continued for a number of years. Many will remember him for his promptness and fair dealing; his word was as good as his bond; he prized his honor as his life and would as soon have parted with the one as the other." ("B" p.183). "From 1812-15 the country was settled rapidly ---many of the settlers showed a preference to the vicinity of Wilmington (5 miles southwest of Lawrenceburg) and about the year 1815 the town was laid out. Capt. James Weaver---established the first store in the new village. He kept a small stock of goods in a cabin built of Buckeye logs." ("A" p.481). "Among "the principal business men of Lawrenceburg, 1815-20, (were)---JAMES WEAVER." ("A" p.234). The city Directory, 1858-59, shows that he was still active as a commission merchant. ("B" p.276)

"The WEAVERS and other early families were buried on the outskirts of the village (Wilmington or Lawrenceburg?) in the old public graveyard and new cemetery." ("A" p.486)

During the War of 1812, James Wilson Weaver enlisted at Lawrenceburg, Ind., Apr.3,1813, in Capt. J. Sortwell's Co., Indiana Militia. The pension affidavit of his widow, Mary F. (Perry) Weaver, Feb.8,1879, shows that:- She was 87 years old (b-1792); that she married her husband Dec.5,1816, at New Port, Ky; that he died Feb.15,1873. The affidavit of her son-in-law, Eber Sherman, Feb.8, 1879, shows that:- He married, Sept.5,1843, Mary Eliza Weaver, daughter of James Wilson and Mary F. (Perry) Weaver; that the WEAVER FAMILY BIBLE shows the marriage date and place of her father and mother. The affidavit of Mary Eliza (Weaver) Sherman, Feb. 8,1879, show that:- She was born Apr.30,1818.(Pension #Ind. 22118)

The deed records of Dearborn Co., Ind., whow that James Wilson Weaver sold his lands in Aurora, Jan.15,1867; also a lot in Wilmington, Apr.30,1867. He died in Aurora, Feb.15,1873.

JOHN WEAVER, was "among---(Lawrenceburg's) young men" in 1813. He was a director of "The Library Co." in 1820. Also on Jan.3,1820 his brother, George, and he were elected directors of the Farmers and Mechanics Bank, on High St.(now People's Nat. Bank).("B"235).

"John Weaver, at one time, Sheriff (1837) and a brother to Mrs. Elizabeth Sparks, was then a U.S. Officer, and with a small Command, occupied one of the block houses in what is now Dearborn Co." ("A" p.149).

He died at some time prior to Mar.26,1868, on which date an Administrator was appointed for his estate. No list of heirs appears in the Dearborn Co., Court records.

ELIZABETH WEAVER, sister of John, was the wife of Elijah Sparks, a Methodist Minister. They lived in Campbell Co., Ky., and later at Covington. After moving to Lawrenceburg in 1806, he practiced law, and was appointed a Territorial Judge. ("A"pp.149; 916)

DAVIS WEAVER, "was another of this family that was prominent about the time of the War of 1812, and for a short time after. He is spoken of in the writings of the early period, as a genial, pleasant gentleman, fond of good company and enjoyed a good story or an inoffensive joke. He could not do too much for a friend, and as a business man was straightforward and law abiding citizen. ("B" p.184). On June 25,1827, Davis Weaver was one of the members of Lodge No.4 (Masonic) at Lawrenceburg. ("B" p.411)

SAMUEL WEAVER, (unidentified) and his wife, Catherine (Robinson) Weaver, were natives of Berkeley Co., W. Va. They married in Clermont Co., Ohio, and settled near Batavia, where they resided until their deaths, the mother in 1859, at age 60, and the father in 1863, at 66. They were the parents of 12 children:- Charles E; William; Asenath; Sarah; Amanda; Elijah; Catherine M; Rebecca; Samuel M; Margaret; Francis C; Elizabeth. Samuel M., was a doctor; Postmaster at Dillsborough; government revenue gauger; township trustee; Mason; Methodist. He was b-Feb.24,1834; and d- July, 1883.

PETER WEAVER, (unidentified) was a voter on Apr.3,1809, in a Dearborn Co., Ind., election.

GEORGE WEAVER, (unidentified) enlisted in Co."C" 139th Indiana Regt., in the Spring of 1864, during the Civil War. He was probably the son of George,Sr., or one of his brothers.

SOURCES:- Histories and page numbers of above abstracts.
"A" "Dearborn, Ohio & Switzerland Co's., Ind."1885, Weakly Harram.
"B" "Dearborn Co., Ind." Shaw, 1915.
"Notes & Queries" Egle, A.V.,1899, p.15.

LANCASTER CO.,PA.,DEED BK"Y" p.48; March 19,1784;
13, Feb.1763: FROM Henry Weaver and Veronica (Fronica) his wife, TO GEORGE WEAVER, both of Lancaster Co., (2 tracts) land for £ 700: being 125 acres in Earle Twp., adjoining John McIlvaine John Mendenhall; Archibald McCurdy. Same being lands bought by Henry Weaver on 15, May 1754; and 10, Jan.1756.

LANCASTER CO.,PA.,DEED BK."Q" p.195; Recorded 22, March 1775;
17, Feb.1774: FROM: HENRY WEAVER of STRASSBURG VILLAGE, and FONICA, his wife; TO: HIS BROTHER, GEORGE WEAVER of CAERNARVON TWP. (2 tracts) 230 acres of land, for £ 2240; lying on Conestoga Creek, including a MILL and DAM. Same being lands which Henry Weaver bought from Peter Lite, 1771-73.
Witnesses: John (Brackbill) Brechbiel; William Densherr.

LANCASTER CO.,PA.,MISCELLANEIOUS BK. 1782-84; p.26;
June 4,1782; Petition of John and Benjamin Brechbiel, Administrators of estate of GEORGE WEAVER, dec'd., late of Caernarvon Twp., who died intestate*with plantation of 230 acres, LEAVING WIDOW (FRANCES BRECHBIEL WEAVER, SISTER OF JOHN and BENJAMIN) and SEVEN CHILDREN WHO ARE YET MINORS. Personal estate £ 333/5/6; and debts £ 1479/4/8, leaving unpaid total of £ 1145/19/2. Administrators do now petition Court, for sale of plantation, to discharge debts mentioned; and to educate children. Court so orders sale 28,June 1782. *("died about the month of May 1782")
p.59: Land offered 28, Juen 1782, but no bidders. Sale ordered for 28, Sept.1782.
p.86: Land offered 28, Sept.1782; and bought by HENRY WEAVER (brother of George, dec'd) for £ 1752, being £ 600 then; and £ 200 yearly, until paid.

LANCASTER CO.,PA.,DEED BK."W" p.182: Recorded May 11,1784:
13, Dec.1782; (Mortgage) Between Henry Weaver of Caernarvon Twp. and John and Benjamin Brackbill, Administrators of Estate of GEORGE WEAVER, dec'd., late of Caernarvon Twp.
WHEREAS, Henry Weaver made 5 obligations dated 30,Dec.1783 to Administrators, for £ 1752; Being £ 876 in following, to wit: £224 on Oct.1,1784; and £ 200 on Oct.1,1785; £ 200 on Oct.1,1786; £ 200 on Oct.1,1787; £ 52 on Oct.1,1788. Above payments covering 156 acres on Connestoga Creek, Caernarvon Twp., adjoining James Davis; crossing millrace; adjoining John Diller; _____ Newswander.
Witnesses: Henry and Faithful Slaymaker.
(In margin):- This mortgage assigned to Jacob Neff (brother-in-law of Frances (Brechbiel) Weaver, widow of George (dec'd.)
(Lancaster Co. Deed Bk."HH" p.602: 13,June 1795. Satisfaction of above mortgage, given by Jacob and John Neff).

LANCASTER CO.,DEED BK."GG" p.125; Recorded 7,Nov.1787:
14,May 1787: FROM: FRANCES WEAVER of Caernarvon Twp: TO Christian Shaup of Strasburg Twp.
WHEREAS, John Brackbill and Anna (Hare) his wife; Benjamin Brackbill; Jacob Neff and Anna his wife, late Anna Brackbill, which said John, Benjamin and Anna Neff are the CHILDREN of WOLFRICH (BRECHBIEL) BRACKBILL, late of Lancaster Co., which by their indenture dated 21,April 1759, sold unto FRANCES BRACKBILL (now Frances Weaver) who being also a daughter of Wolfrich, dec'd.1739
FRANCES does now convey 200 acres, for £ 2100, adjoining Jacob Castner; Henry Shaup; Alexander Friedly. Being same land patented to FRANCES BRACKBILL 23,May 1761 (Land Office Bk."AA"Vol.T; p.237)
Witnesses: Jacob Neff; Everhard Gruber.
(NOTE, by JWE: Frances, b-1738-43, m-George Weaver after this date

FREDERICK CO.,VA.,DEED BK.21; p.887; 3,June 1788;
FROM: Abraham Snapp and Magdalene his wife, of Frederick Co.
TO: HENRY WEAVER, of LANCASTER CO., PA: for £ 400: Two hundred acres on Cedar Creek, adjoining David Logan---.
Wit: Peter Snapp (Sgd) Abraham Snapp
Peter Senseny Magdalene (X) Snapp.

FREDERICK CO.,VA.,DEED BK.24B; p.134; 1,June 1790;
FROM: Margaret Davis, and John Darlington, Execs., Will of David Davis; also John and Gabriel Davis, sons and heirs.
TO: JOHN JACOB WEAVER, and Abraham Weaver, all of Frederick Co; For £ 1900, Penna. Currency; 563 acres in Frederick Co., Va., WHEREON SAID WEAVERS NOW LIVE, and sold to them by the late David Davis, 26,Nov.1788. This land first conveyed by deed of mortgage release from ABEL JAMES of Philadelphia 11,May 1789. Being land adjoining James Wood; John Darlington; Aaron Mercer; Wm. Holliday.
Witnesses: SAMUEL WEAVER: Gabriel Darlington.

FREDERICK CO.,VA.,DEED BK.25; p.108; 1,April 1797; 2,April 1797;
FRANCES B. WEAVER, of Frederick Co: TO: HENRY WEAVER of same.
For $300; 3 acres & 25 Pls., adjoining Middletown, Frederick Co.
Being part of 135 acres conveyed from MARTIN CARTMELL to FRANCES WEAVER 8,June 1790 (Sgd) Frances (X) Weaver.

FREDERICK CO.,VA.,DEED BK.25; p.112; 2,April 1797;
FROM: HENRY WEAVER and (REV) ELIJAH SPARKS TO: FRANCES WEAVER, all of Frederick Co., Va: for $100; 5 acres, commonly called Out Lot #132, in vicinity of Stephensburg, Frederick Co.,
(Sgd) Elijah Sparks; H. Weaver.

FREDERICK CO.,VA.,SUP. CT.,DEED BK.3; p.350; 20,March 1798:
FROM: FRANCES WEAVER: GEORGE WEAVER (Jr) and MARY his wife:
TO: David Wilson, all of Frederick Co; for £ 50; Out Lots #71, and #132 on the plat of Stephensburg, each containing 5 acres. Said lot #71 originally conveyed from John Brounley and Betsy his wife (Frederick Co.,Va.,Deed Bk.22; p.499; 3,Dec.1791); And lot #132, conveyed from (HENRY) WEAVER, and (ELIJAH) SPARKS, to FRANCES WEAVER (Frederick Co.,Va.,Deed Bk.25; p.112; 2,April 1797)
Wit: Jacob Steley; Andrew Pillman; (Sgd) Frances (X) Weaver
Jacob Miller; John Dowdall George Weaver
Recorded 10,April 1798. Mary Weaver
James G. Dowdall & Joseph Caldwell, Justices; Whereas Mary Weaver cannot conveniently travel to Dist Ct. at Winchester---that they take such separate acknowledgment. Done; 7,April 1798

BERKELEY CO.,VA.,WILL BK.5; p.192; (4/6/1814 - 3/13/1815)
Will: JAMES WILSON. WIFE, JANE.
CHILDREN: James,(Jr); MARY WEAVER (wife of George,Jr.); Elizabeth (wife of Joseph Baldwin); Sarah (wife of _____Newell); Jane (wife of _____ Roberts).
Execs: James Stephenson; Abraham Bell.
Wit: James Bell; William Maslin.

MARRIAGE RECORDS: FREDERICK CO., VA:
GEORGE WEAVER & POLLY WILSON, June 29,1790, Simon Haar, Min.
JOHN WEAVER & REBECCA CARTMELL, Aug.8,1790, Simon Haar, Min.
ELIZABETH WEAVER & ELIJAH SPARKS,Aug.8,1793, Eli. Phelps,Min.
(Parent: FRANCES WEAVER: John B. Tilden, Security).

SHENANDOAH CO.,VA.,WILL BK."H" p.173; 9,March 1812:
JACOB WEAVER, Decd: Isaac Weaver, Jr; and David Weaver, Administrators; Settlement:-Heirs, John Weaver; Adam Peters (m-Mary Weaver, 11/25/1803); Jacob Gander (m-Eve Weaver, 3/12/1799); E.Stover; C. Hildebrand; Peter Lite. Original estate appraisal, 1802.

Sinclair.

Buckley

THOMAS SINCLAIR, b-prior 1760;
He m-1st,

He m-2nd, / /17 , Jane Blackburn, b-12/10/1768, daughter of Edward J., and Margaret (Harrison) Blackburn. He was the nephew of Col. Richard Blackburn of Rippon Lodge, near Dumfries, Va.

Jane lived near "The Falls Church" Fairfax Co. Va., originally built by her great Uncle, Col. Blackburn. See BLACKBURN FAMILY.

Thos. Sinclair's Will; Fairfax Co. Bk.L; p.209; (2/24/1818 - 4/20/1818). Extrs., Wife, Jane; Eli Offut. Wit., Samuel Smith; Brother-in-law, Edw. L. Blackburn, and latters daughter, Elizabeth Wheeler. Will mentioned SON, THOMAS; Daughter, Nancy Grimes, Decd; and daughter, Mary Harding, Decd., whose two youngest daughters were Harriet Eliza and Mary Ann Harding. See below.

Jane (Blackburn) Sinclair's Will: Fairfax Co. Bk.R; p.322; (6/12/1834 - 4/20/1835). Will mentioned SON, ROBERT BLACKBURN; also Thomas Blackburn, Elizabeth Wheeler Kidwell and Willemira Summers, children of her brother, Edw. L. Blackburn, Extr. Wit., Spencer Ball; William Ball; Edw. Ball; John Blackburn.

CHILDREN

*1. THOMAS BENJAMIN, b- / /1782; d-3/15/1835, Age 53, Fairfax Co.
m-1st, / /18 , Mildred Buckley, b-9/5/1787; d-7/12/1822, daughter of Joshua, Sr., and Mildred (Thomas?) Buckley of Fairfax Co., See BUCKLEY FAMILY elsewhere herein.

m-2nd, 3/29/1823, Zipporah Buckley, b- / /18 , daughter of John H. Buckley, Sr., eldest brother of his 1st wife, Mildred, both being children of Joshua Buckley, Sr.

Thos B. Sinclair'S Estate: Fairfax Co Bk.S; p.442; 5/22/1838; AUSTIN L. ADAMS, Admin., DBN., who m-Harriet Eliza Harding, below.

2. NANCY, b- / /17 ;
m- / /18 , Grimes.

3. MARY, b- / /17 ;
m- / /18 , Harding.

Their "youngest daughters" were:- (a) Mary Ann, (b) Harriet Eliza, b- / /18 ; m-12/25/1823, AUSTIN L. ADAMS, son of Wesley and Ann (Summers) Adams. Austin L. Adams was the Admin., Estate of above son, Thos. B. Sinclair, and latter's son, Lemuel; also Guardian of other sons, William F., and John W. Sinclair. See following page.

4. ROBERT BLACKBURN,

NOTES

William & Mary Mag; S.2; V.6 ; p.353: Bible of WESLEY ADAMS, who moved from Alexandria, Va. to Tallahassee, Fla., and later to Thomasville, Ga., where he was buried;- "Wesley Adams, son of William and Ann (Wren) Adams, m-2nd, 2/14/1796, Ann Summers. CHILDREN:- AUSTIN LAWYER ADAMS, m-12/25/1823, Harriet Harding, above. Ann Elizabeth Adams, m-12/24/1822, Richard Harding. Seth Samuel Adams, m-6/9/1842, Mary Frances BRYANT of Boston."

Fairfax Co. Deed Bk.2G; p.412; (12/30/1806 - 11/19/1807); Sarah Ann (Buckley) Broadwater, Widow (sister of Joshua Buckley, Sr., who m-1st, Benj. Harris; m-2nd, Col. Chas Broadwater). She leased 274 acres on NORTH RUN (of Holmes Run, near Falls Church) to THOMAS SINCLAIR, who m-Jane Blackburn.

U.S. Census, 1810, Fairfax Co., Va:- THOMAS SINCLAIR: 1 male over 45; 1 Female over 45; 6 slaves. (Only Sinclair in Fairfax Co).

THOMAS BENJAMIN SINCLAIR, b- / /1782; d-3/15/1835 in Fairfax Co.,Va., Age 53, son of Thomas Sinclair
He m-1st, / /18 , Mildred Buckley, b-9/5/1787; d-7/12/1822, daughter of Joshua,Sr., and Mildred (Thomas?) Buckley of Fairfax Co., Va. See BUCKLEY FAMILY elsewhere herein.
He m-2nd, 3/29/1823 at Fairfax Va., Zipporah Buckley, b- / /18 , daughter of John H. Buckley,Sr., eldest brother of his 1st wife, Mildred, both children of Joshua Buckley,Sr.
Thos B. Sinclair Estate; Fairfax Co. Will Bk.S; p.26; 8/1/1836. Also p.31; 9/11/1836. Also p.294; 11/20/1837; Admin., Son, Lemuel Sinclair. Also p.442; 5/22/1838, Austin L. Adams,Admin,DBN.
Zipporah B. Sinclair, Will; Fairfax Co. Bk.S; p.75;(10/28/1836 - 12/19/1836). Also p.442; 5/22/1838. Her brother, Zephaniah Buckley, Extr. Her brother-in-law, Wm. Bernard Sears, to be Gdn., of her children, Elizabeth, Thomas F., and Jane Catherine.(P.76) Wit: Wm. B. Sears; Henry Garrard; Moses Caton. Surety, W.T. Allen.
This family lived in Loudoun, Pr. William and Fairfax Co's.

CHILDREN

*1. NIMROD H., b-1/30/1809 in Loudoun Co; d-3/30/1881 in Covington, Ky.
m-1st, 1/3/1834, at Lexington, Ky., Sarah Ann Mansell Randall, b-10/5/1803/6, in Anne Arundel Co., Md., daughter of Brice Chew and Susannah (Porter) Randall, who had moved to Lexington, Ky.
m-2nd, 7/4/1843, Nancy F. Baker (1/11/1814 - 9/24/1902).
His Will: Kenton Co., Ky. Bk.3; p.184; (3/13/1879 - 4/7/1881)
For further details see following pages.

2. LEMUEL G., b-10/15/1812;
*His Will: Fairfax Co. Bk.S; p.93; (10/31/1836 - 3/21/1837);
*Non-Cupative Will, made at home of Austin L. Adams, Admin.
Estate to his sister, Eleanor Ann. p.219; 5/23/1837, Inv. by Thomas G. Smith; John Smith. p.294; 11/20/1837, Lemuel, Admin, Estate of Thos B. Sinclair, his father, before his own death.

3. ELEANOR ANN, b-12/25/1814

4. WILLIAM F., b-2/15/1817;
Fairfax Co. Will Bk.S; p.73; 12/19/1836; Austin L. Adams, Gdn.

5. JOHN W., b-6/29/1819;
Fairfax Co. Will Bk.S; p.73; 12/19/1836; Austin L. Adams, Gdn.
Lived in Alexandria, Va., when he bought 50 acres, adjoining Dabney Ball and Ravenswood (Fairfax Co.Bk.3Q; p.35; 9/9/1850).

6. IRA B., b-7/12/1822; d-7/20/1822.(Mother, Mildred, died).

7. LEONARD, b-1/3/1825; d-prior to 1836.

8. ELIZABETH, b-6/22/1827;
m- / /18 , Walpole

9. THOMAS B., b-2/15/1829; d-4/5/1886 in Fairfax Co.,Va.
m-10/25/1853, at Presbyterian Church, Alexandria, Va., by Rev. L.W. Bates, to Priscilla Lawson, b-5/18/1828; d- / /1880
(Mrs. Marguerite (Carl) Schondau, their Gr-daughter; DAR#243.459)

10. JANE CATHERINE, b-1/25/1832;
m- / /18 , L.T. Monahan.
(Mrs. Wm. Douglas, 1623 Bryden Rd., Columbus, O., grand daughter)

NOTE: Bible of JOSHUA BUCKLEY,Sr., now in possession of above Mrs. William Douglas, his great great grand daughter.

Nimrod H. Sinclair, son of Thomas Benjamin Sinclair and his first wife, Mildred Buckley, was born Jan.30,1809, "in Loudoun Co. Va." as related to his children.

Some time after this, his parents had moved presumably to Haymarket, Prince William Co., Va., where they were apparently living at their home on lot #98, at the time of his mother's death on July 12,1822. This untimely passing left the father with four or five very young children.

On Mar.29,1823, at Fairfax, Va., the father Thomas Benjamin, married his second wife, Zipporah Buckley, daughter of John H. Buckley,who was the eldest brother of his first wife, Mildred.

When the home in Haymarket was sold on May 24,1823, this family had moved up across Bull Run, into Fairfax Co., in the area south of Centerville, Va. In fact, the lands connected with the early Blackburn, Buckley and Sinclair families were located near both the northern and southern ends of the Loudoun-Fairfax Counties boundary line, at that time. And this probably accounted for the fact that Nimrod was born "in Loudoun Co."

When quite young, as related by Nimrod to his children, his father, Thomas,"gave him $100, and a horse, with which to go to Kentucky and make his fortune." This adventure, in later years, proved eminently successful.

On Jan.3,1834 (1/21/1834, Fayette Co., Ky., Marriages) at Lexington, Ky., Nimrod Sinclair married Sarah (Sally) Ann Mansell Randall, born Oct.5,1803/6, in Anne Arundel Co., Md., daughter of Brice Chew and Susannah (Porter) Randall, who had moved to Fayette Co., Ky.

Several years later, this family had moved to Warsaw, Ky., on the Ohio River, where he became a prosperous and prominent merchant. It is believed that while living in Warsaw, his young daughter, Susan Eleanor, became acquainted with young John Henry Rabb, son of James Rabb, who was also a merchant in Warsaw. For further details of this romance, see the RABB FAMILY, ehlsewhere herein.

Mr. Sinclair was saddened by the losses of his daughter, Ann, in the latter part of 1841; and his wife, Sally, on Oct.28,1842, who left two young daughters.

On July 4,1843, presumably in Warsaw, Mr. Sinclair married, second, Nancy F. Baker, born Jan.11,1814.

It was during this period that he moved to Covington, Ky; and established a prosperous marcantile firm across the river in Cincinnati, Ohio. He continued this business in Cincinnati, while residing at 1024 Scott St., in Covington. And, at the time of his death he was a comparatively wealthy man.

During his earlier years, Mr. Sinclair was not actively interested in religion, but at about the mid century mark, he endeavored to retrieve this lost time by joining in the active work and support of the Scott Street Methodist Episcopal Church in Covington.

He died in Covington on Mar.30,1881. After a funeral service conducted by the Rev. George S. Savage, he was interred at the Spring Grove Cemetery in Cincinnati. His second wife survived him some twenty one years, dying on Sept.24,1902. She was also buried at the Spring Grove Cemetery beside her departed husband.

Of his ten children, Mr. Sinclair was survived by, Susan Eleanor, who married Dr. John H. Rabb of Vincennes, Ind; William Bryant; Mary Elizabeth, who married Thomas G. Randall; Leslie Devore; Alice Matilda, who married George W. Hill of Covington; Virgil I; and Charles Bowman.

In his Will, the Widow, Nancy F., was nominated as Executrix. The disposition of his Estate remained under her care and supervision.(Kenton,Co.,Ky., Will Bk.3; p.184; (3/13/1879 - 4/7/1881).

NIMROD H. SINCLAIR, b-1/30/1809, in LOUDOUN CO., Va; and d-3/30/1881, in Covington, Ky.

He m-1st, 1/3/1834, at Lexinton, Ky.(Fayette Co., Ky. Marriages, 1/21/1834) Sarah Ann Mansell Randall, b-10/5/1803/6, in Anne Arundel Co., Md., daughter of Brice Chew and Susannah(Porter) Randall, who had moved to Fayette Co.,Ky. She d-10/28/1842

He m-2nd, 7/4/1843, Nancy F. Baker (1/11/1814 - 9/24/1902).

His Will: Kenton Co.,Ky.Bk.3; p.184; (3/13/1879 - 4/7/1881).

CHILDREN

1. SUSAN ELEANOR, b-10/12/1834, in Lexington, Ky; and d-7/19/1910 at Vincennes, Ind.

She m-1/10/1853, at Aberdeen, Ohio, Dr. John Henry Rabb, b-4/6/1830, near Lawrenceburg, Ind; and d-2/14/1898, at Vincennes, Ind., son of James and Frances (Weaver) Rabb, then living at Warsaw, Ky. See RABB FAMILY elsewhere herein.

2. MILDRED THOMAS, b-9/24/1838; d-6/15/1844.

3. EDWARD ANN, b-2/12/1841; d-11/19/1841.

4. WILLIAM BRYANT, b-5/28/1844; d-4/26/1884.

5. EDGAR, b-3/14/1846; d-3/16/1846

6. MARY ELIZABETH, b-3/24/1847; d-1/28/1895.

m- / /18 , Thomas G. Randall, son of Urias and Catherine Randall of Lexington, Ky. See RANDALL FAMILY elsewhere herein.

7. LESLIE DeVORE, b-3/5/1850; d-3/10/1873.

8. ALICE MATILDA, b-10/19/1852; d-8/1/1932, in Covington, Ky

m-2/26/1874, George W. Hill of Covington, b-6/29/1845; and d-11/15/1918, in Covington, Ky.

9. VIRGIL I., b-10/19/1852; d-8/2/1935.

10. CHARLES BOWMAN, b-9/19/1855; d-7/20/1920.

NOTE: Above names and dates are from following Sinclair Bibles:
(1) SUSAN ELEANOR SINCLAIR BIBLE, now in possession of her grandson Ewing Rabb Emison, Citizens Trust Bldg., Vincennes, Ind.
(2) ALICE MATILDA SINCLAIR BIBLE, now in possession of her daughter, Mrs. Nannie (Hill) Baur, 405 E. Second St., Covington, Ky; also her daughter, Mrs. Ada (Hill) Dillon, 5105 Belleau Rd., Richmond, Va.

FAIRFAX CO.VA.DEED Bk.2G; p.412; (12/30/1806 - 11/19/1807)
Sarah Ann Broadwater, Widow, leased for 1 cent yearly, her life interest in 274 acres on NORTH RUN (of Holmes Run) to THOMAS SINCLAIR. Same being allotted to her by Court as dower right in lands of Chas. Broadwater.
Wit: Edw. L. Blackburn; Lewis F. Dulin; H. Gunnel; Wm. Wren.

PRINCE WILLIAM CO.VA.DEED Bk.9; p.113;(5/24/1823 - 6/4/1823)
From Thomas B. Sinclair and (2nd) wife, Zipporah, of Fairfax Co., Va., to Samuel Bryan of same; for $250; house and lot #98, in the village of Haymarket.
Wit: Benedict M. Lane; Alexander Waugh; S.A. Perry.

FAIRFAX CO.VA.DEED Bk.3E; p.428; (7/17/1834
To Thomas B. Sinclair of Fairfax Co., from William Ashford, and Sarah his wife; for $80; 103 acres, known as "COOL SPRING"
Wit; Arthur Lane; Levi Demming; John Holmes.

FAIRFAX CO.VA.WILL Bk.S; p.441; 5/22/1838; Settlement.
Estate of ZIPPORA SINCLAIR, Decd., In account with ZEPHANIAH BUCKLEY, Admin. Disbursements $595.78. Receipts, including "Cash" from Admin of T.B. Sinclair, Decd., in her right of dower in his estate.

FAIRFAX CO.VA.WILL Bk.S; p.442; 5/22/1838; Settlement.
Estate of THOMAS B. SINCLAIR, in account with AUSTIN L. ADAMS, Admin., D.B.N.
The HEIRS and DISTRIBUTEES of THOMAS B. SINCLAIR, DEC'D., in account with Austin L. Adams, Admin; 2/10/1838; Cash paid Zephaniah Buckley, Admin., Estate of Zipporah Sinclair, widow;-
Her right of dower in net pcds of estate---------- 1/3 of total
Amount due LEMUEL SINCLAIR, ESTATE, his proportion, childs share 1
NIMROD H. SINCLAIR, his part----------childs share 1
ELEANOR SINCLAIR, her part----------childs share 1
WILLIAM & JOHN SINCLAIR'S proportion (Guardian)-----childs share 2
ELIZABETH, THOMAS & JANE SINCLAIR----------childs share 2
(Pd. W.B. Sears, Gdn., children of Deceased, their proportion)
Fairfax Co. Court; March 20,1838; This estate of Thomas B. Sinclair, Decd., was presented to Court by the Commissioners appointed to state and settle the same. Ordered recorded 5/22/1838.

FAIRFAX CO.VA.DEED Bk.3Q; p.35; (9/9/1850
To John W. Sinclair of Alexandria Co., Va., from Thomas G. Donaldson and wife, Ellen; for $800; 50 acres adjoining Pabney Ball and Ravenswood.

JOHN SINCLAIR, b-17 ;*According to one source,"he came from Scotland to Northumberland Co. Va., circa 1765. Driven to the interior by the British, he located in Fauquier Co., and later Jefferson Co." near the Clarke Co. Va. line.
He m-12/15/1772, Northumberland Co., MARGARET ZUILLE-ZWILL, b- / /17 , Northumberland Co.
(See St. Stephen's Par. Reg; Northumberland Co;"Va Col Abst" 3-84)
His Estate: Jefferson Co. W.Va; Bk. ; p. ; / /1818

CHILDREN (Births in St Stephen's Par. Reg; Northumberland Co. Va)
1. WILLIAM ZWILL, b-10/10/1775

2. ELIZABETH, b-8/22/1777/8, Northumberland Co.
m- / /1805, Jefferson Co. W.Va., Thomas Blackburn,Jr., (1765-1813) son of Thomas,Sr. & Christian(Scott)Blackburn of RipponLodge He was Lieut., U.S.A., 1792 (See BLACKBURN FAMILY herein)
She m-2nd, 18 , Dr. Samuel Taylor,b-5/8/1775, Dover, Del., and d-2/21/1857, Berryville, Va. Their son, Chas S. Taylor,d-3/3/1895.
She d-5/4/1840. Buried with son, Richard Scott & wife Sarah Ann at Isbell Farm Cemetery at Clarke-Jefferson Co. Line. See "Clarke Co. Va., Cemetery Records"*
CHILDREN
a. SARAH JANE,d-4/27/1871, Age 62, Berryville, Clark Co.
m- / /1843, Col. Treadwell Smith,(10/5/1789 - 1/19/1873)
b. Dr. RICHARD SCOTT,(3/28/1808 - 9/2/1867)
m-11/13/1873, Sarah Ann Ellen Thomas,(7/31/1811 - 9/25/1898) daughter of Col. John & Eleanor(McGill)Thomas
c. JOHN SINCLAIR,(7/28/1811 - / /1838) To Vicksburg, Miss.
d. ELIZABETH SINCLAIR,(8/20/1813 - 8/20/1910)
m-1st, / /18 , Charles H Smith, Berryville, Va
m-2nd, 9/ 6/1843, Dr. Randolph Kownslar,(6/3/1809 - 2/2/1865)

3. SARAH, b-3/9/1780

FAIRFAX CO. VA: DEED Bk.2N; p.241; (4/12/1813 - 6/20/1813) From Thomas Blackburn of Fairfax Co; To WILLIAM SINCLAIR of Jefferson Co. Va., a mulatto girl, Betty, to be held in trust for ELIZABETH BLACKBURN. Said Thomas had received $225 given to Elizbeth Blackburn, and therefore divest himself of the mulatto girl, visiting all he possessed in William Sinclair, to be held for Elizabeth Blackburn. Wit: SARAH SINCLAIR: Judith B. Blackburn.

"CLARKE CO. Va." MacDonald, p.40; 6/8/1816; "John Sinclair, (his daughter) Sarah Blackburn; also Sarah Zuille (his sister-in-law) were among the members of CHAPEL GREEN living north and east of Berryville, who met to build a new Chapel on the land of James Williams (across the Clarke-Jefferson Counties line).

PRINCE WILLIAM CO. VA: LAND Bk.1835-43; p.56;(5/4/1835-6/1/1835); From Elizabeth (Sinclair) Blackburn; Sarah Jane Blackburn; Richard Scott Blackburn; Elizabeth Sinclair Blackburn; John Sinclair Blackburn; To Robert Marshall; For $285; (their interest in) 284 acres on BULL RUN at FOX BRANCH.

SOURCES:*"Virginia Genealogies" Rev. H.E.Hayden, pp.603; 635;
"Clark Co. Va., Cemetery Records" V.2; p.401; Mms: Lib of Cong.
"Blackburn Genealogy" Venita Wells Ranke, 1939; pp.37; 43.
"S.A.R. in Virginia" p.43.

(1) LOUDOUN CO.VA.DEED Bk.2; p.92; (11/19/1760 - 3/11/1761)
WAYMAN SINKLER of Dettingen Parish, Prince William Co. of the first part, and *HESTER LINTON and David Flint her Trustee, of Cameron Parish, Loudoun Co. Marriage contract, stipulating that each shall retain and bequeath their respective estates. Wit: Chas Binns, Nicholas Minor; John Moss,Jr; Anthony Russel; George Summers.

NOTE:- Hester Smallwood, m-1st, Jacob Smith; m-2nd Edmond Linton. She had son, Jacob Smith,Jr., minor, whose Guardian, Nathaniel Grigsby, and the Butlers took to S. Carolina

LOUDOUN CO.VA.WILL Bk.A; p.59; (4/12/1762 - 7/13/1762)
WILL: WAYMAN SINKLER. Wife, Hester. BROTHER, JOHN SINKLER: CHILDREN: Alexander; Isaac; Robert, whose widow, Margaret, sold household effects to James Douglass., Pr.Wm.Co.Deed Bk.Q; p.27; 8/25/1763; Mary; George; Wayman,Jr; Elizabeth, Age 8 then. EXTRS: Wife, Hester; Bridgar Haynie; BROTHER, JOHN SINKLER. WIT: Russel Wilson; George Jordan; Ann Jordan. Land in Prince William Co. to be sold, and divided among children.

p.64; 7/Ct/1762; 9/Ct/1762; Inventory of Wayman Sinkler,Decd., returned by Enoch Grigsby; Nathan Grigsby; JOHN FRYER

PRINCE WILLIAM CO.ORDER Bk.3; p.3; 7/13/1762: Executors of WAYMAN SINCLAIR ordered to deliver Testators children to MARY SHIRLEY, THEIR GRANDMOTHER, who engages to bring them up without burthen to their estate.

ST. STEPHENS PARISH REG., NORTHUMBERLAND CO.VA;(Winifred Shurley, dau., Joseph & Eliza, b-1742. Many Shurleys-Shirleys).

(2) FAIRFAX CO.VA.WILL Bk.A; p.76; (2/1/1734/5 - 7/19/1744)
WILL: AMOS SINKLER: Actually lived on Potomac, east of Lucketts, Loudoun Co. He m-circa 1729, Margaret Halling,Widow , whose Will, Loudoun Co. Bk.A; p.115;(5/17/1764 - 9/11/1764)

They had SON, JOHN SINCLAIR, b-circa 1730; 1st wife, SARAH; 2nd Wife, Mary. His Estate; Loudoun Co.Va.Deed Bk.U; p.101; 8/14/1792; A plat of his lands resurveyed for division among, WIDOW, MARY, (who m-2nd, Israel Sears) and ELEVEN CHILDREN:* 1. Amos, b-1754, wife, Mary. 2. Samuel, b-9/10/1762; m-11/7/1792, Edith Craven. 3.John,Jr., m-Rachel Steere. 4.George, m-1/1/1799, Margaret Craven. 5.Jane, m-8/6/1795, Aaron Smith. 6.Sarah,b-10/15/1775, m-11/10/1799, Abner Craven. 7.Jemima, m-John Wilcoxen Halling. 8.Ann, m-John McEldery. Remaining 3 children unidentified.

(3) "HISTORY OF SINCLAIR FAMILIES" L.A.Morrison,1896; p.342:-
JOHN SINCLAIR,Sr., had SON, JOHN,Jr.,b-1743. He came from Scotland to Loudoun Co.Va., in 1747, with families of Douglas, MacDonald, Shepherd and others. He was a planter who lived on the Potomac, near Leesburg, where he died circa 1800. Members of this family were Baptists and later Methodists. Children named in this book were identical with those above, of John,Sr., son of Amos and Margaret Halling Sinclair

(4) FRIENDS (QUAKERS) SINCLAIR FAMILIES:
JOHN SINKLER of West Caln Twp.,Chester Co.,Pa; Dau., Esther, m-Isaac Gibson,1762/10/21 (*1762-10-21/
William & Pheebe Sinkler; Son James, mf West Caln Twp., m-Mary*
Patterson. James & Mary (Patterson) Sinkler moved to Fairfax MM, near Waterford, Loudoun Co.Va.,1764/8/25. Of their 8 children, the 4 sons were:1George b-9/26/1767;2John b-2/3/1770; m-4/24/1795, Loudoun Co.,Rachel Daniel, daughter of Wm. & Esther. (3)James b-2/3/1772. (4) William,b-5/24/1779; m-11/15/1803, Alice Smith, daughter of Samuel & Mary (Daniel) Smith.

The parents, James & Mary(Patterson) Sinkler-Sinclair-St.Clair, including the families of their sons, John and William, recd Ctf. from Goose Creek MM, Loudoun Co.Va.,1804/9/24 to Concord MM, Belmont Co.Ohio,1805/9/24, where they founded St. Clairsville, O.

A. Col RICHARD BLACKBURN,b-1705, Ripon, Yorkshire, England
He m-17 , MARY (WATTS) ASHTON,b-1706, daughter of Richard Watts
His Will: Pr Wm Co: Land Causes, 1808; p.360(7/12/1757-7/26/1757)
Mentioned land bot of NIMROD HOTT'S Extrs(Bk.M-24(11/4-11/27/1749)
He built 1720-30, his home "RIPPON LODGE" on NEABSCO RUN, 4 mi. north of Dumfries, Va. He contracted to build "THE FALLS CHURCH"on 6/9/1733; and designed original Mt VERNON for LAWRENCE WASHINGTON.
He owned 6 other plantations, on BROAD RUN, MIDDLE GROUNDS and BULL RUN in Pr Wm & Fairfax Co's., including YORKSHIRE on BULL RUN.
CHILDREN
1. JANE,b-1733; m-Maj. John Baylis
2. ANN,b-1735; m-John Carey
3. MARY,b-1737; m-John Balladine
4. ALICE,b-1738; d-1795; m-Col Thos Wm Elzey of Loudoun Co
5. JOHN,(1740-1760) Unmarried; Inherited Rippon Lodge.
6. Col THOMAS,b-1742; d-10/27/1807 at Rippon Lodge
m-17 , Christian Scott,b-1745, daughter of Rev. John Scott.
He was apptd Lt. Col., 2nd Va Inf., 12/20/1776; Aide of Washington. He inherited all other plantations. Trustee of the Centerville and Falls Churches, Fairfax Co., 1792; also supported the Church at Dumfries. His Will: Pr. Wm. Co; Bk.I; p.369;(6/15/1807-1/4/1808)
Wit: SARAH SINCLAIR; C. Harrison.
CHILDREN
(a) RICHARD SCOTT,(1760-1804) m-Judith Ball. m-2nd, Ann Blause.
(b) CATHERINE,(1770-1834) m-1796, Henry Smith Turner, Jeff. Co.
(c) SARAH, m-Thomas Crawford, Pr. Georges Co. Md.
(d) THOMAS,Jr.,(1765-1813) Fairfax Co., and Berryville, Va.
m-1805, ELIZABETH SINCLAIR,b-8/22/1777/8; d-5/4/1840, Berryville, Va., daughter of John & Margaret (Zuille) Sinclair. See JOHN SINCLAIR FAMILY herein, for children and further details.
Elizabeth & children sold interest in 285 acres on FOX BRANCH at BULL RUN, 5/4/1835. "BATTLE of BULL RUN" there in 1861
(e) JULIA ANN,(1768-1829) m-1785, BUSHROD WASHINGTON, Mt Vernon.

B. EDWARD BLACKBURN,b-17 , Ripon, Yorkshire, Eng. d-Bermuda.
He m-
CHILDREN
1. EDWARD J., raised at Rippon Lodge by uncle Richard.
m-5/25/1757, at Aquia, Overwharton Par., Stafford Co. Va., to Margaret Harrison,b-1736, of Wm & Isabell (Triplett) Harrison.
He attended Christchurch, Alexandria, Va. Atty for Lord Fairfax.
His Estate; Fairfax Co. Will Bk.I; p.490; / /1800
CHILDREN
(a) JANE,b-12/10/1768. Lived near FALLS CHURCH, Va
** m- / /17 , THOMAS SINCLAIR (2nd wife)
His Will: Fairfax Co; Bk.L; p.209; (2/24/1818 - 4/20/1818)
Her Will: Fairfax Co; Bk.R; p.322; (6/12/1834 - 4/20/1835)
See THOS SINCLAIR FAMILY herein, for children & further details.
(b) THOMAS,b-12/10/1768; d-10/14/1839, Dayton, Ohio
m-1st,12/23/1791, Alexandria Presb Church, Margaret Jenkins.
m-2nd, 3/21/1800, SARAH BALL HAYNIE,b-12/10/1778, St Stephens Par., Northumberland Co; d-6/11/1819, Falling Waters, Berkeley Co. W.Va., daughter of Charles Haynie & wife Elizabeth(Straughn) whose grandmother MARY(MONTAGUE)JOHNSON BALL, was also grandmother of GEORGE WASHINGTON. See *MONTAGUE and SHEPERD FAMILY.
Their daughter, LOUISA BALL,b-1/17/1808, Berkeley Co. W. Va: m-7/23/1830, Dayton, O., JAMES GRIMES,(1/9/1799-6/17/1849)
(c) EDWARD LEWIS,(1771-1827) Fairfax Co to Tea Garden, W.Va.
m- / /1791, Mary Carrington,b-1774; d-1840, St Louis, Mo.
CHILDREN(10): (1) Thomas (2) Elizabeth Wheeler, m-2nd James Kidwell (3) Willemira, m-Samuel Summers.
(d) WILLIAM, m-Sarah Overwharton Par. p.81; Stafford Co.

SOURCES:
"Blackburn Genealogy" V.W. Ranke, 1939; pp.37; 43;(Cs71B6365-1929)
"Virginia Genealogies" Rev. H.E. Hayden, pp.603; 635.

WILLIAM BUCKLEY,Sr., b- / /17 ; son? of Joshua Buckley, whose Inventory, Frederick Co.Va. Will Bk. 1; p.395; 5/15/1750.
Williams's Will: Loudoun Co.Va.Bk.D; p.36; (7/12/1786 -6/8/1789). Extrs., Sons, John, Joshua
Wit: J. BLACKBURN: RICHARD BLACKBURNE: Jno Dudley; Richard Neale.
Son, Joshua to receive home plantation.
CHILDREN
1. WILLIAM,Jr.. Decd.
Son, Elijah.

2. JOHN FRYER,Sr., Wife, Mary Ann
His Will; Fairfax Co.,Bk.I; p.250; (5/24/1802 - 5/16/1803)
Extrs; Son, John; Son-in-law, James Gill. MILITARY LAND WARRANT.
Wit: Thos Pollard; Robert Pollard; Benjamin Pollard
CHILDREN (Rec'd fathers lands on GIANTS CASTLE BRANCH,Fairfax Co
a. William, Decd., Inv., Fairfax Co.Bk.I; p.22; / /1799; Admin., his Father, John F. Buckley. Also, Estate Acct., Fairfax Co.Bk.L; p.9; 3/18/1816; Admins., Peter Jett, and George Newman Berkley. CHILDREN:- Peyton, Tapley, Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah Buckley.
b. Jeremiah,
c. John Fryer,Jr., Wife, Jane.
Sold his interest in lands on GIANTS CASTLE BRANCH. See Fairfax Co. Deed Bk.P; p.204; (3/7/1817 - 4/9/1817)
d. Samuel,
e. Nelly, m-James Gill
f. Mary, m-Lawrence Butler
g. Elizabeth, m-Richard Goodman, who rec'd MILITARY LAND WARR., from her father, to be located and sold for all heirs.
h. Catherine,
i. Sarah,
j. Rose,
k. Susannah,

3. JOSHUA,Sr., b- / /1750; d-7/26/1821, Age 71, near Centerville, Fairfax Co.Va. Wife, Mildred Thomas?
His Will; Fairfax Co. Bk.M; p.249; (3/16/1821 - 8/20/1821)
See following page for children, and further details.

4. SAMUEL,

5. ELIZABETH, b- / /17 ; m- Harris

6. SARAH ANN,
m-1st, / /17 , Benj. Harris.(Loudoun Co.Will Bk.F;12/18/1793
m-2nd, / /17 , Col. Chas Broadwater. (His Will, Fairfax Co. Bk.I; p.471;(2/10/1806 - 4/22/1806) Wit: THOMAS SINCLAIR; J.Hunter
She leased her life interest in 274 Acres on NORTH RUN; for one cent yearly, to THOMAS SINCLAIR, 12/30/1806, Fairfax Bk.2G; p.412.
Her Estate: Fairfax Co.Bk.K; p.219; 6/20/1814.

7. CATHERINE, b- / /17 ; m- Harris

8. ROSANNA, b- / /17 ; m-Michael Halbert
His Will: Loudoun Co. Bk.E; p.169; Pro: 4/11/1796

NOTES

FAIRFAX CO.VA.DEED Bk. ; p. ; / /17 ;
From John F. Buckley and Joshua Buckley, Executors of William Buckley,Sr.,Decd., to Michael Halbert (their brother-in-law) for £ 46; 100 acres on LITTLE ROCKLY RUN, a branch of BULL RUN, which WILLIAM BUCKLEY had bought in 1743. (NOTE: Little Rocky Run flows by eastern edge of Centerville, Va.)

JOSHUA BUCKLEY,Sr.,"died 26 July 1821, Age 71"(Bible) near Centerville, Fairfax Co. Va., son of William of Loudoun Co. Va.
He m- / /17 , MILDRED
His Will: Fairfax Co. Bk.M; p.249; (3/16/1821 - 8/20/1821) Extrs: Sons, John, Joshua; and William,d-1822; Replaced by Mother Wit: Augustine Gaines; Wm Brawner; John Bowen,Sr.
Bk.N; p.62; 1/22/1823; Inventory. Bk.O; p.245; 7/21/1824; also p.267; 11/22/1826; Settlement Acct., Estate of Joshua Buckley,Sr., Elisha Jenkins, acting for MILDRED BUCKLEY, Admin.,DBN; Alexander Waugh; George W. Lane; George Newman Berkley; Peter Jett, Apptd.
Will mentioned children below; also divided among sons,Joshua; William; and Nimrod, 323 acres on CATAMOUNT BRANCH of BULL RUN, bought from Bernard Hooe, and J.L. Mitchell, provided they pay total of $600 to sisters, Eleanor Johnson, and Catherine.

CHILDREN

1. JOHN H.,Sr.,b-2/5/1775; d-9/8/1822
His Estate: Fairfax Co. Bk.P; p.159; 3/Ct/1827; B.M. Lane, Adm. DBN; James F. Buckley"one of representatives"(Children?). Others indicated were:- (b) John H.,Jr. (c) Zephaniah,"brother of Zippora" who deeded to Jane Buckley, undivided 1/12 land on GIANTS CASTLE BRANCH, inherited from John Buckley (Bk.3C; p.220; 10/3/1835) (d) ZIPPORA,m-3/29/1823 (2nd wife) THOMAS B. SINCLAIR. (e) Sophia, m-8/23/1823,"William B. Sears, by James Reid, at Thomas B. Sin-Clair's, Fairfax Co. Va."

2. SUSANNAH,b-9/22/1776; m-Russel K. Wigginton

3. ELIZABETH,b-9/2/1778; m-Alex W. Gossom (or Thos H Gossom)?
His Estate: Fairfax Co. Bk.O; p. ; 4/Ct/1829

4. ELEANOR,b-10/5/1780; m-David? Johnson
Daughter, Mildred Johnson, mentioned in Will of Joshua,Sr.

5. CATHERINE,b-11/25/1782; d-9/3/1822; Lived near Fairfax C.H.
m-Elisha? Jenkins ?(M.A. Jenkins also mentioned)?

6. ANY,b-2/5/1785; m-Richard Marshall
His Estate; Fairfax Co. Bk.L; p.138; 5/1/1815.

*7. MILDRED,b-9/5/1787; d-7/12/1822
m- / /1802-08 (1st wife) THOMAS B. SINCLAIR,b-1782; and d-3/15/1835, son of Thomas Sinclair. See SINCLAIR FAMILY

8. JOSHUA,Jr.,b-4/16/1790; d-7/18/1822
m-Catherine

9. WILLIAM,b-5/12/1792; d-8/20/1822

10. NIMROD,b-2/13/1797; d-7/27/1822
m-11/ /1820,

NOTE: Above names and dates; also children of Zipporah (Buckley) Sinclair, are from the Bible of JOSHUA BUCKLEY,Sr., now in possession of a descendant, Mrs. Wm Douglas, 1623 Bryden Rd., Columbus, O.

LOUDOUN CO.VA: DEED Bk.N; p.317; / /17 ;
From John F. Buckley (Sr.) and Mary Ann, his wife of Fairfax Co
To William Payne

FAIRFAX CO.VA: DEED Bk.P; p.204; (3/7/1817 - 4/9/1817)
From JOHN F. BUCKLEY (Jr) and JANE his wife, of Fairfax Co
To JOHN H. BUCKLEY, of same; for $300; Land at head of GIANTS CASTLE BRANCH, which John F. Buckley derived by Will from his father, and his interest in his BROTHER JEREMIAH BUCKLEY'S land attached to same tract.
That JOHN F. BUCKLEY (Jr) has further sold to JOHN H. BUCKLEY his interest in his MOTHER'S (Mary Ann's) dower to all lands which HIS FATHER, JOHN F. BUCKLEY died possessed in Fairfax Co., which said dower, JOHN F. BUCKLEY purchased from MARY ANN BUCKLEY.

FAIRFAX CO.VA: DEED Bk.3C; p.220; 10/3/1835
From ZEPHANIAH BUCKLEY (brother of Zipporah Buckley Sinclair) of Fairfax Co. To JANE BUCKLEY of same; For $9.00; the UNDIVIDED ONE TWELFTH (1/12) PART of tract of land on GIANTS CASTLE BRANCH that JOHN (F.) BUCKLEY (Sr) late of Fairfax Co., died seized of.
Wit: Henry Garrard; G. Millan; J.L. Triplett.

FAIRFAX CO.VA: WILL Bk.X; p.403; (3/3/1855 - 5/5/1855)
WILL of JANE BUCKLEY: Mentions sum due her from JOHN H. BUCKLEY for land whereon he now resides, bought by her, where Artemesia Caton lives.

REVOLUTIONARY PENSIONS: VETERANS RECORDS: U.S. ARCHIVES, WASH.
NOTE: Joshua Buckley,(1750-1821) son of William, of Loudoun Co.Va. and following Joshua Buckley,(1760-1827) of Frederick Co. Va. were apparently both grandsons of Joshua Buckley,d-1750,Frederick Co.
JOSHUA BUCKLEY: Pension Va; S42,104; Application Affidavit. Born 1760; Enlisted 8/20/1779, Winchester, Va., for duration War, under Capt. Wm F(r)ier's Co., in Maj. John Nelson's Troop of Horse, Va. Cont. Line. Discharged 8/20/1783, Pinta Fork, Va.
Pension Affidavits: Butler Co. Ohio; 11/27/1819; 9/1/1820; Then living in Fairfield Twp., where he d-1827
CHILDREN: Mentioned, EPHRAIM,b-1801; EMILY,b-1808; LUCINDA,b-1810; m-Mr. Woods

LAND OFFICE: RICHMONDS, VA: Warr.#909; 6/20/1783; 200 acres; JOSHUA BUCKLEY, Soldier, Va. Continental Line, for duration. (See S.A.R. in Kentucky"1913; DAR #243,459, Mrs M.C.Schondau)

JAMES BUCKLEY: Pension: Va: W-339: Affidavit, Weakley Co. Tenn. 10/10/1832. Born 2/ /1763, LOUDOUN CO.VA. First Enlisted about 8/1/1780, unswe Capt Lumkins, Pittsylvania Co. Va. 2nd Enlistment 1/ /1781, under his brother Capt John Buckley, Pittsylvania Co. 3rd Enlistment, 7/ /1781, Pittsylvania Co under Capt John Wynn, gurading prisoners enroute to barracks near Winchester, Va
He m-9/7/1788, MARY _____,d-10/2/1850. He d-11/20/1835,Tenn.
CHILDREN: I.U. Buckley; W.W. Buckley; Colman Buckley; Susan Webb; Ann Howard; Louisa, m-Thos Kellebrew.

ARMS OF RANDALL.

Chew

CHRISTOPHER RANDALL,1st, d-1684, Anne Arundel Co. Md.
He m-c1678, JOANNA( )NORMAN,Widow of George who d-1677 in Anne Arundel Co. Her son Nickolas Norman, m-Elizabeth Howard.
Christopher, Richard Bennett and others came from Va., c-1649 with Puritan-Dissenters. Some of his land tracts were:- "Randalls Fancy" 7/8/1679, and "Randalls Purchase" 103 acres, 4/23/1680 both on north side of Severn River; also "Randalls Range" 100 acres surveyed 7/17/1680 on Magothy River.
His Estate: Final Acct: 8/5/1686: Widow & Matt Howard, Admrs.

CHILDREN

A. CHRISTOPHER,2nd,b-1680; Moved to Randallstown, Baltimore Co. m-c1719, Ann Chew, of Wm & Sydney(Wynne)Chew. See CHEW Family
He inherited "Randalls Fancy" 100 acres; also shared with brother Thomas in "Randalls Range," sold in 1710. He acquired other tracts including "Goodfellowship" 535 acres, 2/12/1719, and"Stout" 429 acres, his home plantation in Baltimore Co., where he died.
He was a Justice, 1723, and appointed Commissioner of Peace, Baltimore Co., 3/3/1726.
His Will: Baltimore Co; Bk.11; p.206;(9/23/1734-3/28/1735)

CHILDREN

(a) ROGER,b-1/3/1720: Inherited home plantation "Stout" 429 acres m-12/26/1742, Rachel Stevens,

Children

(1) Benjamin,b-1/2/1743/4
(2) Aquila,b-11/17/1746; ?(m-6/1/1779, Rebecca Cord)? See below.
(3) Benjamin,2nd,b-9/11/1749

(b) AQUILA,(5/9/1723-5/10/1801) Returned to Anne Arundel Co. m-1754, Margaret Browne, of Joshua & Margaret(Chew)Browne. Inherited 258 ac.,"Goodfellowship" at Main Falls of Patapsco.
His Will: A.A. Co. Md: Bk.37; p.195;(1/20/1800-10/13/1801)

Children

(1) Christopher, m-11/12/1788, Anne Crandall
(2) John,
(3) Aquila,Jr.,d-1804;(m-6/1/1779, Rebecca Cord)? Cousin Aquila?
(4) Nathan, m-10/21/1790, Ruth Davis,
His Will: A.A. Co. Md: Bk.37; p.348;(3/9/1805-2/11/1806)
*(5) BRICE CHEW,(8/6/1771-8/6/1837) To Fayette Co. Ky., 1806 m-2/21/1795, Susannah Porter,(8/11/1770-6/6/1856) of Urias? & Anne(Mansell)Porter. See PORTER; MANSELL; also 2nd page.
As father's Extr., sold "Goodfellowship" shared by all sons.
(6) Ruth, m-10/14/1786, Michael Cramblett,
Called "Cousin" in Will of her uncle Joshua Browne,Jr. (Md. Bk.28; "RB#3" p.444; (3/12/1753-3/22/1753)
(7) Nancy, m-9/1/1785, Joseph Hobbs,

(c) JOHN,b-7/3/1726; Inherited "Randalls Fancy" 100 acres.

(d) JOANNA,

(e) RACHEL,b-1/20/1732; m-John Frost,
Children(3 sons & 5 daughters)
(1) John,Jr., m-Rachel Hammond,
(2) Rachel,b-1753; m-1770, Benj. Shipley,b-1749. See SHIPLEY Fam.
(3) Ruth,b-6/ /1755; m- Owings
(4) Margaret, m-1st, 1783, Lloyd Shipley. m-2nd, Caleb Hipsley
(5) Susannah, m-1784, George Shipley,
(6) Rebecca, m-1796, Gabriel McKinsey Porter,

(f) RUTH,b-3/20/1734

?(g) SUSANNAH, m-c1744, Benj. Browne,b-c1724,(Brother of Margaret)

B. THOMAS RANDALL, d-10/6/1723? of Christopher & Joanna Norman.
m-1707, Hannah Bale-Beal, sister of Anthony
She or his sister, Hannah Randall, m-1722? Richard Owings.
Her Will: Balt Co; Bk.19CC2; p.181; (10/23/1726-5/31/1727)

CHILDREN

(a) CHRISTOPHER, b-1708
m-Katherine Owings, b-1707,
CHILDREN
(1) Thomas, (8/1/1728-8/20/1728)
(2) Christopher, Jr., b-9/25/1729
(3) William, (8/18/1731-2/18/1836)
m-1/15/1758, Constance (Ashman) Cockey. Son, Nicholas, b-1759
(4) Rebeckah, (12/27/1733-5/8/1739)
(5) Hannah, b-10/27/1736
(6) Nicholas, (2/27/1740-4/6/1758)
(7) Susanna, b-5/7/1743
(8) Bale, b-8/7/1745
(9) John, b-6/10/1749
(10) Larkin, b-6/10/1749

(b) URITH, b-1/1/1713; To Owings Mills
m-6/1/1730, Samuel Owings, (1702-1773)
CHILDREN (Her Bible records)
(1) Beale, b-1731; m-Ruth Dorsey,
(2) Samuel, Jr., b-1733; m-Deborah Lynch,
(3) Rachel, b-1736
(4) Urith Randall, (1738-1807)
m-1762, Benjamin Lawrence, 3rd,
(5) Thomas, b-1740; m-Ruth Lawrence,
(6) Christopher, b-1744
(7) Richard, b-1749
(8) Hannah, (1751-1817)
m-1st, William Cockey; m-2nd, William Stone,
(9) Rebecca, b-10/21/1755; m-Joshua Howard.

SOURCES: Hall of Records, Annapolis, Md. (legal records)
Md. Hist. Soc., Baltimore (Par. Registers; Bible records, etc)
*"Anne Arundel Gentry" Newman
*"Founders of Anne Arundel Co." Warfield
*"Sidelights on Maryland History" Richardson, 1908
*"The Garrison Church" Ethan Allen, D.D., 1898, N.Y.
*"Colonial Families of Amer." Mackenzie, 1907 (I-46; VII-58)
*"Register of Md. Heraldic Families" Parran (I-258; 270; II-297)
*(Above cited only for those wishing further data. See foreword)

NOTE: From the foregoing it will be noted that Christopher Randall, Jr., moved from Anne Arundel Co., to the area just west of Baltimore, where Randallstown was named after this family. However his son, Aquila, returned northern Anne Arundel Co., just south of Baltimore, where he died.

Aquila's son, Brice Chew Randall and Susannah Porter were married on Feb.21,1795 (according to her family Bible) by Rev. J.O.S. Bend of St Paul's in Baltimore. However, this marriage was recorded as Feb.14,1795, in both the Parish Registers of St Pauls, Baltimore, and St Thomas' or "Garrison Church."

The Randalls of Randallstown, Owings of Owings Mills, Brownes and other noted families, were active in the founding and history of the "Chapel of Ease" in "Garrison Woods" near Randallstown. Later, this "Garrison Church" became the head of the new St Thomas' Parish, taken from St Paul's. For further interesting information, see the "Garrison Church" Ethan Allen, D.D., 1898, New York.

BRICE CHEW RANDALL,b-8/6/1771, near Baltimore, son of Aquila & Margaret(Browne)Randall

He m-2/21/1795,(by J.G.S. Bend, Rector, St. Paul's, Baltimore) to SUSANNAH PORTER,b-8/11/1770, near Baltimore

This family moved to Fayette Co. Ky., in 1806, and later into Lexington (county seat) where they became prominent in the religious, social and commercial life of that community. There he d-8/8/1837, and she d-6/6/1856, where they were buried.

CHILDREN(*-Married in Fayette Co. Ky.)

1. MATILDA G.,b-11/27/1795, near Baltimore; d-3/28/1870
m-12/31/1819,* John Cheatham, No children

2. ELIZABETH D.,b-11/21/1797, near Baltimore; d-9/21/1845
m-3/18/1822,*Edmond Tandy, To Carrolton, Mo.
Children: Jane,m-Mr. Wirt; Sarah; Edm.Jr., had dau., Elizabeth.

3. SAMUEL,b-11/19/1799, near Baltimore; Died in infancy.

4. LARKIN CHEW,b-10/21/1801, near Baltimore; d-8/20/1869
m-11/10/1828,*Martha Tandy,
Children: Mildred,m-Robt Johnson: Edmonia Ferguson,b-1841; d-4/13/1847: Larkin Scott,d-7/19/1851: Jennie; Laura,m-Mr. Warner of Chicago: Nancy,m-French Brice: Killis,unmarried.

*5. SARAH ANN M.,b-10/5/1803/6, near Baltimore
m-1/3/1834,*NIMROD H. SINCLAIR,b-1/30/1809, Loudoun, Va.
Later this family moved to Warsaw, Ky., thence to Covington, where she d-10/28/1842, and he d-3/30/1881
See SINCALIR: RABB: EMISON FAMILIES HEREIN, FOR DESCENDANTS.

6. URIAS PORTER,b-11/15/1805; d-8/11/1855, Lexington
m- / /18 , Catherine
Children: A. Porter,un-m: Larkin B.,un-m: David S.,un-m: Henry Chew,un-m: Susan Belle,m-Mr. Drake: Thomas G.,m-Mary Elizabeth Sinclair, of Nimrod H., & 2nd wife, Nancy(Baker)Sinclair. They had daughter, Blanche and 2 others: Ann Eliza,m-Mr Read: Delitha, m-Thos Cassel: Charles S.,d-9/ /1875, Wife, Mary

7. Dr. OWEN M.,b-12/9/1808;
m-1st, / /18 , Mrs Eleanor( )Bouvier,d-6/23/1839
m-2nd, / /18 , Elizabeth ,d-10/25/1853, Age 39, Hardinsville, Ky. Latter's son, Dr. Brice Chew, m-11/10/1857, Lexington, Elizabeth March, and he d-2/3/1866

8. MARGARET B.,b-12/5/1810; d- / /1855, Cincinnati
m-10/12/1831, John Davis,
Children: William,m-Augusta Gail: John,m-Carrie Worthwine: Thos. un-m: Albert,un-m: Emma,m-Alfred Wolf: Sarah,m-Capt McDonald: Susan,m-Mr Johnson.

9. Col THOMAS G.,b-1/18/1813, and d-12/30/1880 in Lexington.
m-9/9/1850,*Tabitha Prather ,
Children: John: Susan, Sarah, & Thomas,d-Infancy: Preston: Matilda

10. SUSAN PORTER,b-11/15/1815, and d-8/17/1890 in Lexington.
m-9/29/1836, Thomas Sampson Logwood of Va. He d-9/29/1881
Children: Several d-Infancy: Thomas Sampson,Jr.,d-12/5/1930.

FAYETTE CO.KY: DEED Bk.9; p.467;(3/4/1834 - 3/14/1834)
BRICE C. RANDALL & Wife, SUSAN: To J.W. Hunt, both of Fayette Co. For $1528; 50 acres on NORTH ELKHORN CREEK, adjoining TANDY'S line and GARRARD DAVIS.(Same land bot 10/8/1815; $1250; Bk.N; p.18)

FAYETTE CO.KY: DEED Bk.12; p.75;(4/3/1835 - 8/11/1835)
TO BRICE C. RANDALL: From Wm Walker; For $1200; House & lot on Main St.(42 ft) "now occupied by David Randall.

JOHN CHEWE,(1590-1668) of*Chewton Twp. Somersetshire, England, with 3 servants, landed at Hogg Island, opposite Jamestown, Va. in the ship "Charitie, 1622, followed by his wife, SARAH, in the "Sea Floure" 1623. *(of Bewdley, Worcestershire, from one source)

He had a home in "James Citie" 1623, and also lived on Hogg Island, which he represented in the Va. House of Burgesses, 1623-24, and 1627. Gov. Harvey called him "one of the ablest merchants" in 1625. He was Col. of the Provincial Forces, and a Burgess, York Co. Va., 1642-44, where he also served as a Justice, 1634-52.

He m-2nd, Mrs Rachel Constable (York Co. Deed, 1651,Settle'nt) And he moved to Maryland 1653, where he died,(according to Md Reg)

CHILDREN

I. JOSEPH,b-1631; d-2/12/1715/6 in Anne Arundel Co. Md.
m-12/27/1669, Mary( )Mills, widow of Thomas, A.A. Co. Md.
#?m-2nd,"Miss Larkin of Annapolis, and had son, Larkin."
(Possibly confused with nephew below. Larkin Chew's Will; Spotts. Co. Va.(5/11/1728-4/1/1729) mentioned his mother "Ruth Greene")

II.SAMUEL,b-c1630; d-3/15/1677, "Herrington" Herring Bay, Md.
m-Anne Ayres,d-4/13/1695, daughter of William & Martha,formerly of Nansemond Co. Va., 1635. "West River Monthly Meeting"of Society of Friends was often held at her home

He visited Maryland, 1648, but settled at Herring Bay, c1658. He was member of Md. House of Burgesses, 1659; Justice of Provincial Court and Court of Chancery, 12/17/1669; Member of the Governor's Council, 7/28/1669 until his death; and known as "Col. Samuel Chew, Chancellor and Secretary." Was Justice, Supreme Ct.

His Will: Anne Arundel Co. Bk.1; p.192;(7/26/1676-6/12/1677)

CHILDREN **(See"West River Monthly Meeting" Bk.116; Baltimore)

1. Samuel,(1660 - 10/10/1718) m-1682-2m-14d;**Anne,d-1702-2m-8d
#?m-2nd,1704, Elizabeth(Gassaway)Coale, Skipworth
2. Joseph,b-c1663; d-2/1/1704/5 at Herrington
m-1st,1685-9m-17d;**Mary Smith,"at home of his mother, Anne."
#?m-2nd, ante 1690, Mrs*Elizabeth(Hanslap)Battee,(1676-1716) the daughter of Henry Hanslap. *(Eliz(Gassaway)?
3. Nathaniel,d-(after) 2/20/1695
4. William,b-12/20/1669;(See"Anc., Dr Thos Wynne" R.Y.Cook, 1904)
m-1690-10m-20d;**Sydney Wynne, of Dr Thomas & Martha of Penna.
Children (See Md. Acct Bk.5; p.126; 1/14/1722;Hall of Records)
(a)Ann, (See RANDALL FAMILY herein)
m-1719, Christopher Randall,Jr., son of Christopher & Johanna.
(b)William,Jr., (Md. Acct Bk.5; p.126; 1/14/1722)
His Estate: by Charles Pierpont, Admr.(below)
(c)Benjamin,(c1700-1762) Justice of Peace in Cecil Co. Md.
m-1726, Sarah Bond,d-1769
(d)Margaret, (His Will: Md. Bk.39; p.819;(5/11/1774-6/9/1774)
m-Joshua Browne,Sr., son of Thomas. See BROWNE FAMILY herein.
(e)Johanna,
(f)Sydney,m-Charles Pierpont,d-1748
5. Benjamin,(4/13/1671-3/3/1699) Grandson Benj., Chief Jus. of Pa.
m-1692-10m-8d;**Elizabeth Benson, Widow
6. Sarah,d-1740; m-ante 1694, Capt Edward Burgess,*(1655-1722)
7. Anne,d-1/28/1699/1700
8. John,d-2/19/1696/7. His Will:
9. Caleb,d-5/8/1698. His Will:

SOURCES: Maryland Archives, Hall of Records, Annapolis.
Society of Friends; Records at Stony Run Church, Baltimore, Md.
*"Chew Family" F.B. Culver, Md. Hist. Magazine, v.30; p.157
*"Register of Maryland Heraldic Families" A.N.Parran*1938, Balt.
#? The 2nd marriages of the brothers Joseph and Samuel Chew, have been confused in most references; also their uncle, Joseph Chew.
*(Above cited only for those wishing further data. See Foreword)

"There were several Browne families who had their beginnings in Anne Arundel Co., Md. However the following concerns, primarily, Thomas Browne (1st) and his descendants.

I. THOMAS BROWNE (1st), is said to have come from Virginia to Maryland in 1651; and to have complied with the requirements as to the bringing in of settlers. A land tract of 150 acres, called "Brownley" was surveyed, and patented to him Feb.28,1659. Subsequent land tracts, patented to Thomas, descended in the family, making possible the clear identification of his progeny.

There are no records showing the death of Thomas (1st). However, after his death, his widow married, second, William Hopkins. He received a patent on "Brown's Peace" 1676."(See below)

II. JOHN BROWNE, was the brother of Thomas (1st). His Will is found in Anne Arundel Co., Md. Bk.1; p.320; Mar.30,1668. His daughter had a son, William Greene.

THOMAS BROWNE,Sr.,b-c1669, the oldest son of Thomas(1st) above and gave legal acknowleagment as such Mar.9,1674 (Anne Arundel Co. Md., Deed Bk."IH#1; p.216); also that his mother had married second, William Hopkins.

The land tracts of Thomas (2nd) were:- "Friendship" 100 acres, 1681(surveyed for both Thomas, and his step-father, Wm.Hopkins); Other patents to Thomas were, "Increase" 100 acres,1669; "Brownes Folly" 270 ac.,1679; "Brownes Chance" 98 ac., 1687; "Addition" 400 ac., 1707; "Brownes Adventure" 1000 ac., 1694; "Diamond" 200 ac., 1681; "Brownes Forrest" 387 ac., 1695; "Brownes Increase" 250 ac., 1669 (to Wm. Hopkins); "Ranters Ridge" 415 ac., 1703; "Clink" 100 ac., 1659 (to Wm. Gallaway, originally).

In 1692, Thomas was appointed to the military office of "Ranger" in Anne Arundel Co., in which he continued until 1696.

He died at his plantation on the Severn River, in 1715. His Will is recorded in Md. Bk."WB#6" p.54;(3/22/1714 - 6/14/1715). In addition to his children, he mentioned his brother-in-law, John Somerland.

CHILDREN

1. THOMAS (3rd) is not mentioned in the above Will of his father. However, he inherited over 1000 acres, originally patented by his grandfather and father.(Md. Deed Bk."TP#4" p.339; Oct.4,1715):- On this date, "Thomas Browne (3rd) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., son and heir to Thomas Browne, late of said County" deeded his brother John, the tracts:- "Addition" 400 acres on Patuxent River; "Browns Increase" 250 acres, South side of Anne Arundel River; "Brownes Forrest" north branch of Patuxent; "Brownes Increase"387 acres; "Capt. Dorseys Friend" 574 acres on west side of Middle River, in Baltimore Co; a tract of 100 acres in Anne Arundel Co., near the bay; "Increase" 150 acres; "Brownes Folly" 270 acres; "Brownes Peace" 52 acres. These tracts totaled 2283 acres, and showed that Thomas (3rd) was deeding his interest in his father's estate.

2. JOHN, was the Executor of his father's Will. He inherited the home plantation, "Clink" 100 acres on Anne Arundel River. Later he mortgaged the abovementioned land tracts (deeded from Thomas) to Amos Garrett of Annapolis, Aug.8,1716.(Md. Deed Bk."TP#4" p.380).

"John Brown, son of John." His Will:- Md. Bk.39; p.249; (2/15 1773 - 3/30/1773); Wife, Margaret, Executrix. Children:- (a) John, Jr., rec'd "Clink"; part "Providence"; "Browns Increase" 250 ac: "Browns Purchase, on Elk Ridge. (b) Basil, rec'd part "Providence" including the home. (c) Benjamin, rec'd 63 acres. (d) Philemon, rec'd part "Solomons Hills" and share of "Providence." Other sons were not named. John Brown (3rd) m-1799, Elizabeth Davis. See Anne Arundel Will Bk.39; p.818; (2/7/1774 - 5/19/1774) being Will of Margaret Brown. Sons, Amos and Valentine, inherited "Browns Purchase" 225 acres.

3. VALENTINE, inherited "the Patuxent plantation, and all adjoining except 100 acres." ("Browns Forrest").

4. JOSHUA,Sr.,b-c1698 (Md. State Acct Bk.5; p.126; 1/14/1722) m-1719, MARGARET CHEW, of Wm.Sr. & Sydney(Wynn)Chew. See CHEW
He inherited 207 1/3 ac., being lower half of "Ranters Ridge", and which he mortgaged, with brother John, to Amos Garrett. See Md. Deed Bk."TR#RA p.479; 11/19/1718 (Later cancelled).

Joshua was "Ranger" and Military Officer of Anne Arundel Co., as his father had been. However, his wife, Margaret, was of a noted Quaker family. Further, the records of the "East Nottingham MM" of Friends, at Calvert, Md., show that a "Joshua Browne was recommended as a Minister" to visit certain newer groups of Meetings in what is now Harford and Baltimore Counties, 2/20/1751.

Prior to 1741, Joshua acquired 100 acres of "Goodfellowship" which had been patented to his brother-in-law, and neighbor, Chrs. Randall,Jr., in 1719. Joshua was shown in the Land Office Debt Bks 1750-54, as paying quit rent on:- "Goodfellowship" 100 acres; "Ranters Ridge" 100 acres; "Whole Gammon" 100 acres; "Browns Addition" 40 acres. Records dropped the final "e" in Browne after 1750

His Will: Md. State Bk.39; p.819;(5/11/1774 - 6/9/1774); Son, John, Extr., and Johanna Hipsley, only surviving children ment'nd.

CHILDREN

a. John, inherited "Browns Addition" 40 ac; and "Ranters Ridge" 100 acres where he was later buried with wife and 2 children.

b. Joshua,Jr., was deeded by his father, 75 ac., being part of "Whole Gammon" (Md. State Deed Bk."RB#3" p.374;(5/4/1751-

His Will: Md. Bk."DD#7" p.444;(3/12/1753 - 3/22/1753) Extrx., Sister, Anne, rec'd his home plantation,"Johns Loss" and "Dorseys Adventure" 75. His sister, Hannah, and his "Cousin" (meaning his niece) Ruth Randall,"daughter of Aquila Randall & Wife, Margaret," rec'd negroes.

c. Benjamin,b-c1724"son of Joshua Brown"(A.A.Debt Bk.1754; p.76) m-c1744,"Susannah Randall, daughter of Christopher,Jr. & Anne (Chew)Randall of Balt. Co." She d-2/5/1804, Age 77.

On 6/17/1750 he bot 100 ac. of "Goodfellowship"(on S. side of Main Falls of Patapsco) from his father, and Roger Randall. See Md Deed Bk."RB#3 p.391.

His Will: Md. State Bk.36; p.476;(6/9/1768 - 7/12/1768) Extrs Wife, Susannah & Son, Samuel. Wit: AQUILA RANDALL; Nathan Dorsey; John Frost.

Children: Samuel,b-1745; Rec'd all land after mother's death. Vachel,b-1747. Benjamin,Jr., Richard. Charles. Ephraim. Rachel Todd,b-1752. Ruth Todd. Elizabeth,m-John Dorsey. Susanna. Rebecca.

d. Susanna,b-17 ; m-1753,

e. Anne,b-17 . Rec'd "Johns Loss" and "Dorseys Adventure" also part of "Whole Gammon" 75 acres, from her brother, Joshua,Jr.

* f. MARGARET,b-17 . m-1754, AQUILA RANDALL,(5/9/1723-5/10/1801) son of Christopher,Jr. & Ann(Chew)Randall. See RANDALL FAMILY

g. Jane,b-17 .

h. Johanna (Hanna), b-17 . m-Charles Hipsley

SOURCES:- Parish Registers, Md. Hist. Soc; also family Bibles.
Hall of Records, Annapolis
"Sidelights on Md Hist." Richardson, 1908; V.2; p.286
"Colonial Families of Am." Mackenzie, 1907; V.1; p.46.

JOSHUA BROWNE,( )"son of Benjamin"(above)
m-4/19/1787, Frederick Co. Md; MARGARET MANSELL, daughter of Samuel & Eleanor Susannah(Gassaway)Mansell. See MANSELL FAMILY.

His Will: Fayette Co. Ky; Bk.E; p.286;(12/20/1820-1/Ct/1821)

Children(Fayette Co. Ky. Marriages) (Brice C. Randall, Extr)

1. Weston M., (1- 8)
2. Matilda, m- / /18 , Hugh Payne, (1-34)
3. Samuel Mansell, m- / /18 , Ann Harrison, (1-84)
4. George W., m- / /18 , Elizabeth Cartmell, (1-84)
5. Jefferson,
6. Preston M., m- / /18 , Eliza J. Geers, (1-87)

Porter

SHIPLEY

PETER PORTER,1st,(1602-1658) m-FRANCES in Virginia.
He sailed from England 9/21/1621, in the "Tiger", and settled on eastern shore of Virginia, 1/ /1622. His first land, 100 acres 11/23/1623, Lower Norfolk Co., then part of Elizabeth City Co. Va.
He served in Capt Eopes' Co., Indian Fighters, during 1623-24.
His was among over 100 families of Puritans or Dissenters who moved from Virginia to Anne Arundel Co. Md., 1649. Among his land tracts were:- Peter Porter's "Ridge" 1650, at head of Severn River, "Porter's Hills"200 acres, 11/20/1651, at Bustion's Point,on south side of Severn.

PETER PORTER,2nd,(1640-1676) son of Peter,1st & Frances, above m-1674, Sarah Ruth Howard,(1645-1681) of Samuel & Catherine (Warner) Howard. Land:- "Haire Hill" 100 acres, 7/16/1674.
He had assigned "Porter's Hills" to Samuel Howard on 4/7/1666.
"He was a metalsmith and planter, murdered by the Indians,(who spared his infant son, Peter,3rd) after he let them sit on inverted kettles, which had been heated." (Some sources indicate this referred to Peter,1st, and son Peter,2nd)
His Estate: Anne Arundel Co; Inventory; 8/1/1676

PETER PORTER,3rd,(1675-1755) son of Peter,2nd & Sarah (Howard) m-1702, Lois Shipley, daughter of Adam & Lois. See SHIPLEY FAM
He was probably reared by his mother's Howard Family. In 1705, Peter Porter, great nephew of Cornelius Howard, requested that a deed be re-recorded, after a fire, "Bk.IH#1; p.40; 11/12/1679; -- Cornelius Howard, Gent., to Peter Porter of Anne Arundel Co.,orphan heir and son of Peter Porter, late of Severn River, Dec'd., a portion of "Howard & Porters Fancy" 333 acres (adjoining "Porters Range" 500 acres; also near "Porters Hills" northwest of Annapolis.
At a Vestry meeting, 3/5/1727, St Anne's Parish, A.A. Co., he agreed to build a "Chapel of Ease" for 952 Lbs of tobacco (where he continued as caretaker until 8/7/1750) His wife had died when he sold part of his home tract "Howards & Porters Fancy" 9/7/1746.

CHILDREN
1. Peter,4th,(1704-1775) m-1736, Shipley. See below.
2. Philip,(c1706-1758) m-17 , Keturah See next page.
3. Lois,b-c1709. m-2/11/1728, Robert Barnes,
4. Charles,b-c1711 See next page.
5. Mary,bpt-3/12/1713
6. John,b-6/24/1716
7. Sarah D.,bpt-6/15/1718
8. Catherine D.,bpt-5/21/1721; m-4/21/1753, David Todd,
9. Sylvanus,bpt-6/10/1723, All Hallows Parish. See next page.

In 1724, sons, Peter,4th; Philip; and Charles moved to "Porters Care" 400 acres, surveyed 6/19/1724; patented 9/12/1728 (near Ellicott City, in Balt & A.A. Co's., due to changes in line. In 1736, these three had pew 21 in ChristChurch, Queen Caroline Parish.)

PETER PORTER,4th,(1704-1775) m-1736, Shipley,
CHILDREN(To eliminate possible father of Susannah Porter,b-1770)
(a)Peter,5th,b-1738; m-c1758, Dorsey,d-4/24/1834; To Ohio
Children: Caleb,b-1759; John,b-1761; Nathan,(8/2/1763-8/8/1836)
(b)Adam,b-c1742; m-Delilah Tevis. To Augusta Co & Bath Co. Va.
Children: Ann,b-1767; Robert Peter,b-1768; Rezin,b-1769; Peggy, b-1772; Emelia,b-1774; Adam,Jr.,b-1776; Peter,b-1778; Benjamin, b-1779; Mary,b-1782; Joshua,b-1782; Ruth,b-1784; John,b-1787.
(c)Kezia,b-1744; m-John Shipley, son of Adam^3 Richard^2 Adam^1.
(d)James,b-c1746; d-c1802; m-5/2/1783, Anne Barnes

SOURCES: Parish Registers at Md Hist Soc. Hall of Records, Annpls.
*"Founders of Anne Arundel Co." Warfield
*"Anne Arundel Gentry" H. Newman
*"Descendents of Peter Porter" N.M. Porter, 1946
*"Register of Md's Heraldic Families" Parran, 1938, (II-293)
*(Above cited only for those wishing further data. See Foreword)

2. PHILIP PORTER, b-c1706, All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co.
?m-17 , Keturah Barnes, of Jas & Keturah(Shipley) See SHIPLEY.
?m-17 , Keturah Shipley, b-11/22/1717, of Robt & Eliz.(Stevens).
His Estate: A.A. Co; Teste Pcdgs; Bk.37; p.103; 8/14/1758; Keturah Porter, Admtrx. Peter Porter, Jr.(4th) James Porter, Bondsmen. (Hall of Records, Annapolis, Box 61; Folder 29).
A.A. Co; Bk.TAS (67) p.532; 8/17/1758; Inv: £ 144; Nearest of kin, Peter Porter, Jr.(4th); Charles Porter (brothers); Robt Davis. Wit: Philip Hammond, Wm Hall. 6/29/1759, Kiturah attests Inventory
(a) Philip Porter, m-Hannah Gassaway, of Nicholas & Sarah(Shipley)
Hannah Porter, m-6/3/1773, Mich Schivery(See GASSAWAY-SHIPLEY)
(b) Philip Porter, m-10/20/1784, Keturah Porter, Frederick, Md., widow of his father's younger brother.
(c) Philip Porter, "Porter's Hall" from Thomas Porter, 9/11/1770.
(d) Joshua Porter, m-Rossanna Shipley,(2/2/1748 - 1828) of George and Catherine(Ogg). Children(Chancery 4117) See Shipley family.

4. CHARLES PORTER, b-c1711, of Peter, 3rd & Lois(Shipley)Porter. He deeded his interest in "Porters Care","Howards & Porters Fancy",1761 (Bk.BB2; p.530; 9/19/1761)

9. SYLVANUS PORTER, bpt-6/10/1723, of Peter, 3rd & Lois(Shipley)
Lived on "Look Sharpe"(A.A. Chancery 1251; 1775-80) See MANSELL.
(a) Richard Porter, & Sylvanus on "Porters Care" 1753-66. Both Mtg on personalty to Samuel Mansell in 1763 & 1765 See records herein
(b) Richard Porter, 3/11/1762;"This or None" 15 ac; Ctf.1610
(c) Richard Porter, 11/14/1774,"Porters Luck" 12/13/1785; 13½ Ac.
(d) Richard Porter, m- / /1778, See below.
(e) Richard Porter, A.A. Co; Will Bk.JG2; p.295;(11/6/1804-11/20/1804) See Porter records herein for children.

REGISTER: EVANGELICAL LUTHERAN CHURCH:*FREDERICK, Md:
p.378; HANNAH PORTER, m-6/3/1773, Michael Schivery, by license
p.400; Mary Porter, widow of Hugh, of Bush Creek, m-10/7/1777, John Plisterer.
p.408; RICHARD PORTER, / /1778
p.304; Betsy Todd, m-1/9/1783, Henry Barrington
Wit: Samuel Todd; "TURRY" (Keturah) PORTER
p.498; PHILIP PORTER to "TURRY" (Keturah) PORTER, WIDOW; Published 17th; 20th Oct.1784.---The wife of PHILIP PORTER is the father's late (younger) brother's widow.
p.304; James Porter, m-10/30/1787, Elizabeth Brown
Wit: Robt Cron; Jas Curry; Alex Hagan; Frances Fairley
p.307; Samuel Porter, m-2/28/1788, Rosy Perkins
Wit: RICHARD PORTER; Hannah Scheible; Win Perkins.
p.434; Nathan Chandler, m-4/18/17 , Cicely Davis, by license.
Wit: Philip Davis & wf Rebecca; EPHRAIM PORTER; Sarah Horn,
p.352; Isaiah Porter, m-7/28/1808, Mrs Jane Brayfield, at the home of the bride, by Rev D.K. Schaeffer, by license.

---

*(Isaiah Porter, m-10/18/1796, Eleanor Marcus (License)
* Thomas Porter, m-8/24/1778, Susanna McDonald(License)

NOTE: Philip, Charles, John and Sylvanus Porter were sons of Peter Porter, 3rd & Lois(Shipley) Porter

URIAS? PORTER, (Unproven) son of Sylvanus or elder brothers.
m-17 , Anne Mansell, of Samuel & Susannah(Gassaway)Mansell
Daughter, SUSANNAH PORTER, b-8/11/1770; d-5/6/1855, Lexington, Ky; m-2/21/1795, Baltimore Co., BRICE CHEW RANDALL, b-c/5/1771; d-8/6/1837, Lexington, Ky., son of Aquila & Margaret(Browne)Randall of Anne Arundel Co. See RANDALL-MANSELL FAMILIES herein.

The author has a large quantity of PORTER FAMILY data. And he will be glad to exchange, or welcome any inquiries thereon, toward the eventual identification of the father of Susannah Porter above

Md. Land Office Bk.PL#7; p.280; Rec.,9/17/1728; PETER PORTER Patent 9/12/1728; "PORTERS CARE" 400 acres, on 2 Warrs; 200 acres surveyed 1/1/1723; 200 acres survyed 6/17/1724. Land lying on the westermost side of the eastermost Great Branch of Patuxent River, adjoining "Shepherds Forrest" (near Ellicott City, Howard Co. Md.)

Md. Rent Roll Bk.6; p.166; "PORTERS CARE" 400 ac., at cross-roads, near "Shepherds Forrest." Patented 6/19/1724 by PETER PORTER,3rd. (Estate of his mother, Sarah Ruth Howard)

Md. Land Office Debt Bks.(Taxes paid); 1753-66; "PORTERS CARE" 400 acres:- PHILIP PORTER, 200 ac; SYLVANUS and RICHARD PORTER, 200 ac. (Assigned to heirs of Philip Hammond,Sr.)

Anne Arundel Co. Deed Bk.BB#2; p.530; (9/19/1761 - 9/6/1762); CHARLES PORTER of Anne Arundel Co., son and heir of PETER PORTER, (3rd) late of Anne Arundel Co., Decd., of the first part, and the (heirs of Philip Hammond,Sr.) Where as Peter Porter, father of Charles did nortgage (Bk.RB#2; p.258; 9/10/1746) two tracts "PORTERS CARE" 400 ac; "HOWARDS and PORTERS FANCY" 333 ac; and land whereon he lived. Mortgage being unpaid (£ 130, Prin. & Int.); Charles Porter assigns his equity in above land, "Porters Care" on west side of north branch of Patuxent River, and between the river and branch called Northwest, adjoining "Shepherds Forrest."

Anne Arundel Co. Deed Bk.BB#3; p.61; 10/20/1763; From RICHARD and SYLVANUS PORTER to SAMUEL MANSELL, Mtg. £ 50, on personalty.

Anne Arundel Co. Deed Bk.BB#3; p.310; 2/25/1765; From RICHARD and SYLVANUS PORTER to SAMUEL MANSELL, Mtg. £ 67, on personalty. Wit: RUTH MANSELL (daughter of Samuel).

Anne Arundel Co. Chancery #1251; 1775-80; Samuel Mansell was owner of "Look Sharpe" on which SYLVANUS PORTER lived.

Md. Land Office Bk.PL#8; p.642; Pat.10/6/1732; THOMAS PORTER "PORTERS HALL" 50 ac., Balt. Co; Sur.10/6/1730; At head of small branch descending into "TIMBER RUN." (Md. Land Bk.AM#1; p.144)

Md. Land Office; Ctf.#1610; Warr.3/11/1762; RICHARD PORTER; "THIS OR NONE" 15 ac., Balt. Co; Beginning at "The Folly" on east side of small branch descending into "TIMBER RUN" a draught of the Great Falls of Patapsco River (Ellicott City) Sur. 8/10/1762.

Baltimore Co. Deed Bk.WG#D; p.243; (9/11/1779 - 9/15/1779); To PHILIP PORTER, from THOMAS PORTER; "PORTERS HALL" 50 ac; £ 200; Wit; RICHARD DAVIS; Jere Johnson; John Craddock (son of Rev. Thomas

Md. Land Office Bk.IC#A; p.575; Bk.IC#B; p.406; 12/13/1785; RICHARD PORTER, Balt. Co; Ctf."PORTERS LUCK" 13½ ac. Adjoining "PORTERS HALL" and"STOCKDALES ABODE" From land assigned to RICHARD PORTER, 11/14/1774.

Anne Arundel Co. Will Bk.JG#2; p.295;(11/6/1804 - 11/20/1804) RICHARD PORTER,Sr; Children:- Allen, Guardian of children Elisha and Hackey (Achsah); Charles; William; Elizabeth Fox; Providence, m-10/29/1791, Edw. Hudson; Mary, m-6/17/1790, John Talbott; Rebecca, m-11/20/1798, Denis Brown; Richard,Jr; Tabitha, m-11/7/1788, William Gardan. Wit.,Walter Brooks; Daniel Dorsey; John White.

Hall of Records, Annapolis; Box#63; Folder#49; 11/8/1804; Anne Arundel Co; Estate of Richard Porter., Allen Porter, Admin. His Bond £ 500. Sureties, JOHN SHIPLEY,sr; Greenberry Treakle. Wit: JOHN GASSAWAY.

Baltimore Co. Deed Bk.B#Q; p.358; / /1768; THOMAS PORTER to ADAM SHIPLEY; 80 3/4 ac. "Porters Desire"

Baltimore Co. Deed Bk.AL#B; p.699; / /1770; THOMAS PORTER to Thomas Stockdale; 83 3/4 ac. "Porters Desire"

Baltimore Co. Deed Bk.AL#F; p.107; / /1772; Agnes & Alexander Porter to Wm. Crooks; 100 ac. "Meadow".

Baltimore Co. Deed Bk.WG#DD; p.181; / /1788; JOSHUA PORTER to TALBOTT SHIPLEY, Trustee of George Shipley; 100 ac; part of "Stinchcombs Reserve" Also p.675; / /1789; JOSHUA PORTER from TALBOTT SHIPLEY; 228 ac. "Stage"

Baltimore Co. Deed Bk.WG#WW; p.87; / /1796; JOSHUA PORTER from Brice Howard, Trustee of R. Talbott; 171½ ac. part of "Absoloms Chance"

ADAM SHIPLEY, d-1696, Anne Arundel Co. Md., where he had settled in February 1668, after coming from England, with John Pawson, Merchant, of Yorke. (Early Settlers; Md. Land Office Bk.13; p.17)
He m-16 , LOIS ,d-1698 Their home on "Howards & Porters Range" changed from Balt. Co., to Howard Co. (Boundary moved)
Land tracts: "HOWARDS & PORTERS RANGE" 100 ac., 4/5/1679 (from Cornelius Howard & Peter Porter, 1st); "SHIPLEYS CHOICE" 200 acres, 3/30/1681, on south side of Severn River; "ADAM THE FIRST" 500 ac. 3/ /1687; "BROTHERS PARTNERSHIP" 200 ac., 11/16/1722
CHILDREN (9 Sons)(ChristChurch, Queen Caroline Par., Howard Co)
A. RICHARD, b-c1677. Lived in Anne Arundel and Baltimore Counties.
m-c1703, Susannah Stevens, (related to Elizabeth Steven below)
His Will: Anne Arundel Co. Bk.WD#1; p.337; (10/5/1724-8/24/1725)
Children (All minors when father died)
(a) Adam,
Son, John, m-1765, Keziah Porter, b-1744, of Peter Porter, 4th.
(b) Lois, m-11/24/1724, Basil Poole,
(c) Richard Jr., b-1706; m-10/22/1728, Keturah Barnes, daughter of James & Keturah (Shipley) below. Son, *Benjamin, m-1770, Rachel Frost b-1753, of John & Rachel (Randall); m-2nd, 1791, Amelia Hobbs.
(d) Samuel, *(Land: "The Meadows" A.A.Co; "Mt Pleasant" Balt Co)
(e) Peter,
(f) John, b-3/25/1716 (7/29/1717)

B. ADAM, Jr.,

C. ROBERT, m-Elizabeth Stevens, dau., of Charles, Dorchester Co.
His Will: Anne Arundel Co; Bk.31; p.900; (12/6/1761-3/9/1763)
Children
(a) Charles, b-3/27/1711; m-Margaret
(b) Robert, Jr., b-10/9/1713; m-Sarah See next page.
(c) Ruth, b-8/14/1715,
(d) Keturah, b-11/20/1717, St Ann's (also Queen Caroline Parish)
m-17 , ?Philip Porter, b-1706, of Peter, 3rd & Lois Shipley, below.
(A.A. Co: Bk.37; p.103; 8/14/1758) See PORTER FAMILY herein.
(e) Elizabeth, b-3/7/1718; d-1795
m-John Hood, (1712-86) son of Benjamin. 5000 acre estate.
(f) Sarah, b-6/3/1721. (2nd wife of Nicholas Gassaway, according to "Shipleys of Maryland" p.185) See GASSAWAY FAMILY herein.
(g) Lois, b-6/1/1723
(h) George, b-9/20/1726; d-1806
m-1747, Catherine Ogg, daughter of George
Daughter, Rossana, b-2/2/1748; d-1828.
m-Joshua Porter, "probably her cousin" (See PORTER FAM
(i) William, b-5/1/1729

D. PETER, b-c1687. Lived at Elk Ridge, 100 acres (part of "Adam the First" 500 ac) adjoining his brother, Robert.

E. KETURAH, m-James Barnes, St Ann's Par., Annapolis (See above)
Daughter, Keturah, m-10/22/1728, Richard Shipley, Jr

F. LOIS, m-1702, Peter Porter, 3rd, (1675-1755) of Peter, 2nd & Sarah Ruth (Howard) Porter. Sister, Keturah and she deeded ½ "Shipley's Choice" also 25 ac., of "Brothers Partnership" adjoining "Talbotts Resolution Manor". See PORTER; GASSAWAY families (land)

SOURCES: Parish Registers. Md Hist Soc; also Hall of Records.
*"Shipleys of Maryland" Shipley Committee, 1938, Baltimore
*"Register, Md's Heraldic Families" Parran, 1938 (II-290 to 310)
*(Above cited only for those wishing further data. See Foreword)
Note: Richard Ayres Shipley, b-1771, of Benjamin, b-1749 & Rachel (Frost) Shipley. He m-2/11/1804, Anna Maria Howard, (2/27/1775-1/15/1857) of Samuel & Jemima (Elder) Howard.

ROBERT SHIPLEY,Jr., b-10/9/1713, near Ellicott City., Md., son of Robert,Sr., and Elizabeth (Stevens) Shipley.
He m- / /17 , Sarah
This family moved to Lunenburg Co., Va., c1750 and to Mecklenburg Co., N.C., in 1771-72.

CHILDREN(Sons, ROBERT J: EDWARD: GEORGE)

1. RACHEL,
m- / /17 , Lunneburg Co., Va., Richard Berry,Sr
Their 5th child, Richard,Jr., b-9/2/1769; d-4/16/1843, Callaway Co., Mo. m-10/22/1794, Mercer Co., Ky., Mary "Polly" Ewing. His two orphan cousins, Sarah Mitchell, and Nancy Hanks, were raised in the home of Richard,Sr., and later Richard,Jr. Richard,Jr., with Thomas Lincoln, signed the Marriage Bond of Nancy Hanks, 6/12/1806. in Washington Co., Ky.

2. ANN, b- / /1746, near Ellicott City, Md; d-1828, Madison Co.Ky.
m- / /1765, David McCord,Sr., b- / /1744; d- / /1818, near Boone's Fort, Madison Co., Ky. SEE McCORD FAMILY, elsewhere herein.

3. LUCY,
m-1st, / /17 , Mecklenburg Co., N.C., James Hanks
m-2nd, 4/30/1790, Mercer Co., Ky., Henry Sparrow
Daughter, NANCY HANKS, b- / /17 ; m-6/12/1806, Washington Co., Ky., THOMAS LINCOLN. Their second child, ABRAHAM, b- 2/12/1809

4. MARGARET,
m-1st, / /17 , Robert Sloan, who died in Revolution
m-2nd, / /17 , Matthew Armstrong

5. NAOMI, 4/26/1748; Killed by Indians,1790, near Crab Orchard,Ky.
m- / /17 , Robert Mitchell, later lived in Washington Co.Ky.
Daughter, Sarah, captured by Indians, at death of mother; and later released to Robert Berry,Jr.(above) in whose home she was raised.

NOTES

LUNENBURG CO.,VA: TITHE LIST: 1749-52, ROBERT SHIPLEY,Sr;1752,Jr.
MECKLENBURG CO., N.C., DEED Bk.6; p.117;(4/18/1772 - 4/Ct/1772) DAVID and ANN (SHIPLEY) McCORD, to ROBERT SHIPLEY (her father); For £ 30; 185 acres adjoining DAVID, JOHN and JAMES McCORD, all of Mecklenburg Co. Being part of 300 acres bought of Francis and Martha Beatey, 7/4/1766 (David McCord,Sr. b- in or prior 1745). Wit: EDWARD SHIPLEY,Jr; GEORGE SHIPLEY.
"LINCOLN LORE" LINCOLN NAT. LIFE FOUNDATION, FT. WAYNE, IND: Bulletin 214; 5/15/1933; Dr. Louis A. Warren, Editor; Also Bulletin 1087; 2/6/1950; "Lucy (Shipley) Hanks after the death of Nancy's father, married on April 30,1790 in Mercer Co., Ky., Henry Sparrow whose brother, Thomas, was later to marry Elizabeth Hanks, presumably a sister of Nancy's father, James Hanks. On the written affirmation which Lucy made stating that she was of age, two kinsmen Robert Mitchell and John Berry served as witnesses to the certificate. Mitchell was a brother-in-law having married Naomi Shipley, a sister of Lucy and John Berry was a nephew, the son of her sister, Rachel (Shipley) Berry.
Well established tradition has it that at some time previous to the death of Richard Berry,Sr., in 1798 Nancy, daughter of Lucy, went to live with her Aunt Rachel Berry, where there was also living Sarah Shipley Mitchell, daughter of Naomi, who had been massacred by the Indians. Whether or not the widow Rachel Berry was living at the time Nancy Hanks was married June 12,1806 is undetermined.
Mordecai Lincoln, brother of Thomas Lincoln, served as an appraiser of the estate of Richard Berry,Sr, and was closely associated with the younger Richard, during the time they both lived in the Beech Fork community. Thomas Lincoln and Nancy Hanks grew up in the same neighborhood."

SAMUEL MANSELL, b-12/4/1715, St Anne's Par; Anne Arundel Co. Md. He d-6/6/1779; Revolutionary Soldier (Md. Arch; 16-456; 34-714)

His parents: George & Sarah (Garrett?) Norwood, d-9/30/1719, who m-3/4/1714, St John's-Piscataway Par; Prince George's Co. Md.

He m- / /17 , ELEANOR SUSANNAH GASSAWAY, b-c1725, of Nicholas & Elizabeth (Hawkins) Gassaway. See GASSAWAY FAMILY herein.

She *m-2nd, 7/11/1780, John Welsh, Sr., at Frederick, Md.

Samuel's Will: A.A. Co; Bk.EV-L; p.102; (2/27/1779-8/18/1779) Extrs., Wife, Susannah; Son, George. Wit., H. Griffith, Henry and Joseph Howard. Mentioned children below

Susannah's Will: A.A. Co; Bk.TG#1; p.200; (7/19/1784-8/11/1784) Extr., Son-in-law, Basil Israel. Wit., Nicholas Dorsey, John Frost and JOSHUA BROWN. Mentioned children, Elizabeth & Margaret Mansell. Polly "Grumat." "Grand daughter, Susannah Porter."

CHILDREN (*-Marriages: Evangelical Lutheran Church, Frederick, Md.)

1. HANNAH,
2. ANN, m- / /17 , Urias? Porter,
   Daughter, Susannah Porter, (8/11/1770-6/6/1856) m-2/21/1795 near Baltimore, Brice Chew Randall, (8/6/1771-8/6/1837) See RANDALL FAM.
3. RUTH, *m-3/5/1786, John Dunning in Frederick, Md. Witnesses, Richard Porter; Peggy & Nancy Burky
4. SAMUEL, Jr., Unmarried; died before his father, who made deed of Gift (Frederick Co; Bk.P; p.107; 6/18/1772)
5. NICHOLAS, See Chancery #1251; 1775-80; (below)
6. MARIA, *m-1st, 11/11/1773, Francis McDonald,
   m-2nd, / /17 , Gremmeth-Grumat
7. ELEANOR SUSANNAH, b-1762; To Miami Co. Ohio, 1800; Age 88, 1820. *m-6/26/1780, Basil Israel, son of John Israel & Margaret (Larkin) Dorsey, (widow of Edw Dorsey) daughter of John & Catherine Larkin.
8. MARGARET, *m-4/19/1787, Joshua Browne, son of Benjamin (at Frederick, Md., License from Baltimore). Wit., Betsy Mansell; Maria Gremmeth; Caleb & Ruth Frost; Jos Fishett. See BROWNE FAMILY
   His Will: Fayette Co. Ky; Bk.E; p.286; (12/20/1820-1/Ct/1821)
9. GEORGE, *m-11/5/1784, Ann West Lawrence, who m-10/16/1837, WC Bain.
   His Estate: Fayette Co. Ky; Bk.E; p.527; / /1809.
   Children (Fayette Co. Ky; Marriages)
   (a) Patsy, m-3/17/1809, Clement Smith, (George Mansell, Parent)
   (b) Louisa, m-10/26/1810, Will C. Bain (Ann W. Mansell, Parent)
   (c) Eliza S., m-8/6/1818, George Buckner, (Ann W. Mansell, Parent)
10. ELIZABETH, m- / /17 , John Cockey Owings,

SOURCES: Parish Registers, Md Hist Soc; also Hall of Records.
*"Founders of Anne Arundel Co." Warfield, p.380
*"Register of Md's Heraldic Families" Parran, 1938 (II-183)
*"Talbott Family of West River, Md." I.M. Shirk, 1927, Baltimore.
*"Descendants of Richard & Eliz Talbott of West River--" D.A.R.
*(Above cited only for those wishing further data, See Foreword)

ANNE ARUNDEL Co; DEED Bk.BB3; p.61; 10/20/1763: Mtg., £ 58; Also p.319; 2/25/1765; Mtg., £ 67; Both to Samuel Mansell, from Richard and Sylvanus Porter. Witness, Ruth Mansell.

ANNE ARUNDEL Co. Md; CHANCERY #1251; 1775-80: Regarding sums advanced to SAMUEL MANSELL by Samuel Chase, on "Look Sharpe" on part of which (135 ac) SYLVANUS PORTER lived; also "Moberly's Desire" (60 ac) of which Samuel Mansell occupied; also 412 acres where Michael Louman, Widow Onion and NICHOLAS MANSELL formerly lived; also "Mullinex's." Samuel Mansell died 6/6/1779; and his widow, Susannah remarried John Welsh.

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, d-1691, came from England. First land, Anne Arundel Co. Md., 1650 (Land Office Bk.5; p.467)

He m-HESTER BESSON, of Capt Thomas(1616-79) & Hester Besson.

He was active in "South River Club;" Colonel of Provincial Militia, 1690; Commissioner of the Peace; Member of Quoram, 1690. (Md. Arch; V. ; pp.17; 242; 462). Some of his land tracts were:- "Charles His Purchase" 300ac., 1677, on Gunpowder River; "Gassaway's Ridge" 1688; "Edward's Neck" 2/14/1684; "Loves Neck"

His Will: Land Office Bk.2; p.228;(1/1/1691 - 1/27/1691)

CHILDREN

A. NICHOLAS, 2nd.,
B. JOHN, d-7/2/1697; m-Elizabeth Lawrence, of Benj & Eliz(Talbott) Grosse. Lived at "Love's Neck"
C. HESTER, m-
D. THOMAS, (2/20/1683-9/21/1739) m-Susannah Hanslap,
E. ANN, (1670-1742) m-1688, John Watkins, 3rd, of Jno & Alice(Lloyd)
F. JANE,
G. MARGARET,

NICHOLAS GASSAWAY, 3rd, b-2/16/1696, (All Hallows Parish Reg) of John & Elizabeth(Lawrence)Gassaway, above.

He m-1st, 6/2/1719, Elizabeth Hawkins,

He m-2nd, 17 , Sarah Shipley, ?(of Robert & Elizabeth (Stevens)Shipley, according to "Shipleys of Md.")See SHIPLEY FAM.

He m-3rd, 17 , Rachel Howard, daughter of Joseph, son of Cornelius & Rachel(Ridgeley)Howard.

He sold his interest in his father's estate to his uncle, Maj. Thomas Gassaway, and moved to land of his wife, Rachel, in Queen Caroline Par. (now Howard Co) Widow, Rachel, m-2nd, James Sewell.

Nicholas' Will: Md. Bk.30; p.297; (2/18/1757 - 5/17/1757) Extrx: Wife, Rachel, Wit: Wm Aldridge; Wm Jean; Caleb & Jno Dorsey (sons of John). Lands: "Talbotts Resolution Manor" 300 acres.

CHILDREN(Mentioned in his Will)

1. Ann, Dec'd. m- Pierpont. Had son, Samuel,
2. Elizabeth, m- Selman,
3. ELEANOR SUSANNAH, b-circa 1725; d-1784; See MANSELL FAMILY herein
   m-1st, 17 , Samuel Mansell, b-12/4/1715, St Ann's Parish, son of George & Sarah(Garrett?)Norwood Mansell. He d-6/6/1779
   m-2nd, 7/11/1780, John Welsh, Sr., at Frederick, Md.
4. Nicholas, Jr.,
5. Thomas,
6. James,
7. Hannah, m-Philip Porter, See PORTER FAMILY herein
8. Mary, m-James Aldridge,
9. Lucy, m-William Nicholson,
10. Sarah,
11. Benjamin, Minor. Recd 100 ac., "Talbotts Resolution Manor."
12. Richard, " " " " " " "
13. Robert, " " " " " " "
14. Rachel,

SOURCES: Parish Registers, Md Hist Soc. Hall of Records, Annpls.

*"Sidelights on Maryland History" H. Richardson, 1913, Baltimore
*"Founders of Anne Arundel County" Warfield. p.380
*"Anne Arundel Gentry" Newman
*"Register of Md's Heraldic Families" Parran, 1938 (II-291; 340-44)
*"Talbott Family of West River, Md." I.M. Shirk, 1927, Baltimore.
*(Above cited only for those wishing further data. See Foreword)

Md. Admin. Acct. Bk.46; p.236; 2/25/1761; Additional Acct. of James Sewell who m-Rachel (Howard) widow and Extrx of Nicholas Gassaway of Anne Arundel Co. Disbursements (Children of 2nd wife, Sarah Shipley?): Thomas Gassaway; James Gassaway; Philip Porter, who m-Hannah Gassaway; James Aldridge, who m-Mary Gassaway; Wm. Nicholson, who m-Lucy Gassaway; Sarah Gassaway.

HENRY L. SHEPERD,b-12/17/1799, Villiers, Ctn Bern,Switzerland
He m- / /1821, Lancaster Co. Pa., SUSANNAH SCHERER,b-5/23/1791, Lancaster Co., sister of Gottlieb

He was the youngest son of a family of jewelers, and accompanied his sister, MARY A.(SHEPERD)FLOTRON, and her husband, also a jeweler, from Switzerland to Lancaster Co. Pa., in 1816. There he became a farmer and distiller in West Hempfield Twp. (Deed Bk. 5L; p.237;(3/13/1824-8/9/1828); also Bk.5I; p.255; 3/4/1828. In 1833 this family settled near New Carlisle, Clark Co. Ohio, where it became active in the work of Palmer (Methodist) Chapel in 1842. There he d-1/4/1861; and she d-2/4/1864. bd-New Carlisle Cemetery.

CHILDREN (3 sons & 3 daughters; all born in Lancaster Co. Pa.)

A. MARY, m-Robert Sloan
Children: Susan Kneisley; Chalmer; Emma Barkman.

B. HENRY, Children: Frank; Jacob; William; Susan.

C. ELIZABETH,(5/4/1828 - 2/2/1909)
m- Abraham Kendig,(5/15/1823 - 1/2/1906)

D. JACOB HARRISON,b-2/26/1826; d-4/28/1893, Vincennes, Ind.
m-9/6/1849, Dayton, Elizabeth E. Grimes,b-5/26/1832, Medway, O; d-7/28/1901,Vincennes, dau. of Jas &*Louisa Ball(Blackburn)Grimes. (See NOTE below) Both bd-Baptist Cemetery, Kings Creek, Ohio

In 1886 he moved to Vincennes, Ind., where he organized and operated the Vin. Paper Co., with his sons. To this was later added the Amer. Filler Co; Vin. Egg Case Co; and Vin. Agency Co.

CHILDREN

a. ELLA PEASE,b-6/11/1850, Dayton; d-1933, West Liberty, Ohio
m-9/17/1867, Kings Creek, Ohio, Dr. A.B. Pearce

b. SARAH E.,b-4/30/1853, Medway; d-1/11/1906, Vincennes
m-10/31/1878, Kings Creek, Samuel Dawson,d-6/5/1888, Vincennes

c. SUSAN A.,b-5/10/1858, Medway; d-12/6/1866

d. MARGARET FENNER,b-10/31/1860; d-5/26/1891, both at Kings Creek
m-11/28/1878, Kings Creek, John M. Vance
Daughter: Nelle Estelle,b-10/1/1884, Piqua, Ohio

e. ALBERT McKINNEY,b-7/22/1864, New Carlisle; d-11/8/1930, N.Y.C.
m-9/12/1888, Vincennes, Clara Stalder Burlingame,b-8/1/1863 at Wilmington, Ind; d-12/23/1921, Chattanooga, Tenn., daughter of Dwight H. & Anna(Stalder)Burlingame. Both bd-Vincennes.

After his father's death, he and his brother continued operation of above firms until 1913, when he took over the Empire Paper Mill. From 1917 he managed Tenn Paper Mill, Chattanooga.

Children

1. Dwight Harrison,b-12/25/1890, Vincennes
m-7/31/1920, Vincennes, Adrienne Jordon,b-2/17/1897, Vincennes, daughter of Samuel E. & Emma(McCreery)Jordon

2. Howard Cottrell,b-10/15/1894, Vincennes
m-10/2/1920, Marion, Ind., Lois von Behren,b-5/14/1895, Marion, Ind., daughter of Louis & Jean von Behren

Elected Chrm of Board of National City Bank of N.Y., in 1952 after joining that bank in 1916. Further data, "Who's Who" 1953

3. Helen Elizabeth,(12/1/1895 - 1/1/1900)

f. EDWIN STANTON,b-6/7/1869, Kings Creek; d-8/21/1932, St Joe, Mo.
m-6/8/1892, Vincennes, Allela Ellen Welker,b-7/3/1872, Waverly, Ind., daughter of Rev. Theodore Dwight & Mary(Taylor)Welker.

After above joint operation of Vincennes mill, he built and operated a paper mill at Hutchinson, Kans., 1909; also Pen Yan, N.Y., 1923; Niagra Falls, 1924; and St Joe, Mo., 1927-32

Children (Born in Vincennes)

1. Harry Welker,b-8/28/1894 (Now runs first Sheperd mill, Vin.)
m-3/16/1921, Nickerson, Kans., Ruth Hair,b-12/22/1897, Nickerson, daughter of Wm Thomas & Hester Luella(Dickson)Hair

**2. TULEY LOUISE,b-12/21/1899
m-11/24/1920, Hutchinson, EWING RABB EMISON(G31) See EMISON FAM

*NOTE: Louisa Ball Blackburn's maternal great great grandmother, MARY(MONTAGUE)JOHNSON BALL, was the grandmother of GEORGE WASHINGTON. See BLACKBURN FAMILY elsewhere herein.

MARY MONTAGUE,b-England; d-St Stephens Parish. See Register. Her Will: Northumberland Co. Va; Bk.1718-26; p.175; 12/17/1720; Proved 7/19/1721

She m-1st, JOHNSON of St Stephen's Parish.

She m-2nd, 1707/8, Lt. Col. JOSEPH BALL,b-5/24/1649, England, son of Will Ball, who came to Virginia circa 1650. He m-1st c1675, Elizabeth Rogers or Romney, daughter of William of London. He died at "Epping Forrest"

His Will: Lancaster Co Va; Bk. ; p. ;(6/25/1711-7/11/1711) (For children of 1st wife, Elizabeth, see "Va. Genealogies"Hayden)

She m-3rd, RICHARD HEWES, Cherry Pt Neck, St Stephen's

CHILDREN

A. JOHN JOHNSON,

B. ELIZABETH JOHNSON,(Northumberland Co Bk.1737-43; pp.76;173;246)
m-1st, Samuel Bonum of Cherry Pt Neck, who d-2/22/1726
m-2nd, JAMES STRAUGHN of Northumberland Co.
CHILDREN
a. Thomas Bonum,
b. Mary Straughn,
c. ELIZABETH STRAUGHN,b-1735/6
m-1st, Rodham Kenner Cralle of Cherry Pt Neck, who d-1761
m-2nd, 1763, George Harvey, who d-1764
m-3rd, Jeremiah Middleton,
m-4th,*CHARLES HAYNIE, who d-1786, St Stephen's Par.
CHILDREN *(She m-5/1/1777, Chas Haynie, St Stephen's Par)
1. William Tate Cralle,
2. Rodham Kenner Cralle,Jr.
3. Mary Cralle,
4. SARAH BALL HAYNIE,b-12/16/1778, St Stephen's Par.,Northumberland Co; and d-6/11/1819, Falling Waters, Berkeley Co. W. Va., where she had been raised by her Aunt Louisa Ball.
She m-3/21/1800, THOMAS BLACKBURN,b-12/10/1768; and c-10/14/1839, Dayton, Ohio, son of Edward J. & Margaret (Harrison) Blackburn. He m-1st, 12/23/1791, Presbyterian Church, Alexandria, Va., to Margaret Jenkins. See BLACKBURN FAMILY.
CHILDREN
(a) Elizabeth Storm
(b) Catherine Bartlett
(c) Richard Henry
(d) Thomas Bartlett
(e) William Lee
(f) LOUISA BALL,b-1/17/1808, Berkeley Co. W.Va
m-7/23/1830, JAMES GRIMES,(1/9/1799 - 6/17/1849)
Daughter Elizabeth E.,(5/26/1832 - 7/28/1901) She m-9/6/1849, Dayton, O., Jacob Harrison Sheperd,(1826-1893)
Both d-Vincennes, Ind. See SHEPERD FAMILY herein.
(g) Sarah Haynie
(h) Jane Sinclair
(i) George Washington
(j) Charles Lewis
(k) Robert Berkeley

C. MARY BALL,d-8/25/1789, age 82, at Mt Vernon, Va.
m-3/6/1730/1, AUGUSTINE WASHINGTON,b-1694, Bridge Creek, West-Moreland Co. Va., and d-4/12/1743, Rappahannock River, Stafford Co. Va., son of Lawrence & Mildred (Warner) Washington
CHILDREN
a. GEORGE WASHINGTON,
His Will mentioned SALLIE BALL HAYNIE (his first cousin, once removed, of the half blood).

SOURCES:
"Virginia Genealogies" Rev.H.E.Hayden, 1931 (Lib.Cong.F225.H41)
"Records (on) relationship of George Washington to Sallie Ball Haynie" Worthington B. Ford (Lib.Cong.CS71H425-1917)

THOMAS DUTTON,Ist, son of John, moved from Reading, Mass., to Woburn, and thence to Billerica in 1669

(WILIAM) HENRY DUTTON,b-3/ /1789, Framingham? Mass., with his brother Samuel; Seth Williams; Judson Atwood; Mr. Merritt & others, sailed from Boston, 1808-12, to help rebuild Savannah, Ga. There he was 1st Lt., Vol. Trp"L" of Dragoons; 2nd Sqn; 1st Cav. Regt of Ga. Militia on 11/10/1813; and had been "Riding Express"12/8/1812.

Surviving a yellow fever epidemic, he settled in Bulloch Co

He m-2nd, 1/20/1818, Bulloch Co. Ga., MARY ELIZABETH WILSON, b-1800, N.C; and d-2/10/1843

He m-3rd, 3/ /1845, ANN COCKS,b-1800, Ga. He d-1/2/1851.

CHILDREN(Born; Married; Died in Bulloch Co. bd-New Hope Cemetery)

A. SAMUEL,(1821-1866) m-8/24/1845, Sarah Hagan,b-1819

B. ZEDEKIAH EAMES,(11/28/1822 - 4/20/1887)
m-1st, 1/ 1/1851, Martha Frances Hagan,d-10/12/1857
m-2nd, 8/12/1863, Jane Elizabeth Chitty,(2/9/1841 - 1/9/1892)

C. THOMAS ANDREW,b-1829. m-11/17/1857, Martha Williams,b-1839

D. WILLIAM HENRY,b-1831. m-2nd,12/23/1870,Effnhm Co.,Susan E. Foy.

E. MARY ELIZABETH,(8/1/1834 - 5/ /1873)

F. JOHN WESLEY,b-1837

G. OBADIAH-OVERTON,(3/19/1840 - 2/5/1902) Unmarried

H. MARTHA,(1/28/1843 - 6/25/1851)

I. JOSEPH,(8/1/1825- / /1895) He m-1st, Nancy Gay? b-1835
m-2nd, / /1866? Sarah(Williams)Wooten,(5/15/1837 - 5/29/1897)

CHILDREN(Born; Married; Died in Bulloch Co. if not stated)

1. LAURA A.,(8/2/1853 - 3/6/1935) m-Aaron Clarke,(1850-1934)
2. MARY S.,(1855-1861)
3. JOSEPH HENRY,(8/14/1856 - 6/1/1889)
4. CORNELIA,b-1858. m-Mr Gay.
5. ANDREW DELWELL,b-1859. m-Martha L. Lee,(8/15/1864 - 1/24/1896)
6. MARTHA JEANETTE,(2/9/1867-6/22/1890) m-
m-8/11/1887, James C. Hunter,(10/17/1855 - 12/6/1932)
8. EMMA E.,b-1870. m-12/13/1891, W.H. Edwards
9. VIOLA,(3/25/1871-11/3/1945) m-12/ /1896, J.W.Morris,b-6/2/1873
10. IDA T.,(11/14/1874-9/1/1949) m-1896, W.H. Sharpe,(1866-1940)
11. JAMES RUSSEL WARE,b-2/9/1875; d-10/7/1920, Avon Park, Fla.
m-11/15/1896, Anne E. Saunders,b-10/29/1878
7. JOHN WESLEY,b-4/14/1868, Millray, Ga; d-10/28/1925,DeLand, Fla
m-11/14/1894, LILLA HART,b-4/6/1876, Eureka, Ga., daughter of George Alexander & Julia Ann VanDoss(Kerby)Hart (To. Fla.,1900)

CHILDREN(All married in DeLand, Fla.)

*(a) ZADA,b-3/3/1896, Eureka, Bulloch Co. Ga
m-1st, 9/15/1915, DeLand, Fla., Roddey Bell Burdine of Miami, b-10/14/1887, Verona, Miss., son of William Murrah & Mary Taylor(Freeman)Burdine, who moved to Bartow and Miami, Fla.
m-2nd,11/19/1932, Montreal, Can., JAMES WADE EMISON(G32) born 7/24/1894, Vincennes, Ind. See EMISON FAMILY elsewhere herein

(b) LOTTIE,b-8/28/1897, Jerome, Ga. She m-7/2/1919, Victor Montrose Fountain,Jr.b-3/21/1894, son of V.M.,Sr & Anne(Drable)

(c) GEORGE OTIS,b-9/18/1899, Jerome, Ga; d-12/9/1924, DeLand, Fla

(d) LeROY,b-10/8/1901, Statesboro, Ga; d-9/24/1903, Statesboro.

(e) JULIA,b-1/9/1904, Mascotte, Fla. She m-10/6/1928, Otis Richards Reynolds,Jr.b-6/15/1901, of O.R.Sr & Laura(Carr) (MIAMI)

(f) HELEN,b-9/28/1905, Webster, Fla. She m-10/6/1926,Thomas Rodes b-3/27/1900, W.Va., son of Hervey Lee & Mary Bell(Huddleston)

(g) LUCILE,b-3/10/1908, Mascotte. m-1st,9/25/1925,Jas L. Beichle
m-2nd,11/27/1934, Rockville, Md., R.E. Kershner,b-6/16/1899, Martinsburg, W.Va., son of Mr & Mrs George A. Kershner.

(h) DOROTHY,b-12/6/1910, DeLand. She m-12/26/1937, Walter White, b-7/12/1911, Nashville, son of Walter,Sr & (James)White.

NOTE: See "DREW-HART-KERBY-DUTTON-BURDINE FAMILIES" by J.W. Emison, deposited at D.A.R. National Library, Washington, D.C., for further details on the above.

Leslie Guyon Gee was born Aug. 31, 1886 at Lawrenceville, Ill, eldest son of Sylvester J., and Mary Belle(Weyl)Gee of Lawrence'le.

He received his early education in the Lawrenceville Public Schools; and his preparatory education at Lake Forest Academy near Chicago. In 1906, he entered Miami University at Oxford, Ohio, and graduated with the degree of B.A., 1909.

Not long thereafter, he started his financial career in Farmers State Bank of Lawrenceville, of which his father was President. Later he became the Cashier and General Manager of this bank; and after the death of his father, he was appointed President. He continued as President until his death on Mar. 5, 1945.

On Feb. 11, 1919, at her old family home in Vincennes, Ind., he married Susan Rabb Emison(G34) born Dec. 28, 1897, at Vincennes, only daughter of James Wade,Sr., and Sada Ross(Rabb)Emison(F52) See EMISON FAMILY herein. Although this family resided in Vincennes at the old Rabb-Emison, Mr. Gee continued in the bank at Lawrenceville.

Susan Rabb received her early education in the Vincennes Public Schools, with the exception of her junior year in the Preparatory Division of the Vincennes University. In September 1916, she entered Smith College at Northampton, Mass. After returning there for the second year, she was called home by the sudden deaths of her parents in November 1917, and did not resume her college work.

CHILDREN

1. WADE RABB,b-1/13/1921, at the old family home in Vincennes.

He received his early education in the Vincennes public Grade Schools; and Junior High School, from which he graduated in 1934. Thereafter he attended and graduated from Lake Forest Academy in 1939. He attended at Hanover College, Ind., for a period, and later attended and graduated from Marion College, Ind., in 1953.

In World War II, he entered the U.S. Army in October 1942, at Evansville, Ind., and served until Sept. 11, 1943 at Camp Polk, La.

2. MARY KATHERINE,b-2/7/1923, at the old family home.

She received her early education in the Vincennes Grade and High Schools, from which she graduated in 1940. In September 1940, she entered Purdue University at LaFayette, Ind., where she was a member of Chi Omega Sorority. There she completed the 4 year course in bacteriology, in 3 years, and graduated with the degree of B.S. in August 1943.

Shortly thereafter she joined the staff of the Upjohn Pharmaceutical Co., at Kalamazoo, Mich., as a Junior Research Chemist.

On June 7, 1947, at the home of Mr & Mrs Ewing Emison,Sr., in Vincennes, she married Norman Allison Melzer, born Aug.28,1920, son of Norman and Lucille(Allison)Melzer of DesPlaines, Ill.

After completing his early education in the Public Schools, DesPlaines, Ill., he attended and graduated from Purdue University with the degree of M.E., 1942. He is a member of S.A.E. Fraternity.

During World War II, he entered the U.S. Army, with the rank of 2nd Lieutenant on May 2,1942, at Ft Benjamin Harrison, Ind. And he had risen to the rank of Captain, at the time of his discharge, Jan.18,1946, at Camp Hood, Tex. He served with the 805th Tank Destroyer Battalion, in its battles at Tunis, North Africa; Naples, Rome-Arno, North Apenines and the Po Valley, in Italy. His decorations were 5 battle stars, and the Purple Heart, for wounds.

Since the War, Mr. Melzer has been Sales Engineer for the Claridge Fan Corp., in Kalamazoo, Mich.

In 1953, this family resided at 718 Dwillard St., Kalamazoo.

Children

(a) Norman Rabb,b-1/30/1950, Kalamazoo

(b) Leslie Ann,b-11/9/1952, Kalamazoo

ROBERT BARR,b-1792, Bourbon Co. Ky; d-3/31/1862, Knox Co.Ind.
m-HANNAH JOHNSON,b-1792, Bourbon Co; d-3/31/1862, Bruceville.
They lived in Barr Twp; Daviess Co. Ind., until 1856; thence to Knox Co., near Bruceville, with son, Hugh. Bd-Bruceville Cem.
CHILDREN:(6 boys; 2 girls; born, Daviess Co. Ind)

A. HUGH,b-1817; m-1/6/1842, Martha Baird McClure,d-1882,daughter of Joseph & Mary(Goenz-Gowens)McClure. See BAIRD FAMILY herein.
m-2nd, 1885, Catherine(Beckes)Nugent,b-1833. In 1880, he was a merchant in Bruceville; later associated with JOHN W. EMISON(E42)
Children:(Born near Bruceville): (a) Daniel J.,(10/6/1842 - 5/1/1851) (b) Robert,d-7/8/1863 (c) Alice,m-C.P. Hollingsworth (d) HENRY CAMPBELL, m-MARTHA OLIVE EMISON(F53) Below. (e) Ann,m-Phillip Bradford (f) Mary Flora,m-Harmon Cox (g) Joseph H.,b-1861;m-1883 Susan B. Kelso,b-1861, Dubois Co. Ind., of Lemuel S. & Sarah(Chappell)Kelso; Children: (1) Hugh (2) Sarah (3) Martha (4) Oscar (5) Charles (6) John Logan (h) John A Logan,d-5/1/1868.

B. WILLIAM VALENTINE,b-1825; d-5/8/1854, Bruceville; m-Sarah J. Piety, who m-2nd, J.M. Woodruff
Children: Wm Valentine,Jr.,b-1854, Bruceville; m-1877,Rebecca Willis,b-1856, of Clark & Nancy(Simpson)Willis. Willis & Barr,1883

C. ROBERT P.,b-1827; m-1851, Matilda Gude,b-1829, daughter of Jesse & Ann(Farris)Gude
Children: (a) Martha J., m-George Elliot (b) William (c) Robert, had son Noble (d) Alfred (e) Mary E.

HENRY CAMPBELL BARR,b-6/4/1854, son of Hugh & Martha Baird (McClure) Barr of Bruceville, Nox Co. Ind.(See above)
He m-9/14/1880, at the old brick mansion of her parents, one mile south of Bruceville, MARTHA OLIVE EMISON(F53)b-3/21/1861,the daughter of John Wesley,Sr., & Sarah Amelia(Dunning)Emison(E42)
She attended the Vincennes University, 1878-79.
He became associated with his father-in-law, John W. Emison, in the milling business at Vincennes, Ind. After he moved to the city of Princeton, Ind., in 1881, this association was continued for a number of years, in the Indiana Milling Co., at Princeton; and of which John Wesley Emison,Jr.(F54) was later Vice-President.
He d-5/11/1925; and she d-9/8/1943, both at Princeton, where they were buried.
CHILDREN(Born at Princeton, Ind)

A. MARTHA BAIRD,b-8/7/1882; d-3/14/1935, Princeton.
m-1/11/1905, Princeton, Maurice James Welborn,d-1/13/1938
Children
(a) Lenora Barr,b-11/4/1905 (Kennilworth, Ill)
m-2/7/1932, Richard McCutcheon Keck

(b) Eloise Jerald,b-1/24/1909 (Kennilworth, Ill)
m-8/13/1938, Paul F. Wilson

B. OLIVE EMISON,b-3/31/1886; (824 Forrest Ave., Evanston, Ill)
m-4/30/1913, Princeton, Charles George Miller,
Children
(a) Henry Barr,b-8/20/1915 (Dubuque, Ia.)
m-9/10/1938, Doris Davenport,
Dau: Nancy Davenport,b-3/11/1941

(b) Mary Elizabeth,b-6/10/1921 (824 Forrest Ave., Evanston)
m-8/22/1943, Robert E. Koch,

SOURCES: Family Bibles and other records.
"Knox Co. Ind; Records" Francis Vigo Chapter, DAR, Washington,DC
"Knox & Daviess Co's., Ind" Goodspeed

PATRICK SIMPSON was born Dec.3,1761, in Glasgow, Scotland,son of George and Janet (Strinage) Simpson. He came to America at an early age, and during the long voyage of 13 weeks, he read the Bible through twice. After landing in one of the Carolinas, he moved northwest up through Cumberland Gap, to "Red Horse" near Crab Orchard, Ky. There he built a home and lived until the age of 21 in February 1783, when he moved to old Vincennes, Northwest Territory

In 1790, he served as a soldier in Capt. Pierre Gamelin's Co. of Northwest Terr. Militia, at Vincennes. During this period he had several "brushes" with the Indians. On two occasions he swam the Ohio River, once with rifle in hand, and the Indians after him. For this military service he was granted 100 acres "on Mill Creek."

On July 14,1790, he was on the first Grand Jury of the Northwest Terr., at Vincennes; and on Mar.3,1801, the first Grand Jury of the new Indiana Terr.

The original Deed of Sept.2,1790, now in the possession of his descendants, reveals that Patrick bought his first land in Old Donation 4, from Honore Dany. A Land Grant by the Northwest Terr., in 1797, confirmed all of Donation 4. He was a large landowner, having at one time about 7300 acres in the Miami River Valley of Ohio. And in 1806, he had 4427 acres in Knox Co. Ind. At one time he owned the Square where the City Hall formerly stood in Vincennes, and traded it for a slave. He also owned a store in Vincennes but most of his life was spent on his home farm and orchards in Old Donation 4, where he died on Nov.24,1820.

At the "log rolling" when his home was erected, 14"rattlers" were found beneath the large hardwood logs. This large two story log home had 6 rooms, and 5 fireplaces. The chimneys were made of brick, laid on clay mortar. The walls had portholes, through which defenders could fire at attacking Indians. This old home remained in continuous possession of Patrick's descendants until about 1905

From "Hoosier Horticulture" April 1924, p.51: we learn: "In 1808---Patrick Simpson planted a seedling apple orchard" on the farm now owned by Henry Bezy, in Donation 4. This was one of the first apple orchards, and was located near his log home. In 1863, a few of the apple trees were still in good condition, and loaded with fruit. Some of the trunks were 2½ to 3 feet in diameter. It is interesting to note that Archibald Simpson, son of Patrick, was one of the first nurserymen in this part of the state. Harry D. and Robert A. Simpson and William C. Reed, his grandsons, were also in the nursery and orchard business in Knox Co. Ind.

Patrick Simpson was an early member of the Indiana (Presbyterian) Church, "Upper Portion." And later he transferred to the "Lower Portion." On July 31,1815, he made a Deed of Gift of 100 acres to be taken from Old Donation 4, for the "encouragement of the Presbyterian Religion within the said Territory, and towards the support of a Presbyterian Minister. Before the (Lower) Meeting House was built, services were sometimes held at his log home. On a number of occasions, it was necessary for the congregation to be protected from the Indians, by soldiers from Ft. Knox. For further details on this Church, see its history; records; and map herein.

SOURCES: SIMPSON; HOGUE; and McCORD FAMILIES:-
Ray Simpson, Tallahassee, Fla; Robert Simpson, Vincennes, Ind
Mrs. Martha (Simpson) Nieman, Vincennes, Ind.
"Descendants of David McCord & Ann Shipley" R.DeBolt; DAR, Washtn.
(See this work for more detailed data on McCords)
"Record Book" Indiana Church, DAR, Washington,D.C. (Marriages*)
State Archives, Raleigh, N.C.

PATRICK SIMPSON, b-12/3/1761, Glasgow, Scotland, son of George & Janet(Strinage)Simpson. He d-11/24/1820, Knox Co. Ind.
He m-c1797, Rachel Mayes(2/28/1772-9/3/1845)of Robt & Elizabeth.
CHILDREN(Most born; married; died, Knox Co. Ind; bd-Indiana Church.

A. ELIZABETH,(12/5/1797-7/30/1866)
m-1/15/1819, John Wyant,

B. NANCY,
m-8/11/1824, James Alfred Jordon,(12/26/1791-1/2/1845)

C. ARCHIBALD,(4/3/1802-3/23/1873) See McCORD FAMILY
m-4/4/1841, Jennett(McCord)Snapp,(2/4/1810-11/2/1890)
Children

(a) James Henderson,(1/7/1842- / /1912)
m-2/9/1870, Mary Bullard,

(b) Henry Martin,(3/18/1847-10/27/1925) See McCORD FAMILY
m-5/21/1870, Frances Adelia McCord,(11/28/1846-10/12/1910)

(c) Harris Smith,(5/3/1851-11/29/1851)

(d) John Newton,(1/1/1853-11/17/1908)
m- / /18 , Katherine

D. GEORGE,(4/3/1802-8/14/1871)
m-11/2/1842, Sarah Jane(Scroggin)McClure

E. Rev. ROBERT,(10/15/1804-
m- / /18 ,

F. WILLIAM,(4/6/1807-3/20/1861)
m-4/20/1835, Emmeline Seaton,(2/29/1816-12/3/1877) daughter of John & Martha (Gurzon) Seaton.
Children(Born; Married; Died in Knox Co; Exceptions noted)

(a) Archibald Clinton,(2/27/1836-4/4/1898) See McCORD FAMILY
m-7/30/1863, Margaret Jane McCord,(1/1/1840-6/21/1917)
Children(Born; Married; Died, Knox Co., including Vincennes)

(1) Martha Emma,(10/1/1864-9/21/1927) See HOGUE FAMILY herein.
m-11/29/1884, John David Hogue,(11/21/1861-1/2/1937)

(2) Mary Dee,(11/29/1866-11/25/1917) See EMISON FAMILY herein.
m-5/15/1889, JOHN WESLEY EMISON(F54)(6/21/1863-5/27/1932)

(3) William McCord,(2/18/1869-
m-1st, 12/2/1891, Anna Crockett,(2/17/1869, Wytheville, Va.
m-2nd, 3/27/1901, Laura C. Swartzell,(/ /1877-3/23/1935)

(4) Lyle Clinton,(10/20/1870-8/23/1931)
m-12/14/1892, Alice Dorcas Kelso,(2/16/1872-6/10/1921)daughter of James Irwin & Dorcas(Armstrong)Kelso.

(5) Claude McCord,(10/6/1873-1/16/1876)

(6) Roy Meredith,(11/23/1877-10/18/1879)

(7) Irene Pearl,(3/16/1881-8/8/1884)

(b) Martha Ann,(12/3/1837-5/18/1903)
m-12/18/1861, Samuel S. Alexander,d-3/ /1909

(c) Dorcas,
m-12/26/1872, Spencer S. Hollingsworth,

(d) Meredith,(10/25/1847-
m-1st, / /18 , Elizabeth Hollingsworth,
m-2nd, / /18 , Margaret Thompson,

(e) Emma,(9/19/1850-4/17/1883) To Beadle Co. S. Dakota
m-9/16/1878, Joseph P. Brown,(9/10/1850-

G. MARGARET JANE,(4/6/1807-
m-1st, 11/12/1832, Nathan Thorn,
m-2nd, 9/14/1847, Edward Stembruner,

H. JANE,(4/4/1811-
m-9/7/1840, Henry P. Lee,

DAVID McCORD, b-1746

He m-1765, Lunenburg Co. Va? ANN SHIPLEY, b-1746, near Ellicott City, Md., daughter of Robert, Jr & Sarah Shipley, who moved to Mecklinburg Co. N.C., 1771-72. See SHIPLEY FAMILY elsewhere herein.

In the Revolution he was a "Minute Man" of Mecklinburg Co., and at the birth of his son, David, 1/25/1781, he was in battle within sound of his home. See N.C. Rev. Accts., v.1; p.92

In 1790, this family moved to Madison Co. Ky., near Boones Ft. where he d-1818, and she d-1828.

CHILDREN (Born Mecklinburg Co. N.C.)

A. William, (10/5/1766-6/29/1824) Remained in Ky.
m-5/2/1790, Jane Moore, (3/15/1769-8/16/1844)

B. Sarah, b- / /1768
m-5/20/1790, James Campbell

C. Robert, (8/3/1770-12/6/1840) To Parke Co. Ind.
m-12/31/1795, Pamela Harris, (11/14/1774-4/22/1842)

D. John, (9/8/1773-1/8/1846) To Knox Co. Ind., with David.
m-3/23/1797, Jennet Caldwell Reid, d-4/17/1856
Children
(a) *Jennet Caldwell, (2/4/1810-11/2/1890) See SIMPSON FAMILY
m-1st, 12/16/1829, John F. Snapp,
m-2nd, 4/ 4/1841, Archibald Simpson, (4/3/1802-3/23/1873)

E. David, Jr., (1/25/1781-9/29/1852) Both bd-Upper Indiana Church.
m-6/23/1807, *Dorcas Roseborough, b-4/24/1788, Mecklinburg Co.

In 1819, this family moved from Madison Co. Ky., to Lawrence Co. Ill., for 5 years; thence to Knox Co. Ind., on Donation 7 near Ft Knox. His log home was still standing in 1929, on the farm of Wm B. Purcell, husband of his granddaughter. Dorcas d-4/7/1871.

He was elected Ruling Elder of Indiana Church, 7/27/1832.

Children (Married and died in Knox Co. Ind
(a) Wm Roseborough, b-5/2/1809, Madison Co. Ky; d-1/26/1881
m-1st, 11/18/1833, Mary Ann Johnson, d-10/5/1835
m-2nd, 4/22/1841, Eliza Jane Gibson, (4/16/1816-8/8/1867)
(b) Robert, (10/6/1810-7/22/1898) See following in detail.
(c) John, b-10/26/1810; d-1894-98
(d) Orpha Ann, (11/30/1812-1/13/1872)
m-7/24/1832, Samuel Thompson, (2/1/1809-10/23/1893)
(e) Tirzah, b-10/29/1814; m- / /18 , Thomas Garret
(f) Margaret, b-1/15/1817; m- / /18 , Thomas McClure,
(g) Serelda, (2/15/1819- 1/21/1880) See HOGUE FAMILY herein.
m-10/20/1841, Irwin Hogue, (3/21/1812- 4/28/1880)
(h) Rhoda, (4/28/1821-1/14/1898)
m-5/18/1848, Benj Franklin McClure, b-8/25/1825, son of Thomas*
(i) Melinda, b-8/31/1823 *(& Elizabeth (Handley) See McCLURE-BAIRD.
m- / /18 , John Newton McCord, (3/7/1816-7/31/1881) 2nd wife.
(j) Eliza, b-11/17/1826; m-11/3/1846, John Armstrong,
(k) Dorcas, (4/12/1830-10/30/1854) m- / /18 , H.B. Collins,
(l) Martha Alexander, (6/13/1833-3/20/1898)
m-3/5/1872, Robert Hodgen,

F. Ann, (11/18/1782-8/2/1855) 2nd wife.
m-6/14/1814, Alexander Elder, (8/4/1786-11/4/1866)

G. James, (4/5/1785-12/28/1873) To Parke Co. Ind.
m-5/10/1809, Margaret Summers, (11/22/1790-10/20/1873)

H. Rosa, (/ /1788- / /1812) 1st wife.
m-5/11/1809, Alexander Elder, (8/4/1786-11/4/1866)

I. Mary, (/ /1790- / /1836) Unmarried.

"NORTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY ARMY ACCOUNTS" RALEIGH, N.C. V.1; p.92; Folio 4; DAVID McCORD, 7/16/1782; £ 3/19/2; Being specie ctf. paid Comptroller by Jno Armstrong, for land in North Carolina. #397. Granted by Bledsoe & Williams, Auditors for Salisbury Dist.

"ROSTER of SOLDIERS from NORTH CAROLINA in AMERICAN REVOLUTION" p.350; #5681, DAVID McCORD. Also p.349; #6535, JOHN McCORD, both of Salisbury Dist (then included Mecklinburg Co) Comptroller vouchers for REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE.

(b) ROBERT McCORD, b-10/26/1810, Madison Co. Ky., son of David, Jr & Dorcas(Roseborough)McCord. He d-7/22/1898, Knox Co. Ind.
He m-1st, 11/7/1832, Martha McClure, (4/10/1815-2/8/1875) the granddaughter of Daniel & Martha(Baird)McClure. See BAIRD; McCLURE.
He m-2nd, 9/2/1879, Miriam Grinly,
CHILDREN(Born; Married; Died, Knox Co. Ind; Exceptions noted)
(1) John, (11/29/1833-7/12/1851)
(2) David, (10/2/1835-12/5/1846)
(3) Mary Elizabeth, (8/19/1837-9/26/1841)
(4) Margaret Jane, (11/1/1840-6/21/1917) See SIMPSON FAMILY herein.
m-7/30/1863, Archibald Clinton Simpson(2/27/1836-4/4/1898)
(5) Martha Ann, (6/5/1842-6/28/1927) To Witchita, Kan.
m-12/24/1868, James M. Naylor, (11/3/1842-8/23/1913)
(6) Louisa, b- 9/17/1844, To Forrest Grove, Ore.
m-12/18/1864, George W. Alexander, d-4/ /1908
(7) Frances Adelia, (11/28/1846-10/12/1910) See SIMPSON FAMILY.
m-6/21/1870, Henry Martin Simpson, (3/8/1847-10/27/1925)
(8) Dorcas, (4/1/1849-7/1/1849)
(9) Elizabeth, (6/16/1850-11/17/1856)
(10) Mary Dorcas, (9/23/1852-8/24/1894)
m-8/6/1874, *Wm Beckes Purcell, (10/27/1846-12/5/1935)
(11) Laura, b-12/10/1854;
m-1st, 3/14/1878, Thomas Naylor, (5/14/1848-10/15/1883)
m-2nd, 5/25/1899, Henry Martin Thompson.
(12) Robert, Jr., (7/11/1856-10/25/1932)
m-10/24/1877, Anna Augusta Alexander, (2/5/1858-3/13/1929)
NOTE: Many of above married & buried, Upper Ind. Church

MECKLENBURG CO. N.C: DEED Bk.1; pp.199;200;223;224; 7/4/1766; To ROBERT McCORD. From Francis & Martha Beatey, both of Meckbg Co. Being 1200 acres on CATAWBA RIVER (Four deeds @ 300 acres each)
MECKLENBURG CO. N.C: DEED Bk.5; p.73; 1/10/1767; (Mortgage) JAMES McCORD to Henry McCullough, both of Mecklenburg Co; £39/19/2 On 37 acres at SPRING BRANCH, adjoining JAS MOORE; Jos Lee. Wit: Thomas Polk.
MECKLENBURG CO. N.C: DEED Bk.3; p.245; 1/22/1767; To JOHN McCORD. From George A. Selwyn, both of Mecklenburg Co; £10 Being 108 acres on SUGAR CREEK. Wit: Thos Polk; John Pohock.
MECKLENBURG CO. N.C: WILL Bk.B; p.126; (11/5/1781 JAMES McCORD: (Wife not named) CHILDREN: Jane; William. Wit: JOHN McCORD: JOHN MOORE
MECKLENBURG CO. N.C: DEED Bk.6; p.117; (4/18/1772 - 4/Ct/1772) DAVID & ANN(SHIPLEY)McCORD to ROBERT SHIPLEY, both of Meckbg Co. £ 30/-/-; 185 acres adjoining DAVID, JOHN and JAMES McCORD, also Bennett, Barket and Richey. Being part of 300 acres bought from Francis & Martha Beatey, 7/4/1766 (above)
Wit: EDWARD SHIPLEY, Jr; GEORGE SHIPLEY.
MECKLENBURG CO. N.C: DEED Bk.E; p.10; (/ /1809- JOHN McCORD to JOHN SIMPSON McCORD, both of Mecklenburg Co.
*NOTE: MARGARET DORCAS ROSEBOROUGH, b-4/24/1788, Mecklinburg Co. N.C. (wife of DAVID McCORD, Jr., on foregoing page) was daughter of William Roseborough, b-c1747; m-c1774, Margaret Hall, (c1750-c1797). WILLIAM ROSEBOROUGH, b-c1747, son of James Roseborough, (c1717-1767) m-c1744, Margaret (Dorcas?) (c1713-1785) in Iredell Co. N.C. JAMES ROSEBOROUGH, (c1717-1767) Iredell Co. N.C., son of Rev. Robt. Roseborough, b-c1689, Presbyterian Minister of N.J., who was son of PATRICK ROSEBOROUGH, b-c1656, who came from Scotland to Ireland in 1662-68 during religious persecutions. For further details, see pamphlet "Roseborough Family" W.F. Roseborough, 278 Buena Vista St. Newark, Ohio.
SOURCES: (See SHIPLEY FAMILY herein; and county legal records)
"Descendants of David McCord & Ann Shipley" R. DeBolt; D.A.R.
"Record Book" Indiana Church, DAR, Washington, D.C.

A. Sarah Hogue,
m-12/14/1811, Abraham Case,
B. David Hogue,
m-7/1/1808, Sarah Welton,( )of Jonathan & Mary(Miles)
C. Joseph Hogue,(7/22/1793-12/26/1872) Age 79Y 5M 4D Royal Oak Cem.
m-4/16/1816, Nancy Parker,(1/19/1794-9/24/1873)
D. John Hogue,(/ /1780-3/21/1847)
m- / /18 , Katherine McClure,(11/13/1782-1/23/1868)of George
His Will: Knox Co. Ind; Bk.A-507;(2/1/1838-5/20/1847)
Children *(200 acres, NW½ Don.44; Knox Co. Ind)
(a)Julia Ann,
m-8/7/1827, William Kelso,d-1/19/1869, Age 69
(b)Jane,
m-11/16/1831, Isaac Purcell,(9/8/1803-7/11/1878)of Noah & Sarah
(c)Eliza,(/ /1807-7/23/1834) (Decker)Purcell
m-10/13/1824, William Smith,(9/9/1800-9/13/1846)
(d)Irwin,(3/31/1812-4/28/1880) Age 68Y 29D Upper Indiana Cemetery
m-10/20/1841, Serelda McCord,(2/15/1819- 1/21/1880) daughter of David,Jr & Dorcas(Roseborough)McCord, Knox Co. See McCORD FAMILY.
Children(Knox Co. Ind. & Upper Indiana Church records)
1. Merideth B.,(1/15/1846-11/27/1927)
m-10/4/1869, Margaret Thompson,(9/5/1847-2/2/1915)
2. Ann Eliza,(6/21/1844-7/21/1857)
3. Emma W.,
m-9/5/1882, Lester D. Scott,
4. Henry Martin,
m-9/6/1876, Jeanette Simpson,
5. John David,(11/21/1861-1/2/1937)
m-11/26/1884, Martha Emma Simpson,(10/1/1864-9/21/1927)daughter of Archibald Clinton & Margaret Jane(McCord)Simpson. See SIMPSON.
Children(Born on farm, midway Vincennes-Bruceville, Ind)
(1)Clarence Irving,b-10/31/1885; d-2/21/1941, Santa Ana, Calif.
m-12/25/1925, New York City, Edith Johnson,
(2)Clinton Simpson,(6/1/1887-10/21/1906) Unmarried
(3)Mary Irene,(11/13/1889-
m-5/6/1919, Vincennes, JOHN WESLEY EMISON,Jr.(F54) (6/21/1863 - 5/27/1932) son of John Wesley,Sr., & Sarah Emelia(Dunning)Emison. (His second marriage). See EMISON and SIMPSON families herein.)
(4)John David,Jr.,b-10/30/1898, Vincennes.
m-10/11/1922, Greensburg, Ind., Mildred Robison,,b-12/20/1899, Greensburg, daughter of William E., & Clara(Taintor)Robison.

He gruaduated from the Vincennes University in 1917 and DePauw University, Greencastle, Ind., A.B.,1921. After some years in the retail shoe business with his father, he became Editor and General Manager of the "Vincennes Sun" owned by John Wesley Emison, above. For further details on this historic newspaper, see article on Wm Henry Harrison, elsewhere herein. He continued in newspaper work in New Jersey and Illinois. And in 1937 he became publisher of the "Utica Observer-Dispatch" and "The Utica Daily Press" Utica, N.Y.

He is a director of First Bank & Trust Co; Utica Mutual Ins Co; Chamber of Commerce; Trustee of N.Y. State Institute of Applied Arts & Sciences; Director and former President of N.Y. State Publishers Association. He is a Trustee of First Presbyterian Church; Member of Shrine (Masonic); and Phi Kappa Psi (DePauw University); and Sigma Delta Chi (Journalistic)

Mrs. Hogue graduated from the Greensburg Highschool 1917, and from DePauw University, B.A., 1921. At DePauw, she was a member of Alpha Chi Omega sorority and Duzer Du (honorary dramatic).

She is a former President of Western Group of College Women; a former Vice-President of Women of Rotary; former Secretary of New Hartford P.T.A; and is now a Director of Utica Day Nursery.

Their daughter, Margaret Ellen, was born 10/3/1934,Maplewd,N.J.

In 1954 this family lived at 15 Slaytonbush Lane, Utica, N.Y.

In 1952, Margaret Ellen entered DePauw University, where she was elected to Alpha Chi Omega sorority and Duzer Du. She majored in speech and dramatics.

SAMUEL PATTERSON,
m-3/15/1831,(Upper Indiana Church Marriages) to FRANCES ANN I. (EMISON)BLACKBURN(D13)(2/17/1806-9/30/1836) daughter of Thomas and Jannet(Holmes)Emison; widow of John B. Blackburn. See EMISON FAM.
He d- / /18 , California, during the "gold rush" of '49.
CHILDREN
1. WILLIAM,

2. MARIA JANE,(5/29/1834-6/25/1874) bd-Ockiltree Cemetery,Knox Co
m-3/11/1852, Knox Co., William Washington Cullop,b-3/4/1829 in Smith Co. Va., son of Peter & Elizabeth(Fox)Cullop. See FOLLOWING.

WILLIAM WASHINGTON CULLOP,b-3/4/1829, Smith Co. Va.,son of Peter & Elizabeth(Fox)Cullop, who moved to Knox Co. Ind. There the father, Peter,(1800-1863) and mother,(1802-1865) Both bd-Knox Co.
He m-3/11/1852, MARIA JANE PATTERSON,(5/29/1834-6/25/1874)the daughter of Samuel & Frances Ann I.(Emison)Blackburn Patterson.
In addition to looking after his farm of 240 acres in Busseron Twp., he was also a Trustee of that Township for 6½ years. He was a member of the Methodist Church; I.O.O.F; and a Democrat

CHILDREN: (1) William A. (See below) (2) Thomas E. (3) Mary E., (9/18/1857-10/2/1858) (4) Samuel (5) Frances (6) Henry(1/15/1864 -10/10/1864) (7) Ella (8) James E. (9) Dolly,(6/5/1872-6/5/1873)

WILLIAM ALLEN CULLOP,b-3/28/1853, Busseron Twp., Knox Co. Ind., son of Wm Washington & Maria Jane(Patterson)Cullop. See above
He m-1st, / /1879, Katherine Cobb,
Daughter of Judge Thos R., & Caroline(Anderson)Cobb of Vincennes.
He m-2nd, 7/28/1898, Mrs Artie Goodwin,
After receiving his early education in the Public Schools and the Oaktown Seminary, he entered Hanover College, Ind., September, 1874, and graduated in June, 1878, with the degree of B.S. He also received his Master's Degree in 1883, from the same institution.
Thereafter, he taught in the Public Schools for 2 years, and at the Vincennes University for 2 years.
While studying law under Judge Thomas R. Cobb, he was admitted to the Knox Co. Bar on 1/1/1881. During the years 1881-88, he was in the law firm of Cullop & Shaw, being joined by Clarence B.Kessinger during 1884-87. Mr Kessinger later rejoined him during Aug. 1888 to July 1900, in the firm of Cullop & Kessinger. Mr Cullop was elected Prosecuting Attorney, during 1884-86, and to the State Legislature, during 1890-94. He was a Delegate to the Democratic Conventions of 1892 and 1896; also Democratic nominee for Elector,1900
He was President of the Knox Co. Coal Co. of Bicknell; a Director of the Hartman Mfg. Co; the Enterprise Stove Works; Wabash Mutual Ins. Co; and the Vincennes Board of Trade.
As a fitting climax to his political career, he was elected to the U.S. House of Representatives, during 1909-13.
His daughter, Carolyn, married Victor Heller, a prominent lawyer of San Antonio, Tex.
NOTE: Mr Cullop was engaged to Miss Sallie Sinclair Rabb, the daughter of Dr John Henry & Susan Eleanor(Sinclair)Rabb, who died on 5/19/1897.
Among his younger brothers and sisters, above, Thomas E., was unmarried; Dr. Samuel practiced medicine near York, Ill., until about 1950, when he retired, to live with his daughter in Terre Haute, Ind; Frances, m-Robert Bowen; Ella, m-William Scott, son of Martin; and James E., m-Lydia Wyant.

JAMES SCOTT,d-10/23/1842, Age 87, Knox Co. Ind
During the Revolution he was a Soldier in Capt Jas McFarline's Company, 2nd Btn., Cumberland Co. Pa. Militia, 1777-78
He m-circa 1782,(*) JANE McCLURE,b-1759, Londonderry, Ireland, daughter of William,Sr & Jane McClure. See McCLURE FAMILY herein.
(*) It is believed he accompanied the McClures, Bairds and Emisons from Westmoreland Co. Pa., down the Ohio to Kentucky in April 1780. He made affidavit of his presence at marriage of his brother-in-law Capt Wm McClure, 5/15/1787"near Bardstown, Ky." It is also thought he accompanied the same families to Knox Co. Ind., in 1802.
Jane d-8/18/1845, Age 86.
CHILDREN(Parents and most children bd-Upper Indiana Church)
A. Thomas,b-5/17/1783; d-8/13/1848, Knox Co. Ind.
m-1st,10/24/1810, Rebecca Haddon,(4/27/1791-5/19/1820) daughter of John & Isabella(Elliot)Haddon.
m-2nd, 5/30/1821, Mary"Polly"Holmes,(2/18/1794-4/8/1825)
m-3rd,11/20/1831, Martha Norwood,(/ /1796-7/28/1833)
m-4th,11/22/1844, Margaret(A'Sturgess)Johnson,b-12/28/1785 and d-4/18/1862, Widow of John
At the Battle of Tippecanoe, 11/7/1811, Capt Thomas Scott's Co. listed Ensign John Scott; 3rd Sgt Samuel Johnson; 4th Sgt Jno Moore.
CHILDREN
(a)Isabel,(9/13/1811-6/24/1890)
m-12/17/1832, James Johnson,(6/17/1810-9/25/1848) son of John & Margaret(A'Sturgess)Johnson
(b)Jane,(2/19/1813-
m-12/20/1832, Samuel Gouchenour,
(c)Emmeline,(11/20/1814-7/1/1888)
m-1/31/1836, JAMES MADISON EMISON,(D15)(5/11/1812-6/14/1861)son of Thomas & Jennet(Holmes)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY charts.
(d)John,(8/17/1815-8/2/1822)
(e)James,(6/29/1818-

B. John,(11/30/1785-11/7/1858)
m-

C. Jane,(9/12/1790-10/3/1838)
m-8/30/1809, George Washington Sartor,

D. George,(11/ /1795-1/6/1859)
m-8/9/1820, Elizabeth Rose,d-4/15/1858
CHILDREN
(a)Albert,(/ /1838-1/14/1849)?
(b)Martin,
m-
Children
(1)William,b-5/22/1867
m- / /18 , Ella Cullop,(12/13/1865- 9/21/1902)daughter of Wm Washington & Maria Jane(Patterson)Cullop.
(2)John,
m- / /18 , Elizabeth Sartor,

E. Anna,
m-4/6/1820, John Moore,

F. James,(/ /18 -12/9/1848)

SOURCES: Scott Bible (of Estelle Emison); Knox Co. Ind; Marriages.

JOHN McCLELLAN(D)
He m-17 , SARAH
She m-2nd,17 , Joseph Wilson, whose Will: Woodford Co. Ky: Bk.A: Dated 1/13/1800. Extrs., Wife, Sarah & Son-in-law, John Sterrett. Stepdaughters, Peggy(McClellan)Sterrett and Polly McClellan.
CHILDREN
A. JOHN,
?(m-9/4/1799, Fayette Co. Ky., Margaret Carethers,
His Will: Greene Co. Ohio; Bk.AB; p.25;(8/23/1806-
B. MARGARET "Peggy",
m-17 , John Sterrett, son of Joseph
Nelson Co. Ky; Deed Bk.6-74;(12/1/1801-5/27/1802)"of Scott Co."
His Will: Greene Co. Ohio; Bk.CD; p.427;(2/22/1820-7/11/1820)
C. MARY "Polly",
?(m-7/1/1802, Scott Co. Ky., John Lowry
D. ABRAHAM,(12/25/1770-6/13/1853) bd-McClellan Cem., near Paxton.
m-17 , Elizabeth ,(9/10/1781-11/23/1837)
Breckenridge Co. Ky; Deed Bk.____; 2/21/1814;(To Indiana 1816)
U.S. Land Grants: Sullivan Co. Ind; Abraham McClellan; SE¼ Sec. 35; 3/18/1818 (Home farm & McClellan-Snider Cem); Also NE¼ Sec.15; 7/8/1823; both in Twp.7N Rn9W; Also NW¼ Sec.29;(Deek Bk.20; p.23)
Children
(a)Maria,
m-1st, 3/24/1819, Knox Co. Ind., Richard Elliott Harper,
m-2nd, , Alexander B. Carrithers,
(b)_____
m- Alexander B. Carrithers, who m-2nd, sister Maria.
(c)Wilson,(c1802-c1833)
m- , Ellen ,b-1805, Ky; d-c1860
(d)Nancy,b-1804-10
m- , Preston Norman, (In Cooper Co. Mo., 1848)
(e)Ardilla,(8/19/1820-8/13/1842)
m- , James Snider,b-11/10/1816
(f)Margaret,b-1817, Ind.
m- , Alexander Cummins,b-1816, Ky.
(g)John,?(6/12/1812-12/ 2/1845)?
m- , Children: Wm Abraham & Lucinda
(h)Sterrett,(4/30/1808-12/22/1846) Age 38y 7m 22d
m-1st, , Lucinda ,d-9/18/1835 Age 26y 11m 9d.
m-2nd, 5/17/1837, Knox Co., Margaret Hogg,
m-3rd, 1/19/1845, Knox Co., Phebe Ann Campbell,(8/27/1822 - 1/9/1893) daughter of John T. Campbell,d-4/13/1847 & Wife, Huldah, (1/1/1800-2/13/1867). Their son, William T. Campbell,b-7/18/1827. Phebe m-2nd, 1/11/1849, Knox Co., John Alexander McClure(6/8/1806-3/2/1876) "Haddon, McClure, Curry & Allied Families" E.H. Brevoort
U.S. Grants: Sterrett McClellan, NW¼ Sec.25; 9/11/1832; also NE¼ & SW¼ Sec.36; 1/24/1837; (Midway Vincennes-Emison, Ind., near John A. McClure. Both later lived 2 mi. SW of Oaktown, Ind.)
Knox Co. Ind; Bk.A; p.262; 1/5/1847; 1/18/1850; Box 41; Estate, Sterrett McClellan, Dec'd; Phebe Ann McClellan relinquished her right to administer estate in favor of Jos W. Wolfe, 1/5/1847.
John A. McClure, Guardian of minor heir, Huldah,
Sterrett & Lucinda bd-McClellan-Snider Cemetery near Paxton,Ind
Children
1. Eliza Jane,d-1848
2. Nancy Jane,
m-2/12/1852, Sullivan Co., Elisha C. Milam,
3. Elizabeth Ann,b-6/5/1838
m-2/24/1863, James A. Ralston, Sullivan Co.
Sullivan Co; Gdn Bond Bk.1; pp.60; 127; 4/19/1850; 11/ /1853;
4. Huldah Maria,(11/2/1846-3/15/1881)
m-9/26/1872, JAMES EMISON(E55) (10/15/1846-7/4/1916) son of James Madison & Emmeline(Scott)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY-KENTUCKY.
NOTE: Compiled by Eliza Haddon(McClure)Brevoort, Vincennes,Ind. For further details, see her booklet "McClellan & Harper Families"

The progenitor of the Brevoort family was probably a Flemish Albigense, who settled at Amersfoort, Holland, where his descendants were listed for over 200 years.

1. HENDRICK JANSZ, b-1630, at Brevoort (broad ford) near Amersfoort, Utrecht, Holland. With his family, he sailed 3/3/1660 on the Ship "DeMeesman" for New York. During 1660-65, he leased the farm "Kyckuyt" (now Bushwick, Brooklyn) which name he assumed. However, in 1677, he adopted the name Hendrick Jansen Van Brevoort; bought property in New York City, 2/24/1680; and was appointed "Collector" 9/29/1697

2. JAN HENDRICKS VAN BREVOORT, (1644-1714) son of above
m-Annetje Bastiaens. He was an Overseer of New Harlem, later moving down to New York City, where he bought a farm, 11/13/1701, bounded by 10th to 14th Sts., and the Bowery to 6th Ave. The homestead (now at the site of Grace Church) was owned and occupied by an unbroken line of Henry Brevoorts until 1845. A residence at 21 Fifth Ave. (also Brevoort Hotel) were the last holding in the farm covering over 250 years.

3. HENRY BREVOORT, (1670-1718) son of above
m-1st, 1699, Mary Van Couwenhaven; m-2nd, 1705, Jemima Bokee

4. HENRY BREVOORT, (1707-1771) son of above. (Son, Henry, an asso-
m-1739, Catherine Delamater (ciate of Washington Irving.

5. ISAAC BREVOORT, b-1758, son of above. Wife, Sarah Francis
He moved to Manchester, Vt., and sold his share of New York family farm, 3/25/1784, to his brother, Henry.

6. ISAAC BREVOORT, b-8/11/1785, about the time his father, Isaac, moved to Manchester, Vt. He drowned 2/17/1814 in Yougheogheny River, enroute to Franklin Co. Ohio. He was buried at Columbus, Ohio.
He m-11/4/1807, Chloe Bull, b-3/10/1785, Manchester, Vt., of Capt Thomas, Jr., & Sylvia (Benedict) Bull (to Franklin Co.O., 1814)
She m-2nd, 7/5/1814, Franklin., Dr. James Comstock, b-7/8/1782. They moved to New Haven, Hamilton Co.O., 1824, where she d-8/11/1833

7. Dr JASON FRANCIS BREVOORT, b-5/13/1810, Manchester, son of above
After studies at Oxford, O; Augusta, Ky; and under Dr Comstock he practiced medicine in New Haven and Harrison, Hamilton Co. Ohio until 1850, when he settled near Columbus, Ind., and d-1/15/1865
He m-8/27/1836, Sarah Sefton, (12/31/1810-5/29/1890) Vincennes.

8. Wm HENRY BREVOORT, b-2/13/1838, Hamilton Co. O., son of above.
After graduating from Butler College, Indianapolis, he moved from Columbus, Ind., to Knox Co., 1865, and amassed 6700 acres.
He m-1st, 12/28/1869, Vincennes, Harriet Brandon Mantle, (3/17/1848-3/30/1873) of Dr John R. & Caroline (Judah) Mantle.
He m-2nd, 8/30/1876, Amelia S. Shattuck, (4/1/1840-5/20/1912)
He d-4/23/1918. Daughter, Mary, (7/30/1872-8/27/1873) Vincennes

9. JOHN MANTLE BREVOORT, b-10/13/1870, Vincennes, son of above.
* m-1st, 5/18/1898, MAUD EMISON (F62) (9/15/1875-6/22/1932) of James & Hulda Maria (McClellan) Emison of Vincennes. See EMISON
m-2nd, 8/16/1937, *Eliza Haddon (McClure) Spees, b-3/7/1866

10. CHILDREN: DOROTHY MANTLE, b-11/19/1899; m-5/17/1923, Audrey A. Goutal; Daughter, Margaret Estelle Goutal, b-2/16/1924. WILLIAM EMISON, b-4/3/1902. MARGARET JAMES, b-6/20/1904. JAMES SCOTT, b-7/16/1908. JOHN MANTLE, Jr., b-12/11/1915.

SOURCES: (For further details on above)
"Pioneer Families of Knox & Sullivan Counties, Ind" DAR, Wash. DC.
"Knox & Daviess Counties, Ind" Goodspeed, 1886
"Our Haddon, McClure, Curry & Allied Families" Eliza H. Brevoort*

James Scott Brevoort was born July 16, 1908 at Vincennes, Indiana, son of John Mantle and Maud (Emison) Brevoort.

He attended and graduated from the Vincennes Public Grade and High Schools in June 1926. Thereafter he entered Rose Polytechnic Institue at Terre Haute, Ind., and graduated C.E., 1930

On July 23, 1933, at Jacksboro, Tenn., he married Mrs. Ruby (Atherton) Hennecki

Since 1941, they have been living at Chattanooga, Tenn., where Mr. Brevoort is associated with the Tennessee Valley Authority.

Following are some of the scientific details of his past work. He laid out the topographic sheet used as a detailed topographical survey of the dam site for the Upper Mississippi River Navigation Improvement. He readjusted the stadia traverse extending from Keokuk, Ia., to Grafton, Ill., and computed the geodetic positions of some 500 central points tied in by the traverse. He adjusted a Triangulation net used for control of the combined Rock Island, Illinois sewer and sea wall. He computed the central traverse used as the base for the Norris Resevoir Property Survey. He did some original computation for calibrating aerial photographs used for North Norris Resevoir Property Survey. He supervised the drafting of the boundary descriptions of property containing approximately a million acres required for the Tennessee Valley Authority Dam and Resevoir Project. He made a completion report of the land purchase policy used for acquiring fee simple title to or flowage easement in the lands required for the Authority Dam and Resevoir Projects. He Computed the acreage possessed by the Authority for each resevoir, and in each county affected by each resevoir. He drafted the descriptions of the boundaries of lands to be transferred from the Authority to other government agencies. These descriptions have been incorporated in Presidential Executive Orders transferring the land.

CONSIDER MANTLE,b-c1750, aboard ship, when his parents were enroute to America. He served in the Revolution, and d-1835, in New York State.

EDMUND MANTLE,b-1788, Connecticut, son of above. He served in the War of 1812, in New York State, where he d-1875, in Watertown.

He m-c1814, Dorothy Richardson,b-1792, Massachusetts; d-1867, Watertown, N.Y. Daughter, Dorothy Richardson,(1822 - 3/24/1001)

Dr JOHN RICHARDSON MANTLE,b-4/6/1815, son of above.

m-1st, 3/11/1847, Vincennes, Caroline Judah,b-2/22/1829, and d-8/20/1849, daughter of Samuel & Harriet(Brandon)Judah

m-2nd, 6/ 6/1854, Vincennes, Eliza Ann(Beamon)Sears(3/24/1825-11/17/1908)

After teaching school near Cleveland, Ohio, and in Kenton Co. Ky., for 4 years, he began the study of medicine in 1841, under Dr B.S. Lawson, at Cincinnati. And he graduated from the Medical College of Ohio in 1844. In that same year he moved to Vincennes, Ind. where he continued his practice until he d-7/22/1892.

Dr Mantle was on the Board of Trustees at the Vincennes University for 35 years, during 6 years of which he was President.

HARRIET BRANDON MANTLE,(3/17/1848-3/30/1873)daughter of above.

m-12/28/1869, Vincennes, WILLIAM HENRY BREVOORT,b-2/13/1838 in Hamilton Co. Ohio, and d-4/23/1918, Vincennes, son of Dr Jason F., & Sarah(Sefton)Brevoort of Columbus, Ind. See BREVOORT FAMILY.

SOURCES:(For further details on above see following publications)
"History of Knox and Daviess Counties, Ind." Goodspeed, 1886
"Pioneer Families of Knox and Sullivan Counties, Ind." Francis Vigo Chapter, D.A.R., Estelle Emison(F61) Chm., Genealogical Com.

Walter Chatten McFarland was born June 19, 1895, Shoals, Ind., eldest son of Elijah and Minnie Mae (Chatten) McFarland, Vincennes.

He attended and graduated from the Shoals Public Grade & High Schools in June 1913. Thereafter he entered Indiana University at Bloomington, which he attended for three years, and also the Vincennes University for a term. He was a member of Sigma Nu fraternity. After leaving school, he was associated with the Lehigh Portland Cement Co., of Chicago, for a year.

During World War I, he entered the U.S. Army on April 29,1918 at Camp Taylor, Ky. Later he was transferred to Ft Beauregard, La., where he served as Cpl., Co. "H" 84th Ind., 17th Division until his return to Camp Taylor, and discharge on Feb. 8, 1919

On April 10,1919, at Lawrenceville, Ill., he married Martha Hanna Emison(F66) born April 11, 1894, at Vincennes, Ind., daughter of James and Mary Hugh(Emison)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY.

She attended the Vincennes Public Schools, later transferring to the Preparatory Division of the Vincennes University from which she graduated in the Dramatic Dept., in June 1912. She also attended the Schuster Dramatic School in Cincinnati, completing this work in June 1914. That Fall Martha entered Ward-Belmont Junior College at Nashville, Tenn., which she attended until the death of her father in 1916.

Shortly after their romantic elopement, this young couple removed to Crawfordsville, Ind. However, in the latter part of May, 1920, they returned to Vincennes, where they **** resided at Burnett Heights. Since that time he was **** associated, with his father, in the McFarland Insurance Agency at Vincennes. Since 1946 his son, Walter Robert Emison, has been with this firm, comprised of 3 generations in the family. Walter Chatten died Feb. 4, 1954.

CHILDREN

(1) Walter Robert Emison, born June 13, 1920 in Vincennes.

He attended and graduated from the Vincennes Public Grade and High Schools in June 1938, during which time he was elected President of the Junior Class and the Honor Society. Thereafter he entered Indiana University in September 1938, where he became a member of Sigma Nu fraternity.

During World War II, in his Senior year of College, he entered the U.S. Army on Oct. 7, 1941 at Ft Benj Harrison, Ind. His record is cited in brief as follows. Camp Walters, Texas, 3 months; transferred to Hawaii, Apr 7, 1942, with Co."B" 108th Inf., 27th Div; Promoted to Corporal, 8/16/42; Returned to U.S., 10/15/1942, for Officers Candidate School, Ft Benning, Ga; Commissioned 2nd Lt., Inf., 1/25/43; Camp Roberts, Calif., February to April 1943; On 4/15/43, departed U.S. for Aleutian Islands where attached to Co."D" 37th Inf., which was returned to U.S., 2/10/44; Departed U.S. to England, 6/9/44; Attached to Co." " 325th (Glider) Inf., 82nd (Airborne) Div; European Campaigns, Ardennes, Rhineland, Central Europe (which included Holland Invasion, and "Battle of the Bulge"); Wounded, received Purple Heart, 10/4/44, also field promotion to 1st Lt., 10/ /44, in Holland; Attached to 66th Div., for return to U.S., 11/7/45; Separation from Service, 1/17/46 at Camp Atterbury, Ind; Service Decorations, Asiatic, Pacific, American, European, African, Middle East, Glider Badge.

He re-entered Indiana University in February 1946 and graduated with degree of B.A., June 1946.

On Feb. 22, 1946 in Vincennes, he married June Ellen Buyer, born June 29, 1924 in Vincennes, daughter of Carl George and Eva June (Evans) Buyer. After graduating from the Vincennes Grade and High Schools in June 1942, she attended Nurses School at Methodist Hospital, Indianapolis, for one year. June Ellen also graduated at Indiana Univeristy in June 1946, in Music. She is Director of the Choir at the First Presbyterian Church in Vincennes.

Children

(a) Marsha Buyer, b-1/18/1950, Vincennes

(b) Scott Emison, b-3/ 8/1953, Vincennes

(2) Mary Estelle, born Oct. 2, 1923 at Vincennes.
She attended the Vincennes Public Schools, graduating from Lincoln High School in June 1941. Thereafter, she attended Lindenwood College at St Charles, Mo., for one year, and transferred to Boston University, where she graduated in the School of Education in June 1945. She was elected to Kappa Kappa Gamma and Scarlet Key. She taught school for one year in Portland, Ore., and then returned to Boston University, for her degree of M.A., June 1947 in Education. While there, she was associated with the Clinic. During the next year she taught at the Public Schools in Boston, Mass.
On June 30, 1948 at Boston, Mass., she married Robert Arnold Nichols, born Mar. 16, 1921 at Cambridge, Md., son of Lee Harney & Matilda (Meekins) Nichols.
He graduated from the Public Grade and High Schools in Cambridge, and thereafter graduated from Emery College, Atlanta, Ga., with the degree of B.S., June 1942.
In World War II, he entered the U.S. Navy, in which he served for three and a half years in the Pacific Theatre. He had attained the rank of Lieutenant, J.G., at the time he was returned to civil life in 1946.
Children
(a) Martha Jane, b-8/6/1950, at Vincennes
(b) Mary Janet, b-12/14/1952,

JANE McCLURE, widow of WILLIAM*, of Londonderry, Irs., came to Connecticut just before the Revolution. In that War and the War of 1812, her sons served in Pennsylvania, Kentucky and Indiana Terr.
During and after the Revolution, most of them moved from Cumberland Co. to Westmoreland Co. Pa., and thence to Kentucky. During 1802, they moved over the Indiana or Clarke's Trail, to Knox Co., Ind., where they settled a few miles east of Vincennes. She and the families of her children were buried at Upper Indiana Church.
CHILDREN
(1) John, (7/12/1745-6/14/1814, Age 69)
m-c1786, Jefferson Co. Ky., Jane(McGuire)McClintoc(1756-1820) daughter of James McGuire, who lived on the Ohio near Louisville.
Daughter, Mary, m-4/2/1812, SAMUEL EMISON(C9) See EMISON FAM.

(2) Capt William, Jr.*, (12/14/1749-12/14/1811, Age 62)
m-5/15/1787, near Bardstown, Ky., Margaret Mossman, d-1/8/1853 Age 83, daughter of Archibald & Elizabeth(Baird)Mossman, deceased. See Rev. Pensions of *Wm McClure, "Junior" also her Uncle *Thos Baird who was her marriage bondsman. Jas Scott, present. See BAIRD FAM.

(3) Daniel, (2/12/1754-12/24/1825, Age 71)
m-17 , Martha Baird, (/ /1766-10/10/1821) daughter of Thos & Mary(Douglas)Baird of Cumb Co. See BAIRD: DUNNING: BARR FAMS.
Son: Thomas, (1787-1834) m-1/18/1810, Elizabeth Handley, (1786-1876)
Son: Charles, His son DeWitt Clinton, m-9/18/1862, Margia Dunning
Son: Joseph, (1792-1840) m-5/29/1817, Mary Goenz, (1799-1840) whose daughter, Martha Baird McClure, m-1/6/1842, Hugh Barr, b-1817

(4) George, (6/4/1757-9/5/1829, "Age 75?) See HOLMES: HOGUE FAMS.
m-17 , Jane Gilmore, (10/16/1766-11/6/1844, Age 78)
Daughters: Catherine, m-John Hogue; Margaret, m-1818, Josiah Holmes.

(5) Jane, (/ /1759-8/18/1845, Age 86) See SCOTT FAMILY herein.
m-c1782, James Scott, (/ /1755-10/23/1842, Age 87)

SOURCES: (Revolutionary Services and further comprehensive details)
"Haddon, McClure, Curry & Allied Fams" E.H.Brevoort & D.F.Wheeler
"Knox Co. Ind; Records-Genealogy" D.A.R., Vincennes & Wash., D.C.

ROBERT (FAUQUIER) FARQUHAR,
m-17 , RACHEL
Scott Co. Ky; Will Bk.A; p.139;(2/23/1802 - 9/Ct/1802)
Extrs: HUGH EMISON; John Watkins; Lewis Hieatt.
CHILDREN
A. _____
m-17 , Matthew (Barclay) Barkley,
Children
1. Mary,(/ /1780 - 9/22/1842)
m- / /1799, Scott Co., JAMES EMISON(C1)(7/20/1773-1/8/1846)
son of Hugh & Mary(Baird)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY - KENTUCKY
2. James,
m-
3. Robert,
?m-1806, Mary Cooper,
4. Matthew,Jr.,
m-18 , MARGARET EMISON(C7) b-1/2/1784
daughter of Hugh & Mary(Baird)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY of Ky
5. Ann,

B. AGNES,
m- , Scott

C. _____
m- , Atcheson,
Children: Rosannah,

D. JANE,
m- , McCompsey
Children: John, Robert,

E. ELIZABETH,
m- , Clinton

F. _____
m- , McDougal,
Children: Robert, Mary, Sarah, Ann,

G. JAMES,
m-

H. MARY, (Living in Ireland.
m- , Nickson,

U.S. Archives, Washington, D.C; Revolutionary Pen: Va.S12990: Letter of 1/25/1920, from Mrs John Adams (Mollie Barkley) Herring, Georgetown, Scott Co. Ky: Regarding John Berkley-Barkley, Soldier in Virginia Militia; Pension 3/4/1833

"My grandfather, Robert Barkley, m-1806, Mary Cooper, Scott Co. He came from Virginia to Scott Co. Ky., and had brothers, William and John, who were here with him. Some of the family were buried on the old farm known as "BARKLEY'S CROSSROADS and CHERRY SPRINGS CHURCH. Land was given by my grandfather, Robert, for a Church and afterward he even gave a church at "Barkley's Crossroads, known as "BARKLEY'S CHURCH or PROVIDENCE (PRESBYTERIAN) CHURCH, Oxford, Ky."

(See "BARKLEY'S CHURCH" and "OLD BAILEY BURYING GROUND" herein.

See letter of 3/23/1938 from Della Key, 615 Faulkner St., Pampa, Tex. (in abovementioned Pension) "John Berkley, Westmoreland Co. Pa; 8/26/1777, appointed 2nd Lieut. in Capt. Wm Nelson's Va. Militia; 5/26/1778, John Berkley recommended by Governor as First Lieut. in same Company.

John Berkley-Barkley,b-11/20/1763, King George's Co. Va., Soldier in Capt Wm Pipers Co of Col John Skinker's & Col Robert Stith's Regt; Spring 1779; "Guarding shores of Potomac; 6 months. Also in Capt Robert Yates Co., Col Campbell's Regt., siege Yorktn.

JOHN SNELL,Jr., son of John Snell of Spottsylvania and Orange Co's. Va. Revolutionary Soldier.
He m-c1770, NANCY ELIZABETH WATTS,
His Will; Scott Co. Ky; Bk.C; p.151;(5/4/1820 - 7/Ct/1820)
Extrs: Sons, Loudoun & Cumberland Snell. Wit: John Thompson; Wm. Haydon; Davis.

CHILDREN

1. WILLIAM,

2. JOSEPH,
Children: John, Gilbert, Thomas, Joseph, Elizabeth West.

3. WILLIS,
?m- , Susan A. Pledge,

4. LOUDOUN,(4/ /1774-2/20/1839) To Callaway Co. Mo., 1824
m- , Judith ,d-10/3/1841, Age 63; Old Hinkson Ch.
His Will: Boone Co. Mo; Bk. ; p. ; Filed 2/22/1839
Children:(m-Scott Co. Ky) (a) John,(1/10/1800-1/1/1878) (b) Rowan. (c) Robert P. (d) Richard D. (e) Frances, m-John Keen. (f) Martha Keen. (g) Nancy, m-1st GEORGE EMISON (Unidentified) m-2nd John Sampson. (h) Elizabeth Carlisle.

5. (JOHN) CUMBERLAND,b- / /1779, Orange Co Va; d-11/1/1825
m-1806, ELIZABETH EMISON(C23)(2/9/1784-10/5/1844) daughter of Ash & Mary(Mitchell)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY - KENTUCKY.
His Will: Boone Co. Mo; Bk. ; p. ;(10/26/1825-3/2/1826)
Children
(a) John Ashby,(1806-1872); m-Susan Wood, Monroe Co. Mo.
(b) Mary, m-2/6/1827, Priestly McBride, Supreme Court of Mo.
(c) Eliza,b-1808; m-2/12/1833, Clifton Wood
(d) Juliann, m-12/16/1830, Ebenezer W. McBride, Monroe Co. Mo.
(e) Lucinda Jane,b-1810; m-6/17/1833, Watson Wood
(f) Granville,(1813-1883) m-1836, Emily A. Poage
(g) Willis,b-1815; m-18 , Martha Wood, Monroe Co. Mo.
(h) Amanda,b-18 ; m-5/3/1842, Judge Hampton P. Gray, Pettis Co.
(i) Albina,b-1817; m-2/25/1841, Wm W. Hudson, Banker, Columbia.
(j) Almeda,b-1817; m-11/16/1843, Samuel B. Hosh,
(k) America,b-1823;
(l) Frances,b-1825; m-2/20/1845, Wm L. Victor, Hannibal, Mo.

6. ROBERT,(/ / - / /) In Franklin Co. Ky., 1825
m-9/9/1837, Scott Co., ELIZA EMISON(C12)(5/23/1809- / /1850 daughter of Hugh & Elizabeth(Marshall)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY.
Children
(a) John Miller,
(b) Juliann, m-8/2/1847, Scott Co., John R. Hall,
(c) Lucy,(1/ /1834-11/5/1910) m-4/18/1854, Wm Q. EMISON(D135)

7. ELIJAH,
Children: Willis. (b) Loudoun. (c) Frances. (d) Ann Owens.

8. ELIZABETH ANN,

9. LUCINDA,

10. SUSANNAH,

SOURCES: "Genealogy & History" Items 13,655-57; 13,813-14. "Tyler's Quarterly" XI-270; Mrs E.E. Evans, Columbia, Mo.

A. Dr JOHN BRISCOE, son of Leonardo
m-Elizabeth duBois of France
To Maryland with Lord Baltimore, as Surgeon of"Ark & Dove"1634

B. PHILIP BRISCOE, brother of Dr John; To Maryland
m-1st, Mary Foster,
m-2nd, Susannah Swann, of Edward & Susannah, of Eagleton.

Capt JOHN BRISCOE,(1678-1725) son of Philip & Susannah(Swann)
m-Eleanor Williamson,d-1752, daughter of Samuel

PHILIP BRISCOE,II,son of John & Eleanor(Williamson)Briscoe
m-Chloe Hanson, sister of John Hanson, President of Continent-tal Congress, acting until inauguration of George Washington.

LANDS: of John and Philip Briscoe; "Briscoe's Range" 1400 ac., Wicomico River, St Mary's Co. Md. (Land Office; Hall of Records) Also see "Register of Md's Heraldic Families, Parran, 1938, Balt.

RALPH BRISCOE, m-3/8/1792, Sarah DeLashmut, Frederick Co. Md. (See "Briscoe Family" E. O'Neal, 1941, Filson Club, Louisville)

Shelby Co. Ky; Will Bk. ; p. ;(2/23/1804 - 10/Ct/1804)
JAMES BRISCOE: Wife, Catherine. Children, Mary Missy, Caty, Sarah. Extrs: Brother, JOHN & EDWARD BRISCOE.

(A) JOHN BRISCOE, Md to Scott Co. Ky., 1806; To Ralls Co. Mo.,1827
m-JANE DeLASHMET
Children(8)
(a) Philip,b-1802 in Maryland.
m-4/14/1831, Ralls Co. Mo., PARMELIA EMISON(D4)(1807-1882) the daughter of James & Mary(Barkley)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY herein.
Children: (1) James E. (2) John A. (3) Jane A. (4) William P.

(b) Sevilla,b-5/27/1807, Ky; d-12/29/1872, Ralls Co. Mo.
m-12/3/1829, Ralls Co. Mo., HUGH EMISON(D1) (1801-1868) son of James & Mary(Barkley)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY elsewhere herein.

(B) JAMES M. BRISCOE,
m-MARY BRUNAUGH,
Children
(a) Catherine,b-6/22/1802, Maryland; d-5/6/1846, Scott Co. Ky.
m-9/22/1818, Scott Co., BENJAMIN EMISON,(C30) (1799-1886) son of Ash & Mary(Mitchell)Emison. To LaFayette Co. Mo. See EMISON.
(b) Lucy, m-Thomas Wallace (See below)*

JOSHUA CROMWELL,
m-PATSY EMISON,
Children: Margaret, m-Enoch Smith. John, m-Sarah McMurtry. Susan, m-Capt Z. Shirely. See "History of Cromwell Family" at Dr H. Herring's, Lexington, Ky., son of John A., & Mary(BARKLEY)Herring of Georgetown, Ky. See letter of 1/25/1920 from Mary(Barkley) Herring, on "BARKLEY CHURCH" at "Old Bailey Burying Ground" herein.

Bourbon Co. Ky; Will Bk.C; p.290;(8/19/1806 - 9/Ct/1806)
DANIEL BARR: Wife, Amy.
Children:*ROBERT(1792-1862); Abraham; Polly; Rachel; Nancy; Letty.
Extr., Robert Barr. Wit., Samuel Donnell; John & George Hopkins.
(Son, Robert, to Daviess & Knox Co's. Ind. See BARR FAMILY herein)

---

*THOMAS & LUCY(BRISCOE)WALLACE: Son, Hugh, m-Mildred Fuller the daughter of Chief Justice Fuller. Son, ?(Gen. Lew) Wallace was US Ambassador to France.

WESTMORELAND CO. PA: WILL Bk.1; p.29;(4/18/1782 - / /1799) THOMAS MITCHELL, Derry Twp. Extrs., Wife, ELIZABETH; Wm Lochry. CHILDREN: Martha Roll; *MARY EMERSON, m-c1780, ASH EMISON(B3); Charles; Susannah; Elizabeth; Sarah. Wit., Wm Lochry; R. Crawford; Isaac McKissick.(Genealogical Soc of Pa Magazine v.5; p.334)

WESTMORELAND CO. PA: WILL Bk.1; p.159;(11/17/1797 - 1/9/1801) SAMUEL MITCHELL of "Richhill" Richhill Twp.(now Washington Co.) Estate of Richhill held jointly with BROTHER, THOMAS. Samuel's ½ occupied by JAMES SCOTT and Wm Hutchman. FATHER, HUGH MITCHELL. Brother, Oliver's eldest son, _____. Nephew, Thomas Hamilton, eldest son of Sister, Agnes. James Hamilton, eldest son of Sister, Margaret. Land on BEAVER CREEK. Brother, James. Relative & friend, GEORGE BARCLAY. A natural child in IRELAND to be brought to America. Extrs: Bros Oliver & Thomas. Wit: W. Hitchman; Jno Latta(6-36)

WESTMORELAND CO. PA: WILL Bk.2; p.302;(11/27/1812-12/4/1812) HUGH MITCHELL, South Huntington Twp. Wife, MARY. CHILDREN: Elizabeth; Jean; MARY; William; James; Patey; Andrew. Extrs: Samuel & Charles Mitchell. Wit: Margaret Mitchell; Robt McGuffey; John Walker. (v.6; p.62)

NOTE: 3rd Co; 3rd Btn; Westmoreland Co. Militia; 4/2/1778; See Capt Hugh Mitchell; 1st Lieut. HUGH EMISON(B2); ASH EMISON(B3) was presumably a Soldier in this Company.

SHANNON FAMILY

THOMAS SHANNON,d-4/ /1737, Sadsbury Twp. Lancaster Co. Pa. Wife, Agnes. He was supposedly one of 4 brothers who came to America during 1730-60. Some descendants had large land grants in Ky. CHILDREN: Samuel; JOHN,d-1767 (below); Margaret; Anna; Thomas.

JOHN SHANNON,d-1767 (above) m-Sarah Reid,(1721-1810). CHILDREN: William,b-1794; Agnes,(1744-1841) m-James Roberts; SAMUEL (below) m-Martha Bracken.

SAMUEL SHANNON,(4/15/1750-5/14/1813) m-MARTHA BRACKEN

Children

1. John,b-4/28/1784; m-10/ /1804, Mary Fine
2. Thomas,b-2/13/1786
3. Agnes,(9/1/1787 - 7/20/1811) m-10/ /1804, Wm Boyd
4. Sarah,b-4/11/1790; m- / /18 , John J. Roberts
5. Ann,(9/6/1792 - / /1820) m-10/6/1810, John Harbison
6. William,b-5/14/1795; m- / /18 , Rachel Howell
7. Samuel,(7/19/1797 - 7/14/1856) m-11/30/1820, Deborah Younger
8. Elizabeth,b-3/16/1800; m- / /18 , Salem Wallace
9. *MARTHA,(7/12/1803 - / /1833?) m-10/17/1822, Scott Co. Ky., DAVID EMISON,(C29) (/ /1798 - 4/15/1865) son of Ash & Mary(Mitchell)Emison. See EMISON Fam.
10. Mary,b-1/30/1806; Unmarried
11. Esther,b-7/20/1808; Unmarried.

(By Mrs T.G. Matthews; Family Records, Jefferson Co. Ind., John Paul Chapter, D.A.R., Washington, D.C. & Ind. State Library)

CAPT. JOHN McHATTON, b-6/21/1740, one of the 6 sons of Wm. & Margaret McHatton, who moved from Londonderry, Ire., to Lancaster and Cumberland Co's, Pa., shortly prior or after John's birth.

He M- 2/26/1766, MARTHA LYTLE, b- / /1744, believed to have been a near relative of Capt. Wm Lytle, mentioned elsewhere herein.

He d-2/21/1831, and she d-8/26/1826, both at Oxford, Ky.

CHILDREN (Others shown in "Partial History of McHatton Family")

(A) ROBERT LYTLE, b-11/23/1788, Oxford, Scott Co. Ky., (C26)

He m-12/26/1809, CATHERINE "KITTY" EMISON, b-11/23/1790, the daughter of Ash & Mary(Mitchell)Emison. See EMISON FAMILY herein.

He was elected to the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1814; and to the U.S. House of Representatives in 1827, as the "Jackson candidate" supported by Col. Richard M. Johnson (later U.S. Vice President)

About 1830, this family moved to Indianapolis, Ind., where Gen. Mchatton d-5/20/1835. Thereafter, the mother and younger children returned to their home in Scott Co. Ky., where the mother d-1/9/1850

Children (Most born in Scott Co. Ky.)

(1) Charles Grandison, b-8/4/1811

m-1st, 12/9/1844, Ann E. Williams, who d-8/4/1849

m-2nd, 4/30/1852, Elizabeth Redd Williams, who d-7/22/1923, Los Gatos, Calif., daughter of Minor B.R. & Cyrene(Viley)Williams of Georgetown, Ky.

After the death of his father, he and his brother, James A., maintained the family home until the mother's death, and educated their brothers. In the meantime he went to Washington in 1829, as secretary of Rep. Richard M. Johnson, and was subsequently named Inspector of postoffices, under Postmaster-General Wickliff.

Later he formed a partnership with his brother, James A., and George Ward, at Baton Rouge, La. There they introduced the manufacture of chairs and osneburg at the state prison. This was the first manufacture of cotton cloth in the South. With a member of his wife's family, he bought "Gartness" a 2000 acres plantation 2 miles from Baton Rouge.

He was a friend of President Polk, and often a Guest at the Whitehouse. He retained an artist in his home for a year, painting portraits of Andrew Jackson, and other prominent friends. Before the War, he bought the interest of his brother, James, in the McHatton-Lashley plantation in Mississippi. However to remove his family from the southern climate, he bought "Elm Park" a large estate near St. Louis. There he maintained fine stock, owning such race horses as Flora Temple; Pilot Temple; Dixie; and Tackie. He imported from India the first pair of Brahmin cattle for producing work stock for the sugar wagons in Louisiana. Elm Park and most of his other possessions passed with the Civil War. Attempting to recoup his losses, he returned to the cotton plantation in Mississippi, and later to St. Louis. But advancing age and feeble health forced his retirement to his farm at Fulton, Mo., and then to Franklin, Tenn., where he d-2/10/1895

(2) James A., b- / /1813,

m- / /18 , Eliza Chinn of Richard & Eliza(Holmes)Chinn, a prominent attorney in New Orleans. See HOLMES FAMILY herein.

He was a U.S. Mail contractor; and a highly successful dealer in horses and mules in the Mississippi valley. Soon he became the partial or sole owner of 8 plantations along the Mississippi. His home plantation was "Arlington" some 4 miles below Baton Rouge

He was not originally a secessionist, and while a delegate at the Democratic Convention of 1860 in Charleston, S.C., he remained seated with Gen. Clark, when the Lousianans marched out. During his absence from Arlington, the first Confederate flag in Louisiana was raised there. But upon his return it was lowered. During the War he became more identified with the Confederate activities. So when the Union troops arrived he fled with his family

to Texas, and later to Matamoris, Mexico, where he continued his cotton business. After the fall of the Confederacy he bought a sugar plantation at Desengana, Cuba, where he lived for 10 years. There he entertained other noted temporary refugees including John C. Breckenridge; Gen. Robert Toombs; and Gen. Moore of Louisiana. He returned to St Louis, Mo., where he d- / /1871, and was sent to Lexington, Ky., for burial.

(3) Lucretia Calista,
m- / /1834, Indianapolis, Robert Arnold Lashley of Greenville, Miss. They moved to Silver Lake, Miss., where they died and were buried.

(4) Eugenia Caroline,
m- 1/20/1835, Indianapolis, Stephen Jackson. They returned to Georgetown, Ky., with members of her family, where he died not long afterward.

(5) Fenelon, b- / /1819,
Unmarried. He owned a plantation near Baton Rouge. While serving in the Confederate Army, his properties were lost. And he returned to Baton Rouge, where he died.

(6) William Ferris, b- / /1824,
Unmarried. He was associated with his brothers Charles and James. He served in the Confederate Army, dying at end of War.

(7) Robert Emison, b-7/3/1830,
He practiced law in Baton Rouge, later moving to New Orleans where he became a noted lawyer and orator. Sometime after joining the Louisiana Militia, he was appointed Postmaster of New Orleans under President Buchanan. At this time he contracted rheumatic fever. Although a General of Artillery, due to this illness, he served as Commissary General all through the Confederacy.

(B) WILLIAM,
He m- / /18 , NANCY CURRIE,
Children (Others shown in "Partial History of McHatton Fam.)

(1) James Archie, b-5/7/1804, Harrison Co. Ky
m-1st, / /18 , Susan Chinn (Same family as Eliza, above(2)
m-2nd, 11/ 1/1868, near Odessa, Mo., Martha Ann Emison(D1L6) (4/5/1830 - 1/14/1919) daughter of Benjamin & Catherine(Briscoe) Emison(C30). See EMISON FAMILY elsewhere herein.

In October 1830, Rev. McHatton, and 18 other members withdrew from the Baptist Church at Silas, Bourbon Co. Ky., and organized there the first Church (Christian) of Kentucky, under the teachings of Dr. Alex. Campbell, formerly of Georgetown (Baptist) College, Ky. In 1832, this group united with the Christian Church of Leesburg, nearby, organized by Rev. B.W. Stone. However, during 1801-03, Rev. Stone had begun the new teachings at the Cane Ridge Church of Bourbon Co., some 20 years before Dr. Campbell published the "Christian Baptist."

Rev. McHatton was ordained as a minister of the Christian denomination, 1835, in Kentucky. In 1843, he preceeded the Emisons to LaFayette Co. Mo., where he settled in Greenton Valley. There he donated the land, furnished most of the materials, and erected the first Christian Church in that country, and in which he served for many years without remuneration. He also organized churches at Warrensburg, Rose Hill and other communities.

After a full life he died 6/30/1887, and was buried in the Greenton Cemetery.

SOURCES:- More information upon the foregoing can be found in "Partial History of the McHatton Family" by Thos Lytle Walker and Rev. Robert Lytle McHatton (another cousin of Rev. James Archie) (See Kentucky Historical Society, Frankfort.)

Following are excerpts from a speech by James Wade Emison, Sr., at the Bruce Home and Inn. (See "Vincennes Sun" Oct. 25, 1911)

"One hundred years ago today, Major William Bruce stood upon this soil and looked with pleasure upon this home, reared in the great wilderness. This town (Bruceville) took from him its name. Thomas Emison, his brother-in-law, had settled on Maria Creek some three miles away in 1804. (Rev.) Richard Posey had settled within half a mile of this spot, having migrated to this community from South Carolina for the purpose of freeing his slaves. A short distance from the Poseys, the Chancellors had settled; north of them some miles, the Polks had made their home.

Major William Bruce had 25 children. This home was the home of his 17th child, James Bruce---; his widow Mrs Rebecca Bruce--still makes her home here. One of the chairs upon which he sat in those long gone-by days, and upon which Abraham Lincoln sat in 1844, is an object of great interest; the old family clock, which has kept time in this homestead for 100 years, is still here;----a hunting shirt worn by Major Bruce---tells its own story of pioneer days; and more interesting and more sacred than all, the old Bible, opened at the place where is recorded the birth of Major Bruce's first child---Charles Polk Bruce, in 1799.

One hundred years ago---General Harrison, Governor of the Territory and stationed at Vincennes its capital, only a few miles from this place, was enlisting volunteers for the purpose of conquering Tecumseh and the Prophet. Practically every man in the community became a soldier for the preservation of their homes and families, and among them was the man who built this home, Major Bruce. (Thos Emison, with the Vincennes Troop of Light Dragoons) proceeded with General Harrison to the battleground, since grown famous, but Major Bruce, after taking up the march to Tippecanoe, was directed by General Harrison, to return---for the purpose of protecting wives and children of the pioneers against the attacks of savages---and on the day of the famous battle of Tippecanoe, Nov. 7, 1811, Major Bruce was stationed (a mile and a half west of) Edwardsport---."

NOTE: Major William Bruce, (8/6/1776 - 4/23/1854) was born near Elizabethtown, on the Monongahela River, about 14 miles southeast of Pittsburg, and about the same distance west of where his brother in law, Thomas Emison, was born some two months later.

His parents, William, Sr., b-2/14/1745, and Polly (Lucas) Percifull Bruce, settled on Cox's Creek, Nelson Co. Ky., in Spring of 1785.

His grandfather, James Bruce and brother George, came from Scotland about 1740; built the first frame house in Winchester, Va; and married Margaret McMahon about 1744.

He m-1st, 10/23/1798, Sarah Polk, (9/22/1780-9/21/1818) daughter of Capt Charles & Delilah (Tyler) Polk(e) of Ky. & Ind. (See above)

He m-2nd, 2/2/1819, Hettie Ritchie Holmes (10/15/1794-7/23/1868) daughter of Wm & Ann E.L. (Clarke) Holmes. See HOLMES FAMILY herein.

He moved from Cox's Creek, Nelson Co. Ky., to Vincennes in the Spring of 1805. That summer he bought 200 acres, where Bruceville now stands (a former "Indian Ground); built his cabin, and settled there in October 1805. In the Fall of 1807, the Wabash Baptist Ch. was organized at his home. And about 1808 they built a log Church, at present site of Upper Indiana Church. (See "Indiana Church")

(See "Memoirs of the Bruce Family" Aug. 6, 1851, by Wm Bruce, Age 75; also "The Old Bruce Home" and "The Wooden Clock" in "Knox Co: Records; Genealogy" at D.A.R., Vincennes.

NOTE: "Abraham Lincoln visited "Bruceville in the presidential campaign of 1844, during which time he tarried with the Major and made a speech in the little old brick school house close adjoining." He also renewed his acquaintance with Wm Weston Clarke Emison (D12) son of Thomas. (See sketch of W.W.C. Emison herein).

281-292

APPENDIX

PART V

As stated previously,"Hugh and Ash Emison, sons of Thomas, came from Ireland, landing at JAMESTOWN---;" also "Hugh was seventeen when they came to this country" or within a year after Sept. 20,1761. At present the "Jamestown" referred to, is thought to have been in Cecil Co. Md., and not the original island settlement in the James River, which had previously passed into the hand of a private family, and was then more or less a deserted community.

In referring to the original Jamestown settlement, it is rather a coincidence to note another small settlement named Jamestown in Prince Edward Co. Va., 2 miles east of Farmville, on the south bank of the Appomattox River. According to the "Gazetteer U.S.A." by Haskell & Smith, this village contained a postoffice; church, free to all denominations; 2 stores; and several dwellings.

It was also an Emison legend that "they owned the land" on which the original Appomattox Courthouse was erected later. This particular site was then in the extreme western tongue of Prince Edward Co., which now forms part of Appomattox Co. The writer, JWE examined an old county map in Farmville, which showed the early land owners in that area. No indication of the Emison family was found. But it did show the Marshall and Webb families, two names prominent in early Scott Co. Ky. Hugh Emison, m-2nd, 10/23/1806, Elizabeth Marshall, daughter of Stephen George Marshall

THOMAS EMISON

Moving northward to Frederick Co. Va., there was found a Thomas Emison, on the tax list of Elisha Williams, 1782, used in the 1st Federal Census, 1790. According to other names on this list, Thomas Emison then lived about 10-12 miles southeast of Winchester near the present county line. Unfortunately, no further trace of him could be identified in that area. At the same time, it should be borne in mind, that no other records have been found in America to identify the father (supposedly Thomas) of Hugh and Ash Emison. This Thomas Emison did live at a time and place where he couldhave been the father of Hugh and Ash. Again, Frederick Co. records give numerous mention of a Thomas Edmundson who m-3/16/1786, Ann Campbell. There were also Edmundsons-Edmonsons-Edminsons in Cecil Co. Md., and Chester Co. Pa., where Hugh and Ash Emison lived.

MARGARET EMISON

Not far from the locale of Thomas Emison, records reveal the family of Margaret Emison, widow; her son, William; and her daughter, Margaret. This family came from Co. Down, North Ireland to Loudoun Co. Va., circa 1809. Later they moved to Culpeper Co. Va. See a brief history of this family elsewhere herein.

EMERSON FAMILIES - NO CONNECTION

There was also in Frederick Co. Va., a Thomas Emerson,(June 23,1773 - July 22,1837) son of Rev. Arthur Emerson. He married Rachel Burwell, daughter of James Bacon Burwell. And they inherited the latter's historic "Yellow House." Later this family moved to Knoxville, Tenn., where Thomas was the first Mayor in 1815

There are records of two other Thomas Emersons in Virginia, a generation earlier:- (a) Thomas Emerson,d-1790, of Goochland and Albermarle Counties. (b) Thomas Emerson; Land patent, 1781, on 159 acres in Hampshire Co. W. Va.

It is understood that some of the Emerson families, in various counties of Virginia, were descended from the Emersons of Massachusetts. There were Emerson families who moved from Virginia to central Kentucky, and thence to southern Indiana, during the same periods as the Emisons.

EMISON FAMILY: VOYAGE FROM IRELAND

"The Ship "Willy" Capt. J.M. McConnel: from CORK, is ashore in the River near Little Creek, having received before, considerable damage on the cross ledge."(East of Dover, Del.) See Pa. Gazette, 11/5/1761.

"The Snow "Peace" Capt. Lovering, Master, arrived at Annapolis 6/21/1762--from CORK, IRELAND,---after a long passage." See Md. Gazette, 6/24/1762.

EMISON FAMILY: LANDING AT "JAMESTOWN."

*JAMESTOWN, Cecil Co., Md., on Sassafras Creek (Now extinct)
JAMESTOWN, Somerset Co., Md. Near Manokin River. (Now extinct)
JAMES POINT, JAMES ISLAND, Dorchester Co., Md.
CAPE JAMES, near Lewes, Del. (Now Cape Henlopen)

NOTE: A comprehensive search has been made in the county court records and state archives of Delaware, Maryland and Pennsylvania. The Tax Lists of 1773; 1774; in West Nottingham Twp, of Chester Co. Pa., show ASH EMISON, with 80 and 100 acres respectively. Much of that original township now lies in Cecil Co. Md., after final acceptance of the Mason-Dixon Line, during 1762-75.

CONCLUSIONS: At present, it is believed that the family of HUGH and ASH EMISON may have landed at Jamestown, Cecil Co. Md., in 1761-62. It was the original county seat, near Ordinary Point, on Sassafras Creek, about equi-distant from the mouth to Fredricktown. The first courthouse was built there in 1692. And the village was later called "Oldtown," but it is now extinct. See "History of Cecil Co. Md." Johnson.

JAMES EM(P)SON: Wife, *Rebecca: Little Pipe Creek, Balt Co. Md. CHILDREN: *(Rebecca, 2m-10/30/1709, James Cobb.) Elizabeth, m-2/13/1717, Mark Whitaker. Rebecca, Jr., m-12/23/1718, John Hawkins. James. Jr., d-2/21/1719. Rachel, m-6/12/1725, Gregory Farmer. (See Balt Co. Wills, 1/1/1707; also Md. Hist. Soc., Baltimore)

MARY EM(P)SON: Her land in Brandywine Hnd., Newcastle Co. Del. Bounded by Vertreedbrook Marsh; Brandywine Creek; Christiana and Delaware Rivers. (See Pa. Gazette, 10/15/1761)

TOBIAS EMISON: "To hold the plantation"of Anthony Bale, at Patapsco (near Baltimore) for 1 year. See Baltimore Co. Wills: Anthony Bale-Beal (4/10/1720 - 4/30/1720)

TABITHA EMISON: 5/1/1755; To m-Joshua Scott; Friends MM, Pasquotank Co. N.C. See "Encyclopoedia of American Quaker Genealogy" Wade Hinshaw, V.1; p.139.

MARRIAGES: "OLD SWEDES"(GLORIA DEI-EPISCOPAL) CHURCH: PHILA.
SARAH EMERSON & John Archer, 5/10/1752
Martha Archer & James Cherry, 5/24/1765

MARRIAGES: CHRIST CHURCH, PHILA: Pa. Arch: S.2; V.8;
MARY EMSON & Jonathan Hulings-Hewlings, 1/6/1763
THOMAS EMPSON & Elizabeth Soumaine, 5/5/1763
REUBEN EMERSON & Joyce Pilmoor, 9/12/1764 (See St Georges Ch.)
CHILDREN: William, d-8/3/1769; Richard, b-3/26/1769; Phebe, b&d-1771

MARRIAGES: HOLY TRINITY"SWEDES"EPISCOPAL CHURCH, WILMINGTON.
JOHN EMESON & Mary Green, 3/8/1778 (Hist Soc of Pa.)

HISTORY OF "OLD ST GEORGE'S" METHODIST CHURCH; F.H. Tees, 1934; (Also see "Pa. Mag. of Hist. & Biog; V.12; p.200)

p.14: "Captain Webb, a British Army Officer---on his return to England in 1764-65, was converted under, and licensed to preach by (John) Wesley. Sometime in 1767 Webb paid his first visit here and organized a class composed of the following 7 members into the Society that came to be known as St. George's;- Mr & Mrs JAMES EMERSON; Mr & Mrs Miles Pennington; Mr & Mrs Robert Fitzgerald; and John Hood. The first leader of this class was JAMES EMERSON, and he was succeeded by John Hood in 1770.

p.15: "By October 1769, according to a letter by REV. PILMOOR (first Pastor of St. George's) to Wesley---they found Capt Webb and a Society of about 100 members which he had gathered."

PHILA. CO.PA: DEED Bk.EF; V.8; p.437;(9/11/1770-9/14/1770) From Miles Pennington, Tallow Chandler of Philadelphia to Richard Boardman; JOSEPH PILMORE-PILMOOR; Thomas WEBB; Edward Evans; Dan. Montgomery; John Dowers; Edmund Beach; Robert Fitzgerald; and JAMES EMERSON, all of same City, Gentlemen. Therein William Rockley of Phila., Merchant had conveyed to Miles Pennington,for £ 650 a certain Church on 6/14/1770, on east side of 4th St from River Delaware, beginning 15 Ft from south corner of Story St., and extending along 4th St., a distance of 67 Ft.---at a yearly rent of £ 24 to Wm Shippen. Above £ 625 contributed by aforementioned persons, and other members of THE RELIGIOUS SOCIETY OF PROTESTANTS CALLED METHODISTS. ---Shall permit John Wesley, late of Lincoln College, Oxford, Clerk, and such others as he may appoint, to have and enjoy free use of premesis to preach, expound, etc ---and for time being they shall permit Charles Wesley late of Christ Church, Oxford, Clerk to preach---according to John Wesley's notes(and certain excerpts of the Bible).

MARRIAGES: ST GEORGE'S METHODIST CHURCH: PHILADELPHIA:
Jonathan Emerson & Ann Bell, 5/22/1794

JAMES EMERSON: 4/27/1767; Application #3518, to Land Office, Philadelphia; Order of Survey for 250 acres on west side of Conococheague Creek, in Hamilton Twp., south of Chambersburg, Pa. See Survey Bk.D; 55 HH; p.245. Land later owned by HUGH EMISON.

JAMES EMERSON:10/22/1767; On list of letters remaining uncalled for at Philadelphia Postoffice. See issue #2026, Pa. Gazette.

JAMES EMERSON:1767-68; Philadelphia Directory:"At the Sign of the Sugar Loaf; Market St., near the Delaware River."

JAMES EMERSON: See "Pa. Gazette" and "Pa. Chronicle" Issues of 6/20/1768; 7/21/1768; 8/4/1768; also before and after these issues:- Identical advertisements of JAMES EMERSON: "At the Sign of the Sugar Loaf, in Market St., near the wharf (who for several years transacted the Shrub business in all its branches, in the Metropolis of Ireland, for Messrs Grattan & Smythe, the most famous for said trade in the Kingdom) Has now ready for sale a quantity of choice orange and lemon shrub, also fine old cherry rum. Shrub 7 Shillings, 6 Pence per gallon. Cherry Rum, 6 Shillings per gallon. ---Said Emerson also sells excellent bitters that strengthen a weak stomach, and are preferred against seasickness. They may be taken advantage of in wine, water, or tea. N.B. Allowance to those who buy to sell again."

In numerous issues of the Pa. Gazette, and Pa. Chronicle, as early as 1767; on 2/2/1769; and later issues were advertisements for various auctions of "rare books, prints, engravings" & other assorted items, by Robert Bell, at JAMES EMERSON'S Sugar House and Vendue (auction) rooms; also at John Harts Vendue Store,Southwark.

JAMES EMERSON: 1769; Tax List; Upper Delaware Ward, Phila. (Pa. Arch; S.3; V.14; p.166)

JAMES EMERSON: 6/7/1771, Bucks Co. Pa. Wit: Will of ADAM HOOPS. Wife, MARY EMERSON, Legatee £100 (Phila Co Bk.P-110; 7/9/1771 Pkt #79/1771; 7/8/1771; "---I, JAMES EMERSON of County of Bucks. Whereas Adam Hoops, late of the Falls---by his last Will---having date 7th day of June 1771, amongst divers other legacies bequeathed unto MARY EMERSON the wife of me the said James Emerson the sum of £100---. NOW I, James Emerson for divers good causes and considerations---have remised, released, quitclaimed, requitted and discharged---Elizabeth, Robert and David Hoops (Executors of sd Adam Hoops, Dec'd) Witness Whereof I have hereunto set my hand---this 8th day of July 1771." Wit: Wm Webb; Edw Tilghman, Jr. (Sgd & Sealed) (Trustee of St George's Church) (Release to Hoops Estate)

Jas Emerson Jas Emerson

JAMES EMERSON: 9/ /1779; Tax List, Trenton Twp. Hunterdon Co.
JAMES EMERSON: 1786; Trenton, Hunterdon Co. N.J.
John Emerson: 1786; Trenton, Hunterdon Co. N.J. (Single man) (See "Mercer Co. N.J" F.B. Lee, 1907; p.29; DAR, Washington, D.C.)
JAMES EMERSON: 1786; Tax List, Northampton Co. Pa. (from Bucks) (Pa. Arch: S.3; v.19; p.186)
JAMES EMERSON: m-2/20/1788, Nancy Reed, Hunterdon Co. N.J.
JAMES EMERSON: m-8/22/1814, Rachel Metler, Hunterdon Co. N.J. (N.J. Arch: v.22; p.126 also v.1; p.92; Marriages, Hunterdon Co.)
JAMES EMERSON: 1814, Dauphin Co. Pa: Sgt in Capt JOHN CARROTHER'S Co. of Col Maxwell Kennedy's 1st Pa. Regt., at York (9/2/1814 -3/15/1815) From Dauphin Co. (Pa Arch: S.2; v.12; p.58)
His Estate: Dauphin Co. Pa: 6/28/1839; Died at Harrisburg.
JAMES EMERSON: (1761-1826) "Late of this place (Trenton) died in PHILADELPHIA on the 16th Ult., Age 65 Years." ("Trenton Federalist" 1/1/1827; N.J. State Library, Trenton)

THOMAS EMERSON (1747-1826) "Served in the Revolution as a Privateerman, from MARYLAND: was captured, taken to England, and exchanged in a short time. Later he was commissioned Master of Sloop "Lettie." Later he settled in Ohio, where he d-5/11/1826" (Letter of 2/29/1932, from H.N. Steeley, Danville, Ill., to Pa State Lib.)
THOMAS EMERSON: 1780, Phila Tax List, Mariner. Presumably taxed on Sloop "Lettie" £10,000. Granted Letters of Marque as Privateer, 4/5/1782, as Master of Sloop "Lettie" owned by Turnbull & Co. Then Age 35. (Pa Arch; S.3; v.15; also S.5; v.1; p.652)
THOMAS EMERSON: m-6/20/1776, Agnes Duckett. He d-10/24/1790 and was buried "Strangers Part" Christchurch, Philadelphia.
Children:- Thomas Hill, (3/22/1777-7/30/1778) Margaret, b-12/9/1782. Mary Elizabeth, b-8/5/1785. Catherine, b-8/5/1785
THOMAS EMERSON: 1785; 24 Union St., Philadelphia Directory.
THOMAS EMERSON: 1791; 47 Walnut St., Philadelphia Directory.

STEPHEN EMISON: 1790, Bucks Co. Pa; (1st Federal Census)
STEPHEN EMERSON: Placed on Pension Rolls, Pike Co. Pa., Mar 23, 1833, Age 81, for Revolutionary Service in Connecticut Militia. (State Library, Harrisburg; Revolutionary Papers

A. ADAM HOOPES, d-6/30/1771, Age 62, at the Falls, Bucks Co. Pa.
m-17 , ELIZABETH FINNEY, d-7/19/1782, Age 62, at Philadelphia.
*His Will: Phila Co; Bk.P; p.110; (6/7/1771-7/9/1771) Pkt#79 Extrs., Wife, Elizabeth; Sons, Robert & David confirmed 7/9/1771 Wit., JAMES EMERSON; also Timothy Taylor, Mahlon Kirkbride, Quakers. Adam & Elizabeth, bd-1st Presbyterian Church, Bank St., in Phila.

CHILDREN

(a) Jane, b-1743: *Recd "Cloverhill" Lower Makefield, Bucks Co. Pa.
m-4/21/1758, Daniel Clarke, co-Trustee of Adam's Estate. He died in New Orleans. His heir, nephew Thomas Clarke of Sligo, Ire. Jane recd £1000 previously paid husband; also annuity £80 yearly.

(b) Isabel, *Recd house on Front St., Phila; also £2220
m-1st, 1/10/1763, James Mease, d-1785, Phila. He was native of Strabane, Tyrone, Ire. Apptd Paymaster-Treasurer of Continental Army, 1775; also Clothier General by Washington, 1777. Subscribed £5000 in bank organized to supply provisions to Army, 1780
m-2nd, 5/8/1788, Jasper Moylan, b-1734 of Countess of Limerick. He was Commandant of American Light Dragoons in Revolution.

(c) Sarah, *Recd £4000, being bond on Col Harrison (2000 Stg & Int
m-3/17/1768, Col John Syme (half brother of Patrick Henry)

(d) Mary, *Recd house & 2 lots, Water St., Phila. (£2820)
m-10/18/1770, Thos Barclay, Merchant, Phila. Co-Trusttee

(e) Margaret, *Recd £2000
m-9/16/1772, Thomas Walker, b-1748 of Dr Thos & Mildred (Thornton) Walker of Castle Hill, Va.

(f) Robert, *Recd plantation "Paquess" in West Jersey, including grist mill and 2 sawmills, furniture and stock; also the Store and store goods delivered him by Jas Watson, 2 years before. (£4000)

(g) David, of Baltimore Co. Md. *Recd lot in Phila after death of his mother; also £2000

(h) Adam, Jr., b-1/9/1760, Carlisle, Pa., and d-6/9/1846, Westchester, N.Y. Major, U.S. Army. Founded Olean, N.Y. *Recd northernmost house and lot on 3rd St., Phila., at age 21 (adjoining that of his Mother, also purchased from WILLIAM HENDERSON. Also £2000 at 21.
(Widow, Elizabeth, *Recd southernmost lot on east side of 3rd St., Phila., purchased of William Henderson, (then (1771) in tenure of WILLIAM CLIFTON, and sisters) with household furniture, goods and servants to extent of £500; also his chariot with 2 horses and £200 yearly. All of above being life interest only.

B. MARGARET HOOPES, *Recd £250 yearly during life. (Carlisle, Pa)
m-17 , Cummings. Son, Robert, *recd £300

C. ANN HOOPES, d-Prior 6/7/1771
m-10/29/1734, ChristChurch, Phila., Joseph Evans of S.C.
Children, *Recd £300

JAMES EMERSON, £67 from estate. Wife, MARY EMERSON, *Recd £100
Frances, wife of Edward Batchelor, *Recd £100

A. ALEXANDER FINNEY, (See D.A.R. Franklin Co. Pa; 1940; V.2)
**His Will: Cumberland Co: Bk.1; p.56; (12/6/1765-1/24/1767) Wit: George Brown, Robert Cummings. Extr., ADAM HOOPES.

B. ELIZABETH FINNEY, d-7/19/1782, Age 62: m-ADAM HOOPES (Above)

C. JEAN FINNEY, m-William? Nesbit

D. SARAH FINNEY, m-Timothy? Taylor,
Children: Andrew (b) Hugh (c) Sarah (d) Jean-Jane.

(d) Jean-Jane Taylor, (8/11/1752-8/10/1830)
m-17 , Josiah Watson, (10/5/1748-6/ /1828) Washington, D.C.
*Recd £100 from Adam Hoopes; also half of plantation in Letterkenney Twp., Cumberland Co., of which other half bequeathed her by Alexander Finney. (See "Pa Mag of Hist & Biog" 24-19; 35-512; also 27-52; 27-256; 27-381); "Colonial Families of U.S." Mackenzie 7-482

CHESTER CO: TAX LISTS:(Chester Co Hist Soc; Pa Arch; s.3; v.11-12)
1765: W.-Nottingham Twp:-David Moore. E.-Nottingham Twp:-Matthew Henderson; Jno White,Sr & Jr. Londonderry Twp:-HUGH MITCHELL
1768: W.Nottingham Twp:-Jas Scott; David Moore; Samuel Love; John Blackburn; Jas & Jno Barkley; Jno & David Beard; Jno Holmes.
1771: W.Nottingham Twp:-Jas Scott; David Moore; Samuel Love; Thos Edminson. Londonderry Twp:-Hugh Mitchell (See Mitchell Fam)
CHESTER CO: TAX LISTS:(At Courthouse & Hist Soc., Westchester, Pa)
1772: W.Nottingham Twp: Wm Sterret. Newgarden Twp: Jno & Wm Miller
1773:*W.Nottingham Twp: ASH (Amiston) EMISON, 80 ac & Bldgs(p.270) MOSES CHERRY; David Moore, Freemen.
1774:*W.Nottingham Twp: ASH (Everson) EMISON,100 ac; Bldgs; Stock. MOSES CHERRY; Jas Barkley; David Edmeson
NOTE: On above and below, see respective families herein.

PA ARCHIVES: S.5; V.6; CUMBERLAND CO. MILITIA:
COUNTY LIEUTENANT: JOHN CAROTHERS, 8/20/1777 - 10/2/1779
COUNTY PAYMASTER : Wm CLARKE, 8/20/1777 - / /1779 (See CLARK)

p.9:FIRST BATTALION, 7/28/1777
Jas Dunlop, Col;*Wm CLARK, Lt Col., 7/28/1777; Robert Culbertson, Lt Col., 7/31/1777; James Carnahan, Maj., 7/31/1777 (See 2nd Btn)
p.31:6th Co: John Campbell, Capt; JOHN McCLURE.
SECOND BATTALION, 7/31/1777; 5/14/1778; pp.153-55;165;172;
John Davis, Col; Wm CLARK, Lt Col; 7/31/1777; 5/14/1778
5th Co: Wm McCLURE, Capt; John Carothers, 1st Lt; JOHN LOVE, 2nd Lt; (Nephew of Col Wm Clark; See Clark & McClure Fams herein)
p.179:4th Co: John Carothers, Capt; John Love, Lt; 9/20/1780
1st Class: GEORGE CLARK; John Carothers; Robert Dunning
p.180:3rd Class; John Dunbar; William Carothers
4th Class: JAMES LOVE; Wm CLARK (Son)
5th Class; Armstrong & Andrew Carothers.
6th Class; THOMAS LOVE (Nephew; later to Lexington, Ky)
p.181:7th Class; DANIEL McCLURE (To Knox Co. Ind., with William)
8th Class; James Carothers,Sr; Samuel Dunning

p.196:4th Co: John Carothers, Capt; JOHN LOVE, Lt; 9/11/1781
4th Class; Wm CLARK; GEORGE CLARK: JAMES LOVE: Jas Houston
5th Class; Armstrong & Andrew Carothers
6th Class; THOMAS & JOHN BAIRD "REMOVED" (To Kentucky?)
8th Class; SAMUEL DUNBAR; Alex Coates; Samuel Dunning;
Wm LOVE; DAVID LOVE "BELONGS TO ARMY" (Sgd) JOHN LOVE, Lt.
p.193: Co: James McFarline, Capt; JAMES SCOTT
p.201:THIRD BATTALION: 5/14/1778; 5/10/1780;
William Chambers, Col; David Bell, Lt Col; Samuel Irwin, Maj.
p.218:2nd Co: John Stewart, Capt; 5/10/1780; 8/ /1780
5th Class; Wm CLARK; ROBERT HOLMES
7th Class; JOHN HOLMES

7th Co; John Carothers, Capt; 5/10/1780; 8/ /1780;
6th Class; John Baird "Dead"
7th Class; THOMAS & Wm BAIRD: James Dunning (See BAIRD FAM)

NOTE:2nd Pa Regt (Line) at Ticonderoga,
7th Pa Regt (Line) "returned to Carlisle from Ticonderoga in March, 1777 (Pa Arch; S.2; V.10; p.612)

CUMBERLAND CO: CT COM PLEAS: APPEARANCE DKT 1772-75: 7/Ct/1774; Case #6: HUGH EMISON vs WILLIAM OPREY:"Defendant works at mill near road leading to YORK, near YELLOW BREECHES CREEK."

CUMBERLAND CO: CT COM PLEAS: APPEARANCE DKT 1775-79: 1/Ct/1775: Case #30: Cumberland Co. SS: George the Third by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith & etc. To the Sheriff of Cumberland Co.. Greetings: We command You, that you take WILLIAM OPREY, late of Your County, Yeoman. If he be found in your bailiwick, and safely keep, so that you have his body before our Justices at CARLISLE, at our County Court of Common Pleas, there to be held the 24th day of January next, to answer HUGH EMISON of a plea of trespas on the case. And have you then there this writ. Witness, John Armstrong, Esquire at Carlisle, the 22nd day of October in the 14th year of our reign."

CUMBERLAND CO: CT COM PLEAS: APPEARANCE DKT 1775-79: 1/Ct/1775: Case #30: HUGH EMISON vs WILLIAM OPREY. William Oprey late of said County, Yeoman was attached to answer HUGH EMISON of a plea of trespass on the case. And Whereupon the said HUGH by GEORGE ROSE his attorney complains that whereas the said William the 15th day of November---1774 at Carlisle in the said County by his certain note in writing called a promissory note with his own proper and subscribing having date the same day and year afs. And the note afs to HUGH then and there did deliver by which said note the said William did promise to pay unto the said HUGH or to his order Eight Pounds, Eight Shillings & Four Pence Penna Currency at or upon the 1st day of May the next ensuing the date of said note for value received. By reason thereof and also by virtue thereof of the statute in such case lately made and provided the said William become _____ to said HUGH in afs Eight Pounds, Eight Shillings & Four Pence _____ to the tenor of the note afs. And being so chargeable the said William in consideration thereof afterwards / to wit the same day and year afs in the County afs / upon himself did assume & to the said HUGH then & there faithfully promise that he the said William the afs 8 Pds., 8 Shillings, and 4 Pence unto the said HUGH well & truly would pay according to the tenor of said note. NEVER THE LESS the said William his promise & assumption afs in form afs made not regarding but continuing and fraudulent by _____ him the said HUGH in his behalf craftily & subtley to deceive and defraud the afs 8 Pds. 8 Shillings, and 4 Pence or any part thereof to the said HUGH hath not paid altho to do the same by the said HUGH afterward to wit the 10th of February in the year afs and often afterward at the County afs he was requested But the same to him the said Hugh the said William hath altogether refused & still doth refuse. WHEREFORE the said HUGH saith he in _____ and hath damage to the value of 10 Pounds wherefore he brings this suit.

NOTES

"MOORE'S MILL" was located some 5 miles southeast of CARLISLE, near the road to YORK, on YELLOW BREECHES CREEK. And it could have been the mill mentioned in the above Summons on William Oprey.

"AMERSON'S VALLEY" was located in Lurgan Twp., in northern Franklin (then a part of Cumberland) Co. Penna. Early maps show "BARKLEYS" as living there near the village and stream of DRY RUN.

LAND OFFICE: RICHMOND, VA: KENTUCKY COUNTY: "We do hereby certify that HUGH EMERSON is entitled to the preemption of 1,000 ac. of land at the aforesaid state price in the District of Kentucky on account of marking and improving the same in the year 1776 lying on the north side of the north Fork of Elkhorn about one mile above (below?) STEPHEN ARCHERS land and adjoining same including a large spring and his improvement. Given under our hands at St. ASAPH'S this 22nd day of April 1780. (Sgd) Wm Fleming; Stephen Tregg; Edmund Lyne. Teste: John Williams, Jr., C.C.C." (Stanford, Ky)

"REGISTER" KY. HISTORICAL SOCIETY, FRANKFORT: Vol.21; p.280: Certificate issued for 1,000 acres. HUGH EMMERSON by STEPHEN ARCHER this day claimed a preemption of 1,000 acres of land at the state price in the District of Kentucky on acc't of marking and improving the same in the year 1776 lying on the north side of the north fork of Elkhorn about 1 mile above (below?) STEPHEN ARCHER'S land and adjoining the same, to include a large spring & his improvement. Satisfactory proof being made to the Court that said EMERSON has a right to a preemption of 1,000 acres to include the above location & that a Cert. issue accordingly.

LAND OFFICE: RICHMOND, VA: TREASURY WARRANT No. 880: To the Principal Surveyor of any County within the Commonwealth of Virginia. This shall be your warrant to survey and lay off in one or more surveys for HUGH EMISON his heirs or assigns, the quantity of 1,000 acres of land due the said Hugh on Preemption as by certificate from the Commissioners of the Kentucky District and in consideration of the sum of 400 Pounds current money paid into the Public Treasury, the pay whereof to the Treasurer hath been duly certified by the Auditor of public Accounts and their certificate received into the land office. Given under my hand and the seal of said office on this 24th day of June 1780. (Sgd) J.Harvie, Reg.
NOTATION: 1,000 acres granted to HUGH EMERSON and Recorded in Bk."O" p.679.

LAND OFFICE: RICHMOND, VA: LAND GRANT Bk."O" p.679: "Patrick Henry, Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia. To all whom these presents shall come, Greeting. Know Ye, that by virtue and in consideration of a Land Office Pre-emption Warrant No.880 issued the 24th day of June 1780 there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto HUGH EMESON a certain tract or parcel of land containing 1,000 acres by survey bearing the date 5th of April 1784 on the north side of the North Fork of Elkhorn about one mile above (below?) STEPHEN ARCHERS land and adjoining the same including a large spring and his improvement, lying and being in the County of Fayette, and is bounded as followeth. To Wit. Beginning at a Buckeye and Cherry corner, to Robert Johnson and John Craig near the mouth of Millers big spring on Elkhorn waters, thence N20E 380 poles to a walnut and hickory, thence N73W 445 poles to two sugar trees and Buckeye, thence S10W 360 poles to a sugar tree and walnut, thence S70E 414 poles to the beginning. To have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land with its appurtenances to the said HUGH EMESON and his heirs forever. In witness whereof the said Patrick Henry, Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia hath hereunto set his hand and caused the lesser seal of said Commonwealth to be affixed at Richmond on the 23rd day of May 1785. (Sgd) Patrick Henry.

LAND OFFICE, RICHMOND, VA: KENTUCKY COUNTY: "We do hereby certify that ASH EMMERSON is entitled to the pre-emption of 1000 ac. of land at the aforesaid state price in the District of Kentucky on account of marking and improving the same in the year 1776, lying on the headwaters of the Dry Run that empties into the North Fork of Elkhorn one mile above McClelland's Fort in the first forks of the Run from the head to include a large spring and his improvement. Given under our hands at*ST. ASAPH'S this 22nd day of April 1780. (Sgd) Wm Fleming; Stephen Tregg; Edmund Lyne Teste; John Williams,Jr., C.C.C. *(St. Asaph's now Stanford, Ky.)

"REGISTER" KY. HISTORICAL SOCIETY, FRANKFORT: V.21; p.280: Certificate issued for 1,000 acres. "ASH EMERSON by STEPHEN ARCHER this day claimed a pre-emption of 1,000 acres of land at the state price in the District of Kentucky on acc't of marking & improving the same in the year 1776, lying on the head waters of the Dry Run that empties into the North Fork of Elkhorn - 1 mile above McClelland's Fort - in the first fork of the run from the head to include a large spring and his improvement. Satisfactory proof being made to the Court, they are of the opinion that the s'd EMESON has a right to a pre-emption of 1,000 acres of land to include the above location & that a Cert. issue accordingly."

LAND OFFICE: RICHMOND. VA: TREASURY WARRANT No.871: To the principal Surveyor of any county within the Commonwealth of Virginia. This shall be your Warrant to survey and lay off in one or more surveys for ASH EMMERSON his heirs or assigns, the quantity of 900 acres of land due the said ASH on pre-emption as by certicate from the Commissioners of the Kentucky District and in consideration of the sum of 360 Pounds current money paid into the Public Treasury, the pay whereof to the Treasurer hath been duly certified by the Auditor of Public Accounts and their certificate received into the Land Office. Given under my hand and the seal of said office on this 24th day of June in the year 1780 J.Harvie Reg
NOTATION:- 1,000 acres granted to ASH EMMERSON, including Warrant No.1347. (Presumably 100 acres, for 40 Pounds).

LAND OFFICE: RICHMOND, VA: LAND GRANT Bk."N" p.531: "Patrick Henry, Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia., To all whom these presents shall come, Greetings, Know Ye that by virtue of and in consideration of two Land Office Pre-emption Warrants, No.871 issued the 24th day of June 1780, and No.(1347) issued the 20th day of June 1781, there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto ASH EMMISON a certtain tract or parcel of land containing 1,000 acres by survey bearing the date 5th Jan. 1783 on the Forks of Big Dry Run that runs into the North Fork of Elkhorn Creek above (McClonland's Fork) McClelland's Fort, lying and being in the County of Fayette, and is bounded as followeth, To Wit - Beginning at a Bur Oak and Hickory, thence S67E 217 poles to a sugar tree on the bank of the Run, thence down the run to the fork 130 poles to a Hoopwood on the bank of the eastside, thence S70E 54 poles to a Hoopwood and Sugar, thence N20E 400 poles to two Buckeyes, thence N70W 400 poles crossing two branches to a Hoopwood, thence S20W 400 poles crossing a branch to the beginning. To have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land with its appurtenances to the said ASH EMMISON and his heirs forever. In witness whereof the said Patrick Henry, Esq., Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia hath hereunto set his hand and caused the lesser seal of the said Commonwealth to be affixed at Richmond on the 1st of Jan. 1785

SCOTT COUNTY COURT, GEORGETOWN, KY: - "RECORD OF DEPOSITIONS TO ESTABLISH CORNERS AND LIENS",BOOK "A"- ASH EMISON, 1000 ACRES.

"In pursuance of an order of the court at the June Term, 1815, in which order John Payne and John McHatton were appointed Commissioners (in order to determine the) boundaries of a tract of land-----(to be) viewed by said commissioners, and present CUMBERLAND SNELL, PETER KERN, WILLIAM STULA, JACOB DeHAVEN, and JOHN (ANDREW?) MILLER, who's land joins said EMISON.

PATENT			PRESENT		
A-1	S67E	217	S67E	248	31
B-2	S67E	130	S67E	116	14
C-3	S70E	54	S70E	56	2
D-4	N20E	400	N20E	443	43
E-5	N70W	400	N70W	420	20
F-6	S20W	400	S20W	443	43

Beginning at a hickory, the bur oak called for in the patent having fallen down, placed a stone marked AE, between the hickory and fallen oak; thence S67E the course of the patent and old marked line, 248 poles to a dead sugar tree on the south bank of Dry Run -----placed a stone marked AE; thence down the run to a stone marked AE placed on the east bank at the fork in the stead of a hackaberry, 116 poles; thence S70E 56 poles to a stone marked AE in the stead of a hoopwood and sugar tree at the intersection of the lines -----; thence N20E a plain marked line and a part of the distance with a road, 443 poles to a stone marked AE in the road way -----JOHN MILLER'S in the stead of two buckeyes; thence N70W a plain marked line crossing a branch at 124 poles, another at 300 poles -----(420) poles to a stone marked AE in the place of a hackaberry fallen-----& rotten; thence S20W crossing a branch with a marked line 443 poles to the beginning.

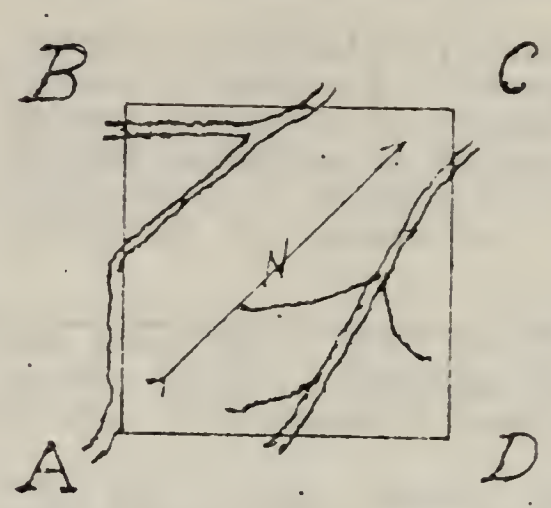
John Payne, D.S.C.
John Payne)
John McHatton) Comm's.

August 1, 1815. Agreeable to an order of the County Court (of Scott County) at the June Term, to us directed, we met at the beginning-----of ASH EMISON'S survey of 1000 Acres on the forks of Dry Run in order to secure the corners of said survey agreeably to an act of Assembly made and provided for in this case. (The beginning corner)----was proved by the testimony of HUGH EMISON who was chain carrier for the original survey, the patent----- called for a bur oak and hickory, the oak having fell down----- (he put) up a stone between the two trees marked AE; thence south the course called for in the patent on a plain marked line----- to a dead sugar tree on the south bank of Dry Run which-----(was) the call in the patent and was proved by the testimony-----(of HUGH) EMISON, we placed a stone marked AE; thence down the----- (branch) 116 poles to the forks of said Run at which place the patent-----(called for) a hoopwood, the tree could not be found, we sat up a stone marked AE on the east side of said fork; thence S70E 56 Poles to (a corner) at which place the patent calls for a hoopwood and sugar tree-----having been previously cut down, we sat up a(stone marked AE at the) intersection of the two lines; thence N20E (on a plain marked) line 443 poles to the N.E. corner at which place, (the patent called for) two buckeyes which were cut down-----as ascertained by the intersection; (thence N70W 420 poles to) a stone marked AE; thence S20W crossing a branch with a plain marked line 443 poles to the beginning. Given under my hand 15th August, 1815.

Rodes Thompson)
John Payne) Comm's.

N.B.: Record burned and illegible indicated above ( ) -----.

VA. LAND OFFICE: SURVEY Bk.10: p.721:
11/10/1787: Surveyed for JAMS EMYSON; 400 acres in*NELSON Co by virtue of a ctf from the COUNTY COURT of JEFFERSON Co: Agreeable to an "Act of Assembly, May 1781: For settlers now resident on the western frontier." On SEVERN'S RUN a branch of CARTRIGHT'S CREEK, near the mouth of same---.



Beginning at (A) a sugar tree on the line said to be CATEY HARDIN'S, and on the bank of SEVERN'S RUN where said line crosses same; running N45W 253 poles partly down SEVERN'S RUN, and at 236 pls crossing CARTRIGHT'S CREEK to a hackaberry and sugar tree at (B); thence N45E 253 pls to a sugar tree and white oak at (C) at 140 pls crossing CARTRIGHT'S CREEK; thence S45E 253 pls to (D) a hickory, ash, and honey locust at about 50 pls crossing a LARGE RUN; thence S45W 253 pls to the beginning, at 153 pls striking the afs CATEY HARDIN'S line, thence lining on it. MATTHEW WALTON, Asst.
WILL MAY, S.N.C.

This land assigned by JANS EMISON to JOHN GRUNDAY, 7/20/1789, in the presence of JAMES EMISON. (Following note in margin thereof) "Returned 12/19/1789. Grant issued (John Grunday) 1/31/1791."
*(This land 3 miles W-SW of Springfield, Ky.(now in Washington Co)

Received of Samuel Shepard thirty two dollars and sixty nine cents in part of two judgments obtained against him in the Circuit Court by David Thompson and assigned to me witness my hand March 11th 1806 Test Jno Green
Hugh Emison
also received a receit for thirty two dollars from Robert Hunter June 29th 1804 from which time the interest on same is to cease Jno Green
Hugh Emison

HANDWRITING OF HUGH EMISON(B2)

TAX LIST, SCOTT (THEN A PART OF FAYETTE) COUNTY, KENTUCKY

Nov.27,1789, Bk.2:- HUGH EMERSON: Persons tithable 1; Blacks 1; Horses 10; Studs 1; Stud rate 12/

1789, Bk.3:- HUGH EMMERSON: Persons tithable 1; Horses 8.

1789, Bk.3:- ASH EMERSON: Persons tithable 1; Horses 3.

1790, Bk.2:- HUGH EMERSON: Whites tithable 1; Horses 10.

1790, Bk.2:- ASH EMMERSON: Whites tithable 1; Horses 7.

1791, Bk.2:- HUGH EMMERSON: Tithables 2; Horses 7; Stud 1.

1791, Bk.2;- ASH EMMERSON: Tithables 1; Horses 1.

TAX LIST, SCOTT COUNTY, KENTUCKY

Mar.27,1794, HUGH EMISON: 1 White man over 21; 2 W.M. 16-21; 2 Blacks; 12 Horses; 33 Cattle; 957 acres; 75 ac., Fayette Co.

Mar.27,1794, ASH EMISON: 1 W.M. over 21; 10 Horses; 2 Cattle; 300 acres.

1795, HUGH EMMISON: 4 W.M. over 21; 1 W.M. 16-21; Blacks 2; Horses 12; Cattle 36; Acres, N.Elkhorn Creek 850; Acres, Town Fork Fayette Co. 75.

1795, ASH EMMISON: 1 W.M. over 21; Horses 6; Cattle 26; Acres on Dry Run 800.

1797, HUGH EMISON: 2 W.M. over 21; 2 W.M.,16-21; Blacks 2; Horses 16; 850 ac. on (Millers) Lanes Run, pat'd by HUGH EMISON; 125 ac on Dry Run; 75 ac. on Town Fork, Fayette Co; 100 ac on Drennons Creek, Shelby Co.

1797, ASH EMISON: 2 W.M. over 21; Horses 10; 825 ac.,Dry Rn

1799, HUGH EMISON: 1 W.M. over 21; 1 W.M.16-21; Blacks 6; Horses 23; 500 ac on Lanes Run, entered, surveyed and patented by HUGH EMISON; 250 ac on Lanes Run, ent'd, sur'd and pat'd by HUGH EMISON; 74 ac on N. Elkhorn Creek, E.S.P. by Craig & Johnson; 25 ac on Millers Run, E.S.P. by Wm (Little) Lytle; 156 ac on N.Elkhorn Creek, E.S.P. by Craig & Johnson.

1799, HUGH EMISON: 3 W.M. over 21; 1 W.M.16-21; Horses 15; Studs 1; Rate 18/; 1,050 ac.

1799, HUGH EMISON & MOSES CHERRY: 1 Lot in Georgetown £30.

1799, ASH EMISON: 2 W.M.over 21; Blacks 1; Horses 23. 675 ac on Dry Run, Pat'd by ASH EMISON; 100 ac on Dry Run, pat'd by Robt Johnson; 75 ac, pat'd by Wm (Little) Lytle; 25 ac on Dry Run, pat'd by Greenup & Vance; 147 ac on Dry Run, pat'd by Chris Greenup & David Vance; 322 ac on Eagle Cr. Pat'd, J&D McKenny.

1799, ASH EMISON: 1 W.M. over 21; Blacks 1; Horses 1; Cattle 12; 708 ac on N. Elkhorn, pat'd by ASH EMISON

1799, JAMES EMISON: 1 W.M. over 21; Blacks 2; Horses 11; Town lot $25; 200 ac on Lanes Run, pat'd by HUGH EMISON.

1799, THOMAS EMISON: 1 W.M. over 21; Horses 7.

1801, HUGH EMISON: 2 W.M. over 21; 1 W.M. 16-21; Blacks 5; Horses 18; Studs 1, Rate $3.33; Town lot $100; 700 ac on N. Elkhorn, E.S.P. by HUGH EMISON; 500 ac Drennons Lick, Henry Co., Ent'd by James Farquhar, Sur'd by Wm Kennedy; 100 ac on N. Elkhorn, Shelby Co., Sur'd & Pat'd by HUGH EMISON; 75 ac on N. Elkhorn (Scott Co) E.S.P. by Chris Greenup.

1801, ASH EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; 2 W.M. 16-21; Blacks 1; Horses 10; 723 ac on N.Elkhorn, E.S.P. by ASH EMISON; 100 ac on N. Elkhorn, E.S.P. by Wm Steel.

1801, JAMES EMISON: 1 W.M. over 21; Blacks 1; Horses 5; Town lot $25; 200 ac, N.Elkhorn, E.S.P. by HUGH EMISON.

1802, Bk.2: HUGH EMISON: 2 W.M.over 21; Blacks 5; Horses 16; Town lot $100; 500 ac. N.Elkhorn, E.S.P. by HUGH EMISON; 200 ac on N.Elkhorn, Ent'd by John Shelby, pat'd by HUGH EMISON; 500 ac. E.S.P. by Wm Lytle; 500 ac. N.Elkhorn, S.E.P. by heirs of Wm Lytle; 75 ac., E.S.P. by C. Greenup; 500 ac. Drennons Lick, E.S.P. by Jas Farquhar. (NOTE: Above Wm Lytle land on N.Elkhorn, and Farquhar land, in Henry Co.)

TAX LIST, SCOTT COUNTY, KENTUCKY (CONTINUED)

1802, Bk.2: JAMES EMISON: 2 W.M. over 21; Blacks 3; Horses 5; Town lot #25; 200 ac on N.Elkhorn, E.S.P. by HUGH EMISON.

1802, Bk.2: THOMAS EMISON: 1 W.M. over 21; Horses 1; 200 ac on N.Elkhorn, E.S.P. by HUGH EMISON

1802, Bk.2: ASH EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; 2 W.M.16-21; Blacks 1; Horses 13; Town lot $35; 770 ac on N.Elkhorn,E.S.P.,ASH EMISON.

1804, HUGH EMISON: 2 W.M. over 21; Blacks 5; Horses 12; 4 Wheel riding carriage 1; 500 ac. Lanes Run, E.S.P.,HUGH EMISON; 93½ ac. Millers Run, E.S.P., Wm Lytle; 420 ac. Dry Run, E.S.P. by Wm Lytle; 500 ac. Dry Run, Ent'd & Sur'd by John Shelby, & Pat'd by HUGH & ASH EMISON

1804, JAMES EMISON: 1 W.M. over 21; Blacks 2; Horses 8; Town lot $25; 200 ac. Lanes Run, E.S.P. by HUGH EMISON

1804 THOMAS EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; Horses 3; 200 ac. Lanes Run, E.S.P. by HUGH EMISON

1804, ASH EMISON: 2 W.M.over 21; 1 W.M.16-21; Blacks 1; Horeses 16; 670 ac. Dry Run, E.S.P., ASH EMISON; 100 ac. Dry Run, E.S.P. by Robt Johnson; 30 ac. Dry Run, Ent'd by C. Greenup, also Sur'd and pat'd by Chris Greenup.

1806, HUGH EMISON: 2 W.M.over 21; 2.W.M.16-21; Blacks 6; Horses 24; 4 Wheel carriage 1; 500 ac. Lanes Run, E.S.P., HUGH EMISON; 250 ac.,Lanes Run, E.S.P. by James Wasson; 225 ac. on Dry Run, E.S.P., Wm Lytle; 100 ac.,Dry Run, E.S.P., ASH EMISON; 25 ac. Millers Run, E.S.P., Wm Lytle; 222 ac., Eagle Cr., E.S.P. by J. & D. McKenny.

1806, JAMES EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; Blacks 2; Horses 11; Town lot $25; 200 ac., Lanes Run, E.S.P., by HUGH EMISON

* 1806, THOMAS EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; Blacks 1; Horses 6; 200 ac., Lanes Run, E.S.P., HUGH EMISON.

1806, ASH EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; 1 W.M.16-21; Blacks 1; Horses 20; 675 ac.,Dry Run, E.S.P., ASH EMISON: 100 ac.,Dry Run, E.S.P., Robt Johnson; 25 ac., Dry Run, E.S.P., Vance & Greenup; 75 ac., Dry Run, E.S.P., Wm Lytle.

1808, HUGH EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; Blacks 7; Horses 24; 321 ac., Lanes Run, E.S.P., HUGH EMISON; 200 ac., Lanes Run, E.S.P. James Wasson; 200 ac., Eagle Creek, E.S.P., J & D McKenny.

1808, JAMES EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; Blacks 2; Horses 11; Town lot $25; 200 ac., Lanes Run, E.S.P., HUGH EMISON

1808, ASH EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; Blacks 1; Horses 24; 600 ac., Dry Run, E.S.P., ASH EMISON; 100 ac., Dry Run, E.S.P. by Robt Johnson; 218 ac., Dry Run, E.S.P., Chris Greenup; 85 ac. Dry Run, E.S.P., Wm Lytle; 200 ac., Eagle Cr., E.S.P.,J & D McKenny.

1810, HUGH EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; Blacks 8; Horses 26; 150 ac., Lanes Run, E.S.P., Jas Sterrett; 200 ac., Lanes Run, E.S.P., Jas Wasson; 300 ac., Lanes Run, E.S.P., HUGH EMISON; 200 ac.Eagle Creek, E.S.P., J & D McKenny

1810, JAMES EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; Blacks 2; Horses 16; Town lot $157; 376 ac., Lanes Run, E.S.P., HUGH EMISON

1810, ASH EMISON: 1 W.M.over 21; Blacks 5; Horses 23; Studs 1, Rate $12; 491 ac., Dry Run, E.S.P., ASH EMISON; 100 ac., Dry Run, E.S.P., Robt Johnson; 200 ac., Eagle Creek, E.S.P., by J.& D. McKenny; 100 ac.,Eagle Creek, E.S.P., Pickett.

NOTE by JWE: After Hugh's sons, James, Thomas, John and Samuel migrated to Knox Co., Ind., in 1804, the son, James, returned to Scott Co., Ky., before moving to Missouri in 1828. And the foregoing tax list on Thomas Emison in 1808, might also indicate that he returned to Kentucky for a period.

TAX LIST, SCOTT COUNTY, KENTUCKY

1812, HUGH EMISON - 1 W.M. over 21; Blacks 8; Horses 19; Town lot $500.00; 200 Acres, Lanes Run, E.S.P., Hugh Emison; 50 Acres, Lanes Run, E.S.P. Jas. Wasson; 100 Acres, Eagle Creek.

1812, JAMES EMISON - 1 W.M. over 21; Blacks 3; Horses 12; Town lot $487.00; 200 Acres, N. Elkhorn, E.S.P., Hugh Emison; 100 Acres, Eagle Creek, E.S.P., Hugh Emison.

1812, ASH EMISON - 1 W.M. over 21; Blacks 4; Horses 21; 733 Acres, Dry Run, E.S.P., Ash Emison; 100 Acres, Dry Run, E.S.P. Robt. Johnson; 300 Acres, Eagle Creek, E.S.P., McKenny.

1814, HUGH EMISON - Blacks 10; Horses 11; 175 Acres, Lanes Run, E.S.P., Hugh Emison; 150 Acres, Lanes Run, E.S.P., Jas. Wasson; 14 Acres, Elkhorn, E.S.P., Jas. Wasson; 100 Acres, Eagle Creek.

1814, JAMES EMISON - Blacks 4; Horses 9; Town lot $2,025.00; 200 Acres, Elkhorn, E.S.P., Hugh Emison; 100 Acres, Eagle Creek.

1814,ASH EMISON - Blacks 8; Horses 21; 550 Acres, Dry Run, E.S.P., Ash Emison; 200 Acres, Eagle Creek, E.S.P., Johnson & McKenny; 1,400 Acres, Eagle Creek, E.S.P., Johnson & McKenny.

1825, JAMES EMISON - Blacks 8; Horses 12; 195 Acres, N. Elkhorn; 100 Acres, Eagle Creek; Total valuation $9,825.00.

1825, ELIZABETH EMISON (Hugh's widow) - Blacks 5; Horses 1; 200 Acres, Lanes Run; 100 Acres, Eagle Creek.

1825, WILLIAM EMISON (Son of Ash) - Blacks 9; Horses 5; 113 Acres, Dry Run (including original mill) Total value $5,660.00.

1825, DAVID EMISON (Son of Ash) - 180 Acres, Dry Run; 120 Acres, Henry Co. (Drennons Lick?); Total value $6,800.00.

1825, JOHN EMISON - Blacks 11; Horses 10; 1300 Acres, Eagle Creek, Entered by Clarke; Valuation $9,000. (Son of Ash?).

1825, BENJAMIN EMISON - Blacks 5; Horses 3; 100 Acres, Dry Run; Valuation $4,500.00 (Son of Ash).

1830, ELIZABETH EMISON - Blacks 7; Horses 2; Value $1200.

1830, ELIZABETH EMISON - Blacks 5; Horses 3; Value $ 900, 50 Acres, Lanes Run.

1830, WILLIAM EMISON - Blacks 10; Horses 8; 120 Acres, Dry Run; Valuation $3,500.00.

1830, JOHN EMISON - Blacks 15; Horses 15; 130 Acres, Dry Run; Valuation $6,550.00; Including 1200 Acres, Eagle Creek.

1830, DAVID EMISON - Blacks 9; Horses 9; 160 Acres, Dry Run; Valuation $7,600.00.

1830, BENJAMIN EMISON - Blacks 5; Horses 8; 104 Acres, Dry Run; Valuation $3,100.00.

1839, DAVID EMISON - Blacks 13; (Val. $4,850); Horses 12, Val. $480; Cattle 240; 300 Acres, Dry Run; Total value $17,770.

1839, BENJAMIN EMISON - Horses 5;

1839, WILLIAM EMISON - Blacks 7; Horses 8; Cattle 25; 1225 Acres, Eagle Creek; Total value $6,932.00.

1839, GEORGE EMISON -

1839, GREENUP EMISON - 15 Acres, Millers Run;

1839, ELIZABETH EMISON - Blacks 5; 60 Acres, Lanes Run; 55 Acres, Eagle Creek.

1839, JOHN EMISON - Blacks 19; Horses 17; Cattle 396; 250 Acres, Dry Run; 300 Acres, Eagle Creek; 400 Acres, Eagle; Val. $23,496.

"JAMES and JOHN LEMON CAME FROM IRELAND IN 1762."
Marriage Bonds, Diocese of Cork, Ireland: Wm Lemon, 1716; James Lemon, 1745; John Lemon, 1746; John Archer, 1734.

"ASH EMISON BUILT EMISONS (EMERSONS) STATION in APRIL 1776," on a branch of DRY RUN, which empties into the North Fork of Elkhorn. See "EMERSONS STATION" on early maps of Kentucky, including "Sesquicentennial Map" 1942, by Ky. State Hist. Soc. Stephen Archer, Moses Cherry and others helped Ash Emison build his "Improvement" there in 1776. See map of Georgetown area elsewhere herein.

REGISTER: KENTUCKY HISTORICAL SOCIETY: V.21; p.176:
HARRODSBURG, LINCOLN CO: 4, FEBRY 1780: James Beaty, by Edw'd Holman this day claimed a preemption of 400 acres of land at State price, in the District of Kentucky on acct of marking an actual settlement in the month of May 1779, lying on the second branch above CLEAR CREEK and the waters of BRASHEARS CREEK joining land said to be claimed by ASH (EMESSION) EMISON on one side and Peter Sight on the other. (NOTE: This land near BA(I)RDSTOWN, NELSON CO. See 400 acre Survey of JAMES EMISON, NELSON CO., elsewhere herein)

REGISTER: KENTUCKY HISTORICAL SOCIETY: V.29; p.221:
Roll of Lincoln Militia: Capt. Samuel Kirkham's Co. of Col. Logan's Regt: "In actual service on an expedition against the enemy Indians, under Gen. George Rogers Clarke." (From Ms in Virginia State Library, Richmond) - "All men recorded as enlisting Oct. 22, 1782." Pay Roll lists ASH EMISON, Stephen Archer and Moses Cherry. Dated at LINCOLN, Dec.1,1782. This day Capt. Samuel Kirkham proved on oath "That the above roll just before me, I do certify this abovementioned service performed." (Soldiers) Discharged 11/23/1782

FILSON CLUB PUBLICATIONS, LOUISVILLE, KY: V.27; p.201:
"THE PETITIONS of the EARLY INHABITANTS of KENTUCKY"
Summer of 1785: HUGH EMISON, among 140 "Inhabitants of Lincoln Co" on petition to General Assembly of Virginia, to establish "HARRODSTOWN" comprising 640 acres formerly reserved for the garrison. The ensuing Charter confirmed the titles of those living there since June 1,1779,"provided that such possessions shall not exceed half an acre for each family, for an IN lot (in the village) and 10 acres for each OUT lot."
Richmond, Va: 22, Nov. 1787: ASH EMISON signed a petition to General Assembly of Virginia---that one-sixth of all Surveyors fees be set aside for benefit of TRANSYLVANIA SEMINARY.
Fayette Co: 17, Sept. 1788: HUGH EMISON signed a petition to General Assembly of Virginia--to organize out of Fayette Co., another county. This resulted in Woodford Co., from which Scott Co was taken in 1792.

WOODFORD CO. KY: DEED Bk.A; p.131;(7/6/1790 -
From ASH (EMERSON) EMISON and WIFE, MARY, of Woodford Co. Va. (now Scott Co. Ky.) To James Farquhar, of same. For £ 100. 106 acres on the water of ELKHORN CREEK---"the beginning corner of said EMERSONS pre-emption on the WEST FORK of DRY RUN--."

REGISTER: KENTUCKY HISTORICAL SOCIETY: V.24; p.107:
Moses Cherry and HUGH EMISON enter 200 acres, the half of an undivided tract of 400 acres in the COUNTY of SHELBY between the waters of the LITTLE KENTUCKY and DRENNONS CREEK entd by P. Crawford

"KENTUCKY LAND GRANTS" W.R. Jillson; p.171:
HUGH and ASH EMMERSON: Bk. 14; p.66
9/3/1798: 250 Acres; DRY RUN CREEK; Scott Co.
HUGH and ASH EMMERSON:
9/3/1798: 240 Acres; No watercourse; Scott Co.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.A; p.61; 5/24/1796;
On the motion of ASH EMISON for a writ of Ad Quod Damnum setting forth that he is in possession of land on both sides of DRY RUN whereon is a convenient place to erect a WATER GRIST MILL, ordered that said writ ipui. And that the Sheriff with his deputy attend at the place on Friday the 3rd day of next month and view and assess the damage--which any person--may sustain in consequence of erecting the said mill and return their inquest to Court.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.A;(1807-12) p.63; 7/26/1796;
On the motion of ASH EMISON for an alias writ of Ad Quod Damnum on his application for a mill, the Sheriff having returned the original writ not executed, ordered that an alias ipui and that the s'd Sheriff with his jury attend on the premises on Thursday the 4th of August next (1796) and view and assess the damage of damages of which any person---may sustain in consequence of erecting the said mill, and return their inquest to Court.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.A; p.65; 8/4/1796:
The jury's inquest on ASH EMISON'S petition for a mill seat this day made their report--. We the underwritten subscribers being duly gratified according to law, being first charged by the Sheriff on the ground of ASH EMISON when he proposed to erect a mill and a dam, have condemned 1 acre of ground, the property of Isaac Dowage to be laid off by proper meets and bounds, were of the opinion that said acre is worth 2 Pounds, 5 Shillings. We have proceeded to view the lands above and below the property of others and found that neither the mansion house, orchard curtilage or garden thereunto immediately belonging to any person--whatsoever will be injured. That fish of pasage nor ordinary navigation will not be obstructed. Which inquest is ordered to be recorded and the mill seat established agreeably thereto. (Sgd) Wm Hay; Wm Ward; Richard Sam'l Dehaven; Patrick McCan.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.A; p.110; 12/26/1797;
"Quod Damnum" setting forth he (HUGH? or ASH? EMISON) is in possession of the land on north side of NORTH ELKHORN where HIS MILL is located----the heirs of Wm Miller et al in possession of the land on the opposite----Due notice being acknowledgment of this motion. Ordered that said writ be issued and that the Sheriff with his deputy attend on Saturday the 5th of next month (1797) and view and assess the damage--which any person---may sustain in consequence of the said mill being established. And also lay off by certain -- meets and bounds 1 acre of land on the opposite shore, the property of the heirs of Wm Miller et al; and John Sterrit for an abutment to his dam, and value the same and return an inquest of said damages, and a plot of the said acre of ground to Court.

SCOTT CO. KY: WILL Bk.A; p.32; (8/1/1797 - 9/25/1797)
Will: WILLIAM UTLER-HUTTER: Wife, Margaret. Children: Margaret (others not named). Wit: ASH EMISON; William Hicklin.

"HISTORY of SCOTT COUNTY, KENTUCKY" B.O. Gaines:
p.8:"In the year 1796 the County was divided into 49 Precincts, and a road overseer and surveyor was appointed for each. Hugh Emison was the one for the 15th Precinct on North Elkhorn."
p.227: "The first road out of GEORGETOWN---was the one to GREAT CROSSINGS, known as the FRANKFORT ROAD. At a session of --Court--- in 1798, HUGH EMISON was one of the 4 Commissioners appointed to view the best way for this road, and their report was filed with the Court 24th December 1798."

FAYETTE CO. KY: CIR. CT: COMPLETE RECORD Bk.A; p.408;
7/25/1799: HUGH EMMERSON and John May, Guardians of infant heirs of John Sterrit, Decd.

REGISTER: KENTUCKY HISTORICAL SOCIETY: V.29; p.342; 6/21/1798;
STATE ARCHIVES: EXECUTIVE JOURNAL of GOV. JAMES GARRARD;
p.167: 12th Regt. Rifle Co: Captains:- George Boswell, James Johnson. Lieutenants:- THOMAS (EMMERSON) EMISON, James Suggett. Ensigns:- Benj. Scandland, John Hobdy. (NOTE by JWE: Thomas Emison later served as Commanding Officer, Vincennes Troop, Light Dragoons at Battle of Tippecanoe, 1811. See elsewhere herein)

"HISTORY of BOURBON, SCOTT, HARRISON & NICHOLAS CO's." Perrin;
p.208: "The election Precinct No. 5 known as BIG EAGLE Precinct ---had numerous springs---early utilized by mills, and a number of these---were built by first settlers. (ASH) EMISON'S (and others) were among the first built. EMISON'S, now owned by MALLORY is still in operation (1882). (Greenberry F. Mallory m-Elizabeth Emison a granddaughter of Ash). The Cincinnati - Lexington Pike was the 1st road through the Precinct. One (bridge)---was built---over BIG EAGLE CREEK at EMISON'S MILL. The first Church was known as the Elk Lick Church, and the denomination was Particular Baptists. It was organized in 1799. RAY'S FORK and HARTWOOD Churches were organized soon after, and the denominations were also Baptist but not so Particular.

FAYETTE CO. KY: DEED Bk.E; p.188;(9/26/1802 - 9/20/1810)
Between HUGH EMISON of Scott Co., and ASH EMISON of same. For Five Shillings; Conveys Hugh's interest in 118 Acres, 3 Rood, 17 Poles on TOWN FORK in Fayette Co; Beginning at a stake in BASDEL STANLEYS----near ARMSTRONGS fence** ----unto the said ASH EMISON, his heirs or assigns against the claim or claims of all or every person or persons whatsoever claiming through or under him, but no others, do and will forever defend by these presents.
It is the intent and meaning of this indenture---that HUGH EMISON conveys to ASH EMISON his right only to the above land, but giving to ASH EMISON all the recourse which HUGH EMISON might have or can have against HUGH THOMPSON, from whom HUGH EMISON hath obtained a deed with general warranty for a tract of land of which the above is a part, in case the above tract should be taken by another or better claim.

SCOTT CO. KY: WILL Bk.A; p.139;(2/23/1802-9/Ct/1802)
Will: RACHEL FARQUHAR: Son, James. Grandsons, JAMES & MATHEW (BARCLAY) BARKLEY. Extr: HUGH EMISON. (NOTE: Hugh's children, James Emison(C1) m-Mary Barkley; and Margaret Emison(C7) m-Mathew Barkley)

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.A; p.182;
On the motion of HUGH EMISON---his mark, a half crop on the upper part of the right ear, and a half crop on the under part of left ear, is ordered to be recorded. (The brand for his stock)

WISCONSIN HISTORICAL PAPERS: V.12; p.506; "KENTUCKY PAPERS"
"DRAPER PAPERS"(ND,11CC148); Rev. John D. Shane, in an interview with Col. Roger Quarles in Fayette Co. Ky., circa 1804: HUGH and ASH EMERSON and the Lemons (were seen) in Church about 1 mile from Georgetown.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.A; p.61; / /1804;
Ordered that ASH EMISON, Wm Lemon, Samuel Smith and Sep Peak or any 3 of them, being first sworn, near the alteration which the sd ASH wished to make in the road from Sep Peak's to John Harwood and report to the Court the convenience and inconvenience that will attend from establishing the said alteration.

SCOTT CO. KY: WILL Bk.A; pp.273; 275; 277; 9/23/1805;
HUGH and ASH EMISON give Bond as Extrs & Admns of JAMES EMISON,deceased. (Son of Ash). Estate, £ 168/15/8

FAYETTE CO. KY: DEEDS: (SEE Bk.E; p.188; on foregoing page)
HUGH EMISON from Hugh Thompson: Bk.C; p.8; 10/31/1807.
Land: 134 3/4 Acres, 3 Rods, 17 Poles; TOWN FORK CREEK
HUGH EMISON to Joseph Patterson: Bk.E; p.100; 9/20/1810.
Land: 60 Acres, 26 Rods, 14 Poles; TOWN FORK CREEK.
ASH EMISON from HUGH EMISON: Bk.E; p.188; 9/26/1810.
Land: 118 Acres, 3 Rods, 17 Poles; TOWN FORK CREEK.
ASH EMISON to Joseph Flemming: Bk.O; p.207; 4/26/1816.
Land: 118 Acres, 3 Rods, 17 Poles; TOWN FORK CREEK.

FAYETTE CO CIR CT: COMPLETE RECORD Bk.D; p. ; 9/4/1807;
Affidavit of Hugh Thompson: "The land I sold to (HUGH) EMISON, (JOSEPH) PATTERSON and company interferes with McMillen's preemption and the McNitt Claim."

SCOTT CO COURT, KY: ORDER Bk.1; pp.10; 27;
Wm Barlow heirs vs Robt McMillen; John McHatton; Stephen Ritchie et al, 1801-23:- Original entry of above (land) by Wm LYTLE, as assignee of John Bowman, 1000 acres on Treas. Warrant #10,886 on 1/7/1783. This land conveyed by John Lytle (son of Capt Wm Lytle) to HUGH and ASH EMISON, 4/8/1802; and conveyed later by warranty deed to Barlow heirs, 4/ /1804. Deposition of HUGH and ASH EMISON to be taken for Court, 9/3/1821. (Deposition not found).
HEIRS of CAPT Wm LYTLE:- John; William,Jr; Mary, who married a Blancher; Sarah, who married a Beatty; Nancy, who married John Rowan; Elizabeth, who married Robt Bradley; Jane, m-Robert Todd.

PRUNTYTOWN, W. Va:(U.S. Rte 50; 5 Miles west of Grafton).
The State Historical Society sign there reveals the village was named after JOHN PRUNTY,Sr., who owned 1000 acres there, and left in 1798. It was formerly part of Harrison Co., of which Prunty was Sheriff. John Prunty,Jr., moved to Scott Co. Ky., and married on 9/21/1808, Sarah Emison, daughter of Ash Emison(B3).

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.B; (1811-18) p.410; 6/Ct/1815;
On motion of ASH EMISON, ordered that John Payne, -----Thompson and John McHatton or any two of them being first sworn, be appointed Commissioners to ascertain the boundaries and list the corners to the tract of land owned by him, lying on FORKS of DRY RUN, and that they make a report--. (See report & patent elsewhere herein)

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.B; p. ; / /1817?
On motion of Malcum Allen, ordered that Joseph Elgin, HUGH EMISON and F. Bradford be appointed, being first sworn, to lay off the legacy of POLLY ALLEN, a tract of land lying on DRY RUN, belonging to heirs of James Mathews. See "Hist of Scott Co" by E.C. Gaines, p.198

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.B; p. ; / /1818?
Regarding alterations on the TURKEY FOOT ROAD from ASH EMISON'S mill to Georgetown.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.B; (1818-26) p.57; 5/8/1821;
On motion of ASH EMISON it is ordered that William Rodes; William Ward and Alexander Curry be appointed to settle with him his guardianship for the heirs of JAMES EMISON, decd and also to settle with him his administration of the deceased's estate if not heretofore settled and report an account of settlement. (Eldest son of Ash)
SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.B; (1818-26) p.65; 8/6/1821;
POLLY EMISON orphan of JAMES EMISON,Dec'd being over 14 years of age this day appeared in Court and made choice of JOHN EMISON for her Guardian who thereupon with WILLIAM EMISON (both Uncles) his security entered into bond---$1000

LETTER from HUGH EMISON(B2) to his son, THOMAS(C3) near EMISON, IND
"Kentucky, Scott County, Oct. ye 11, 1819"
"Son Thomas: I gladly received yours of Sept ye 26 which give us pleasure to hear of your welfare. ----we and all your friends here are in their common health at present. I am in hopes these lines will find you all the same. I have not anything particular to write you but what the bearer can tell you. I expect it will be Squire Miller. I have not seen JOHN SUTFIN (son-in-law) since I received your letter, and I do not know at present whether he is expecting to take his wagon there or not. I believe he wrote last week to SAMUEL(C9). I shall write to him in two or three weeks if I am well.

You say JOHN(C5) is yet at your house. I fully expected that he would have been out surveying before now.

I believe it was when you were here that the dispute took place betwixt ---- ----- and myself. He warranted me for $46.67. It was brought to arbitration before Elijah and John Craig. They brought him in $28.84 in my debt. Seame Ewing, Mat Barkley got a judgment against ----- for $14.00. Hard on the Dutch. That same one has buttered his bread of several of us but we will watch hereafter. I think he must be a Yankee. Another subject, your Sister MATTY(C10) brought forth a fine daughter last Saturday.

I have not anything more to say, only hard times and getting harder. ----wishing you to remember us as BETSY (wife) and children join me in sending their best wishes to you all, and enquiring friends, JINEY (wife of Thomas) children, JOHN, SAMUEL and family. Dan'l and Matty McClure, tell them we are well--.

From your affectionate father,"

Mr. Thos. Emison

N.B."-----the dryest times ever was in Kentucky since I knew it. It is said there are a great many cattle dead for want of water. The neighbors have to drive their cattle to my pasture and many other places for water."(Above letter owned by Estelle Emison(F61)

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.B;(1818-26) p.181; 4/Ct/1824;
An instrument of writing perporting to be the last Will and Testament of ASH EMISON, Dec'd is this day produced in Court and proved by the oath of James Elgin and James Sutherland two of the subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. And Whereupon JOHN EMISON, WILL EMISON and ROBERT McHATTON three of the executors therein named took the oath required by law and with James McHatton, Will Flournoy, J.M. Elgin, and Alex Curry their security entered into and ack'l'd bond in the penalty of $20,000---.

Therefore probate is granted them---. And MARY EMISON(Widow) the Extrx. therein named declined taking upon herself any part of the ex'or'ship of said estate, and Jno. and David Emison (sons) a committee under the 4th item of said Will, entered and ack'l'd bond with Thos H. Bradford their security in the penalty of $2,200 conditioned to perform the trust committed to them under said item faithfully which bond is ordered to be recorded and the codicil.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.B;(1818-26) pp. 248; 258; 12/5/1825;
A settlement with the Exors. of ASH EMISON, Dec'd returned to be recorded. (See copy of his Will elsewhere herein)

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.B;(1818-26) p. ; 4/4/1825:
"An instrument purporting to be the last WILL and TESTAMENT of ** HUGH EMISON(B2) Dec'd was this day produced in Court and proven by the oath of J.R. Robinson and Wm. EMISON(C28)--witnesses thereto and ordered recorded."

SCOTT CO. KY; ORDER Bk.B;(1818-26) p.233; 4/Ct/1825;
"On motion of STEPHEN GEORGE MARSHALL,(father-in-law) Administration is granted him on the estate of HUGH EMISON(B2) Dec'd, with the Will annexed. JAMES EMISON(C1) and George Marshall and Robert McHatton(C26), Executors therein named refusing in open court to take upon themselves the burden thereof. And BETSY EMISON, Extrx., (Widow) therein named in said Will certified her relinquishment of the right thereof to cont. And the said Administrators thereupon took the oath required by law. And with Sam Applegate, Robert J. Ward, Len Lush and Will Ford his security---acknowledged bond, the penalty of $5000 conditioned as the law directs. And it is ordered that Jno and Will _____, Jeremiah Sarton, Job Stevenson and John D. Curry or any (three) of them to be----first sworn in, appraise the personal estate ---of said Dec'd and report to Court."
** (NOTE: See WILL of HUGH EMISON(B2) in fore part of this book, COPY of which WILL was filed with papers of following FAYETTE CO. CIR. CT. KY: CHANCERY #1224. The original court record of Will was destroyed by fire in Scott Co. Clerk's office, 1837

FAYETTE CO CIR CT. KY; BOX 722; CHANCERY #1224; (1824 - 1830) HUGH EMISON vs Theobold et al; Title, lot #138, Georgetown, Ky; Filed 6/24/1824; Final decree, 1830; See following paper #54:-

BILL of REVISION by HEIRS of HUGH EMISON; Filed 2/23/1825:
"To the Honorable the Judge of the Fayette Circuit Court in Chancery---; Your orators----NANCY EMISON(C11); ELIZA EMISON(C12); HUGH ASH EMISON(C13); GREENUP EMISON(C14); LUCY EMISON(C15); GEORGE M. EMISON(C16); BENJ F. EMISON(C17); DAVID EMISON(C18); JOSEPH EMISON (C19); (Note by JWE: AMANDA EMISON(C20) b-5/12/1825)---children of HUGH EMISON, Dec'd.(1/25/1825). That their ancestor Hugh in his life time filed a bill in Chancery in the Fayette Cir. Ct. against Samuel Theobold, John C. Buckner, James Thomson and Wm Lebree to obtain title to a lot of ground in George Town---. ---since filing of said bill said HUGH EMISON having previously made his last WILL and TESTAMENT, AN ATTESTED COPY OF WHICH IS HEREWITH FILED--- as part of this Bill of Revision. In which said Hugh Emison hath devised said lot of ground to your orators & oratixes.

SCOTT CO. KY; ORDER Bk.C; p.64; 12/17/1827;
"HUGH EMISON(C13) one of the heirs of HUGH EMISON(B2) Dec'd who is over 14 years of age this day came into Court and made choice of Stephen G. Marshall (his grandfather) as his Guardian, who thereupon came into Court and entered into and acknowledged bond in the sum of $1000 with James Grant and Jno Stucker his security--."

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.C; pp.66; 70; 2/18/1828;
"A settlement with the Administrator of HUGH EMISON(B2) Dec'd was this day brought into Court and ordered recorded.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.C; p.188; 9/21/1829;
"On the motion of Stephen G. Marshall, Guardian of HUGH EMISON(C13 it is ordered that John Ewing, Charles Hall, John Brown and John Walter or any three of them being first duly qualified, be appointed commissioners to divide a tract of land lying on EAGLE CREEK of 100 acres between said HUGH EMISON and his Mother Elizabeth---."

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.C; p.264; 12/20/1830;
"Bill of sale of estate of MARY EMISON(C3) Dec'd---to be recorded.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.C; p.288; 4/18/1831;
"On motion of MATTHEW BARKLEY(C7) Executor of WILLIAM EMISON(???) Dec'd it is ordered that John Ewing and Reuben P. Anderson, James McClary and Joseph Cox or any three of them being sworn, appointed commissioners to settle his account and report to Court."

SCOTT CO. KY: WILL Bk.F; pp.32; 33; 10/Ct/1837;
"Satisfactory proof being made in Court that the RECORD of and the ORIGINAL WILL of ASH EMISON(C3) Dec'd has been destroyed by the BURNING of the Clerk's Office, and certified copy of the same being produced in open Court it is ordered to be recorded as the last Will and Testament of ASH EMISON, Dec'd

SCOTT CO. KY: WILL Bk.F; (1837-39) p.33; 10/Ct/1837;
"This Will and codicil (of ASH EMISON,Dec'd) were prove d and admitted to the record at the April Court 1824, and JOHN EMISON(C27) WILLIAM EMISON(C28) and ROBERT McHATTON(C26) Executors entered into bond and took oath according to law--. The WILL and CODICIL are truly and completely copied from the original as recorded" (in Order Bk.B; (1818-26); p.181; 5/24/1824. See copy of WILL of ASH EMISON elsewhere herein-JWE)

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.D; p.325; 1/15/1838;
"Satisfactory proof being made in open court that the records of the following deeds have been destroyed by the burning of the Co. Clerk's Office:- Ash Emison(B3) to Benj Osburn; Ash Emison to Benj Osburn; Boswell & Alter to Benj Osburn; Bob McHatton(C26) to Benj Osburn; John Prunty(C25) to Benj Osburn; Cumberland Snell(C23) and wife to Benj Osburn; Asa Alter and wife to Benj Osburn; W. & I. Elgin to Benj Osburn; Nathan Jones to Benj Osburn; Jas M. Briscoe and wife to Benj Osburn; Asa Alter to Benj Osburn; Bob McHatton to Benj Osburn---and the original of said deeds with the Clerk's certificates thereon endorsed that the same has been recorded. ---ordered re-recorded 1/15/1838.

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.D; p.35; 2/17/1840; "A receipt from BENJ F. EMISON(C17) to Robert Snell his Guardian was this day produced in Court and acknowledged by said Emison to be his act and deed. ---being arrived at the age of 21 years."

SCOTT CO. KY: ORDER Bk.E; p.131; 9/20/1841: "Ordered that WILLIAM EMISON(C28) be appointed Surveyor of the road from HARTWOOD MEETING HOUSE to EMISON'S MILL (on BIG EAGLE CREEK) and that he keep the same in lawful repair."

SCOTT CO. KY: WILL Bk. ; p. ; / /1846;
JAMES A. EMISON(D143) (older brother) appointed Guardian (for his younger brothers and sisters) Melissa, Martha, Celia, John, Joseph and Mary Emison,(children of BENJAMIN EMISON(C30) and 1st wife, Catherine Briscoe, d-5/6/1846)

WAR DEPARTMENT: LETTER TO J.W. EMISON(G32); 5/7/1940:
JOHN EMISON(D134) Soldier in Capt. Smith's Co."A" of Col Manlius V. Thompson's 3rd Ky Inf Regt., under Gen. Scott in Mexican War. Mustered in 10/3/1847, Louisville. Honorable Discharge 7/21/1848, Louisville, Ky

SCOTT CO. KY: DEED Bk.V; p.435; / /1850-51;
JOHN EMISON(C27) and wife NANCY to JAMES A. EMISON(D143) and wife Rheubina (land)

SCOTT CO. KY: MORTGAGE Bk.3; p. ; 7/3/1869;
GEORGE EMISON(D61) and ELLEN JOHNSON(D62 or C17) to Jos Gaines and B.L. Glass

SCOTT CO. KY: WILL Bk.L; (1849-52) p.217; 4/18/1850; "An inventory and appraisement of the estate of ELIZABETH EMISON (B2) Dec'd. (List of household articles; also Negro man named Will $750; Old Negro woman, Mimi $50) We the undersigned commissioners appointed---to appraise the personal estate and slaves of Elizabeth Emison do certify that the foregoing is a true inventory---- of said decedent shown to us by the Administrator as belonging to said decedent at the time of her death, subject to a contract between said decedent and DAVID EMISON(C18) (Sgd) Reuben F. Ford; Alfred Offut; Rowan Snell. Benj F. Emison(C17) Admin.(d-11/ /1850)

SCOTT CO. KY: WILL Bk.M; (1852-57) p.58;5/17/1852; "JOSEPH EMISON(C19) as Administrator of the WIll of ELIZABETH EMISON, Dec'd. Settlement made 7/Ct/1851, on 9/2/1851

"We the undersigned heirs at law of Elizabeth Emison do hereby ---agree to---JOSEPH EMISON, Administrator of the estate of Elizabeth Emison at the office of the presiding Judge of the Scott Co. Ct. in Georgetown on 21st day of May 1952 for the purpose of settling his affairs as Administrator of said estate. Given under our hands this 17th day of May 1852. (Sgd) DAVID EMISON(C18); JOHN J. PEAKE(C15); H.A. EMISON(C13); ROBERT THOMPSON(C20); DAVID ELLIOT (C11); ELLEN T. EMISON as Admin., Estate of BENJ EMISON(C17).

MARRIAGE RECORDS: "KENTUCKY GAZETTE" LEXINGTON, KY:
CATHERINE EMERSON(C8) & John Sutfin, 5/27/1806; By A. Res.
SALLY EMERSON(C25) & John Prunty, 9/21/1808; By A. Rankin.

MARRIAGE REGISTER "A" SCOTT CO. KY:
GEORGE M. EMISON(C16) & Nancy Batterton, 7/12/1838; S.G. Marshall
SUSAN B. EMISON(D144) & Dr George T. Evans, 9/16/1844;
BENJ F. EMISON(C17) & Aletha Ann Leach, 2/6/1845; E. Stevenson.
MEHATABLE EMISON(D132) & Joseph M. Brooks, 1/13/1846
BENJ F. EMISON(C17) & Ellen T. McDonald, 7/31/1847; D.R. Camplen
BENJ EMISON(C30) & Bathena Elgin, 8/24/1847; John M. Holton, Wit.
SARAH E. EMISON(D123) & Dr R.F. Pack, 4/1/1848; Wm EMISON,Father.
MARY EMISON(D133) & Thomas B. Beaumont, 12/20/1849
JAMES A EMISON(D143) & Rheubina Triplett, 10/2/1851; E.J.McMillen
WILLIAM Q. EMISON(D135) & Lucy J. Snell, 4/18/1854; J. Smith.
ELLEN EMISON(C17) & Sanford P. Johnson, 8/2/1854
Dr JOSEPH EMISON(C19) & Caroline E. Henderson, 10/27/1855;Y.R.Pitt
ELLEN T. EMISON(C17) & A.B. Johnson, 7/7/1862

MARRIAGE REGISTER #1; SCOTT CO. KY:
BENJAMIN EMISON(D42) & Lucy J. Berry, 2/8/1866; Rev. Cad Lewis.
DAVID EMISON(C18) Witness.

DRY RUN BAPTIST CHURCH (#18 on Map of Georgetown area) "LEATY ANN EMMERSON,"d-9/ /1846;"LUCY EMERSON, Dismissed by letter to another Church;"ANN D. EMMERSON, went to Missouri; "JANE EMERSON, her negro Sally." (No dates except one above, JWE).

SCOTT CO CIR CT. KY: DEED Bk.30; p.193; BOX 280; #12,982: Wm Q. Emison et al, vs Mary Emison et al, defendents. The Plff, J. Miller Snell, states he is one of the plffs in this action and the def't Jno A. Emison is a nonresident of Kentucky, and absent herefrom, and that he resides in Bluffton, Ohio---. And that Nancy A. Smith and John A. Smith reside in Mexico, Mo. Ellen Smith and ____ Smith her husband, and Julia Davis and _____ Davis her husband--- reside in Fulton, Mo. And that Irene Hebberd and Wm Hebberd reside in Vincennes, Ind.

W.Q. Emison (in the right of)Lucy Snell Emison, his wife; Julia Hall and John R. Hall her husband; J. Miller Snell; Ben Emison and Lutie Emison his wife; David Emison; John H. Elliot; J.B. Elliot; G.D. Elliot; Nanny Elliot; Eliza Elliot; Irene Penn and W.S. Penn her husband; and Mary Campbell; Julia Gorham and James Gorham her husband, Plaintiffs:- vs (Continued on next page)

vs Mary Emison; John A. Emison; Beatrice and Truilla and _____ Perry (Pierrie); Laura Spears and J. Frank Spears her husband; Nancy Smith and John Smith her husband; Lizzie Carter and John Carter her husband; Bettie Anderson and W.W. Anderson her husband; Elizabeth A. Wigginton and Wm Wigginton her husband; Mary E. Emison; Caroline E. Emison; Ellen Smith and _____ Smith her husband; Julia Davis and _____ Davis her husband; Margaret Hanna; Lizzie Hanna; Mary Davis; Irene Hebberd and Wm Hebberd her husband; Rebecca Boswell and Hart Boswell her husband; and Defendent Caroline E. Emison Administratrix of Joseph Emison, Dec'd.

The Plffs state that Joseph Emison departed this life domiciled in Scott Co. Ky., on 27th day of June 1890. Said Emison did die childless---and possessed of the following described land(2 tracts lying on each side of the Georgetown-Covington Pike, just west of Sadieville.) The Plffs and Defts, with the exception of Caroline Emison his widow, are the only heirs at law of Joseph Emison,Decd.

The Defts Mary Emison(D32); John A. Emison(D31); and children of Lucy(Emison)Pierrie, Decd(D33) towit, Beatrice, Truilla and (a son) _____ Pierrie are the children and grandchildren of Hugh Emison,Decd(C13) a brother of Joseph Emison(C19) and are entitled to an undivided 1/9 of the above described land. Mary Emison(D32) and John A. Emison(D31) are each entitled to an undivided 1/27 of said land, and the three children of Lucy(Emison)Pierrie(D33) are each entitled to 1/81 part of said land subject to the widow's right of dower therein. The Plffs Ben Emison(D42) and the Deft Laura(Emison) Spears(D44)(m-Franklin Spears); Nancy A.(Emison)Smith(D43)(m-John Martin Smith) and Lizzie(Emison)Carter(D41)(m-John Carter) are the children of Greenup Emison,Decd(C14) a brother of Joseph Emison, being entitled jointly to an undivided 1/9 of said land and severally to an undivided 1/36 thereof. The Plffs Julia(Berry)Gorham(m-James Gorham) and Lutie(Berry)Emison (m-Benjamin Emison(D42); and the Defts Betty(Berry)Anderson (m-Wm W. Anderson) are the children of Lucy(Emison)Hancock(C15) a sister of Joseph Emison,Decd and are entitled to an undivided 1/9 of said land and severally an undivided 1/27 thereof. The Plff David Emison(C18) is a brother of Joseph Emison, Decd and is entitled to an undivided 1/9 of said land. The Plffs Miller Snell; Julia(Snell)Hall (m-John R. Hall); Lucy(Snell) Emison (m-Wm Quarles Emison(D135); and the Deft Elizabeth(Snell) Wigginton (m-Wm Wigginton) are the children of Eliz(Emison Snell(C 12)Decd, a sister of said Joseph Emison(C19) and are entitled jointly to an undivided 1/9 of said land and severally an undivided 1/36 thereof. The Plffs John H; J.B; G.D; Nancy and Eliza Elliot; Irene (Elliot)Penn (m-W.S. Penn) and Mary(Elliot)Campbell are children of Nancy(Emison)Elliot,Decd(C11) (m-David W. Elliot) a sister of Joseph Emison(C19)---. The Deft Mary E. Emison(D62) is the only child of Ben Emison,Decd(C17) a brother of Joseph Emison(C19). The Defts Ellen(Emison)Smith(D52) and Julia(Emison)Davis(D51) are the children of George Emison(C16) a brother of Joseph Emison(C19)---. The Defts Margaret and Lizzie Hanna; Mary(Hanna)Davis and Irene(Hanna) Hebberd (m-Wm Hebberd) are the children of Martha(Emison(C10)Hanna a HALF sister of Joseph Emison(C19)---. The Deft Mrs Rebecca Boswell (m-Hart Boswell) is the child of Catherine(Emison(C8)(Sutphin) another HALF sister of Joseph Emison(C19).

(Sgd) Victor F. Bradley, Atty

NOTES

The above interpolations in parentheses are by JWE. For further information, see chart of Hugh Emison(B2) elsewhere herein.

WHEREAS SAMUEL BAIRD of Montgomery Co. Pa., by a letter of Attorney bearing date the 17th day of October 1802, authorized and empowered DANIEL McCLURE (Late of Kentucky) now of the County of Knox in the Indiana Territory, to alien, sell and dispose of certain lands and tenements which the said Samuel Baird claimed and owned in the said Knox Co.,Ind. Terr., and to make an execute in the name of the said Samuel Baird such deeds or other written assurances for the same as the said Daniel McClure may think proper and receive the consideration money therefor. And Whereas the said Daniel McClure as such Attorney in fact for the said Samuel Baird in 1804 sold and conveyed to THOMAS EMISON a certain tract or parcel of land containing 400 acres the property of the said Samuel Baird situate on MARIA CREEK in the said County of Knox known on the Map or Plat of said Donation by the number 42 in the ADDITIONAL DONATION. And Whereas the said THOMAS EMISON lodged the said deed in the Recorders Office at Vincennes to be recorded and while the said deed was in the said office it was destroyed, when the said Recorders Office was burned ---by fire in the year 1814.

THIS INDENTURE therefore made the 20th day of July 1815 between Daniel McClure (of Knox Co.,Ind.) as Attorney in fact for Samuel Baird of Montgomery Co. Pa., of the one part, and THOMAS EMISON (of Knox Co.,Ind.) of the other part. WITNESSETH that the said Daniel McClure as Attorney in fact for the said Samuel Baird for and in consideration of the sum of $400.00 lawful money of the United States to him in hand paid by the said Thomas Emison at or before the sealing and delivery of these presents, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, HATH given, granted, bargained, sold, aliened and confirmed and by these presents doth give, grant, bargain, sell, alien and confirm unto the said Thomas Emison his heirs and assigns forever all that certain tract or parcel of land containing 400 acres, situate on MARIA CREEK in the County of Knox and within that tract of land set apart to satisfy those Donation rights granted by certain laws of Congress to the heads of families at Vincennes on or before the year 1783, and known on the map or plat of the said Donation by the number 42 in the ADDITIONAL DONATION - together with all rights numbers and appurtenances whatsoever to the said Tract or parcel of land belonging or in any wise appertaining and all the estate, right, title, interest, property, possession, claim and demand whatsoever of him the said Samuel Baird of in or to the said tract or parcel of land and every part thereof with the appurtenances, to have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land and every part and parcel thereof with the appurtenances to the said Thomas Emison, his heirs and assigns to his and their own proper use and behoof forever. And the said Daniel McClure as attorney in fact as aforesaid for the said Samuel Baird and for the heirs executors and administrators and for every of them of the said Samuel Baird doth covenant and promise and agree to and with the said Thomas Emison his heirs and assigns by these presents that the said Samuel Baird and his heirs the said tract or parcel of land and every part thereof with the appurtenances to the said Thomas Emison his heirs and assigns forever against himself the said Samuel Baird and his heirs and against all and every other person or persons whomsoever shall and will warrant and forever defend by these presents. IN WITNESS WHEREOF, the said Daniel McClure as attorney in fact for the said Samuel Baird hath set his hand and affixed his seal the day and year first above written in this instrument. Sealed and delivered in the presence of Elihu Stout, Wm. H. Johnston. (Sgd) DAN'L McCLURE (SEAL)

RECORDED: 30,July 1816; Knox Co. Ind; Deed Bk.A; p.366.

NOTE: Original Donee of above land, and subsequent grantor to Samuel Baird was "Widow Perthuit." Daniel McClure was a brother-in-law of Samuel Baird, who was official Surveyor of Northwest Territory, at Vincennes, during July 10, 1790 to Oct. 25, 1795. He was directed to lay off the claims of the French, at Vincennes, Prairie duRocher and Kaskaskia. See BAIRD FAMILY elsewhere herein.

See also Knox Co. Ind; Deed Bk.E; p.335; June 1, 1831.

EXECUTIVE JOURNAL of the GOVERNOR: INDIANA TERRITORY:
Sept.22,1810: Benjamin Parke, Esq., was appointed Captain of Cavalry in the First Regiment of Indiana Militia.
(p.164) THOMAS EMISON, appointed First Lieutenant in same.
John McCandless, app'ted Second Lieutenant in same.
John Balthus, appointed Coronet (3rd Lt) in same.
Sept. 9,1811: George Wallace, Junr. appointed Second Lieutenant in VINCENNES TROOP of LIGHT DRAGOONS, vice John McCandless resigned.
June 1, 1812: Ephrain Jordan was appointed Colonel; Thomas Scott, Lieutenant Colonel; Wilson Lagore, Major, of 1st Regt. Ind. Mil.
May 14, 1814: SAMUEL"EMERSON" app'ted 3rd Lieut., Sqn. of Cavalry.
*Sept.22,1818: SAMUEL EMISON, app'ted to Captain of Cavalry (p.80)
(Ind. Hist. Soc. Pub; v.3; No.3; Lib. Cong: F521 141) *State Jnl.

AMERICAN STATE PAPERS: INDIAN AFFAIRS: v.1; p.776; (Lib. Cong)
Nov. 18,1811: Report of Gen. Wm. H. Harrison to Secretary of War, on Battle of Tippecanoe, Nov.7,1811:"---Joseph Daviess, Major, was killed in action, November 7th; Benjamin Parke, Major, ---promoted from that time---."

"HARRISON'S MESSAGES & LETTERS" L.H. Esarey; v.1; p.627;
Nov. 7, 1811: "Major Daviess, who commanded the Dragoons (2 Troops of about 30 each, one from Kentucky and Parke's VINCENNES TROOP of about 70) was mortally wounded EARLY in the MORNING, and Captain Benjamin Parke was promoted to Major on this field by Harrison--."
p.634: "B. Parke, Major, Light Dragoons." (Lib Cong;F526.1392)
(Ind. Hist. Soc. Pub; v.7. (Lib Cong; F521.138)

A.G.O; U.S. ARMY; OLD RECORDS SEC; U.S. ARCHIVES; WASHINGTON:
June 22,1810: SAMUEL EMMISON, Soldier in Capt. Wm. BRUCE'S Co. of Maj. David Robb's Detachment, Ind. Mil., 6/22/1810 - 7/10/1810.

ENROUTE-TIPPECANOE EXPEDITION: SQUADRON, LIGHT DRAGOONS, Major Joseph H. Daviess; VINCENNES TROOP, Capt. Benjamin Parke; Ist Lt. THOMAS EMISON; 2nd Lt. George Wallace,Jr; Coronet John Balthus. Sgts., Chr. Graeter; Wm. Harper; Henry Ruble; JOHN McCLURE. Cpls., Wm. Donica; Chas. Allen (wounded); R. Sullinger; and Levi Elliott.

AFTER-TIPPECANOE EXPEDITION: PARKE'S SQUADRON, LIGHT DRAGOONS: THOMAS EMISON, Lieutenant, Ind. Mil; Subsistence on TIPPECANOE EXPEDITION; Sept. 18th to Nov. 19th, 1811 (Sgd) Thomas Emison.

SAMUEL EMERSON, Soldier in Capt. Benj. Parke's Co., Light Dragoons, under Maj. J.H. Daviess 9/18 to 11/19/1811 at Tippecanoe.

VINCENNES TROOP; Major Parke's Squadron; Col. Ephraim Jordan's Ist Regt., Ind. Mil. Muster & Pay Roll, Aug.14th to Nov.19th,1812. "War with the Indians on banks of Wabash."

THOMAS EMERSON, Lieut., Ind. Mil; Subsistence, Sept. 10 to 20, 1812; and Oct.31 to Nov.10,1812. (Sgd) Thomas Emison.

VINCENNES TROOP: AT TIPPECANOE: ABRIDGED LIST OF SOLDIERS: Privates: Joel Bond; Jesse Slawson; TOUSSANT DUBOIS; Theo Randolph (killed); Jno Elliott; Matthias Rose; Jesse Lucas; Wm Berry; Will Purcell; Jno & Leonard Crosby; SAMUEL EMISON; Nath Harness; Daniel Decker; Hanson Seaton; Hiram Decker; Ebn Welton; Pierre LaPlante; Jas Steen; Andrew Purcell; Albert Badollet; Josiah L. Holmes; Wm Weston Holmes; Thos Coulter; Chas McClure; Thos McClure; GENERAL W JOHNSON (prominent lawyer); Wm & Arch McClure; Jno Wyant; Charles Scott; Thos McClure; Geo Croghan (aid-de-camp); Robt Buntin,Jr; Robt Sturges; James Harper; (and some 30 others listed on p.208 of "Hist. of Knox & Daviess Co's. Ind." 1886; Goodspeed Pub Co. Chi.

U.S. LAND OFFICE, WASHINGTON: PATENT Bk."INDIANA, VINCENNES:" "SOUTH & WEST" v.18; pp. 5005; 5007; 5015; 5016; JAMES EMISON(C1) 640 acres; $1,280.00; MAY & JUNE 1807: Being NE¼ & SE¼ Sec.3 Twp. 3S Rn12W; also SE¼ Sec.34 & SW¼ Sec.35 Twp.2S Rn12W. (Located 1½ miles west of Owensville, Gibson Co. Ind., in form of inverted"L")

GIBSON CO. IND: DEED Bk.D; p.73;(2/17/1813-11/18/1826) THOMAS EMISON(C3) to Joshua Embree; 640 acres; $1,612.00 Militia Donation 37; Sec.22 Twp.2S Rn11W; Being U.S. Grant to Thomas Emison; Tract Bk. p.83. (See following deed containing part of above)

KNOX CO. IND: DEED Bk.B; p.196;(11/15/1817-7/13/1818) THOMAS EMISON(C3) from Vincennes University (See preamble of this deed, under article on Wm H. Harrison, elsewhere herein) $2,000.00 Being 640 acres in Sec.22 and 160 acres in NE¼ Sec.32; both in Twp 2S Rn11W (Midway Owensville-Princeton, Gibson Co. Ind)

GIBSON CO. IND: DEED Bk.E; p.93;(6/8/1831-8/27/1823) THOMAS EMISON(C3) to son WILLIAM C. EMISON(D12) 160 acres (above) $200.00. Being NE¼ Sec.32 Twp2S Rn11W

KNOX CO. IND: DEED Bk.B; p.197;(11/15/1817-7/15/1818) JAMES EMISON(C1) from Vincennes University (Same preamble above) $800.00; Being 160 acres in NE¼ and 160 acres in SE¼ both of Sec. 28 Twp.2S Rn11W

GIBSON CO. IND: DEED Bk.F; p.470;(8/19/1836-4/4/1838) JAMES EMISON & WIFE MARY, Ralls Co. Mo; to Son, HUGH EMISON ET AL of Ralls Co. Mo; 320 acre. Being NE¼ & SE¼ Sec.28 Twp.2S Rn11W

GIBSON CO. IND: U.S. GRANTS: 10/6/1818; RELINQUISHED 7/4/1829 JOHN EMISON(C5) 160 acres; $320.00 NE¼ Sec.36 Twp.2S Rn12W

GIBSON CO. IND: DEED Bk.D; p.18;(10/22/1818-11/24/1825) JAMES EMISON(C1) to SAMUEL EMISON(C9) 160 acres; $300.00 Being SE¼ Sec.3 Twp3S Rn12W (Part of Land patented by James, above)

GIBSON CO. IND: DEED Bk.D; p.19;(11/19/1818-11/24/1825) JAMES EMISON(C1) to JOHN EMISON(C5) 160 acres; $300.00 Being NE¼ Sec.3 Twp.3S Rn12W (Part of land patented by James 1807, above)

GIBSON CO. IND: DEED Bk.D; p.17;(11/22/1825-11/24/1825) JOHN EMISON(C5) to SAMUEL EMISON(C9) 160 acres; $400.00 Being NE¼ Sec.3 Twp.3S Rn12W (Foregoing land bought from brother, James)

GIBSON CO. IND: DEED Bk.D; p.396;(9/25/1828-9/13/1830) JAMES EMISON(C1) & wife Polly of Ralls Co. Mo., to Salley Sterrett 160 acres; $600.00 Being SW¼ Sec.35 Twp.2S Rn12W (Pat by Jas above)

GIBSON CO. IND: DEED Bk.D; p.703;(11/15/1832-11/15/1832) JOHN EMISON(C5) to James R. Waters; 160 acres; $280.00 Being SE¼ Sec.34 Twp.2S Rn12W (Patented by James, 1807, above

"INDIANA STATE HISTORICAL COLLECTION" v.12; p.711; THOMAS EMISON was one of the Commissioners appointed by Gov. Jennings Jan. 11, 1820, to select a site for the new Capitol. Shortly thereafter, this commission met with the Governor in Noblesville (at the first brick house in central Indiana) and chose the present site of Indianapolis. See Report, June 7, 1820

HOUSE COMMITTEE ON CLAIMS: 19th CONGRESS, 1st SESSION: JOHN EMISON: For horse stolen by Indians 1825, while on Government service.

MISSOURI LANDS: 14 Mo. 37; 15 HOWARD 525-14 L.E. 800: Ralls Co. Mo: JAMES EMISON purchased land on Salt River 11/20/1831 and sold to THOMAS EMISON, Knox Co. Ind., 4/26/1832.

LIST OF POST OFFICES, WASHINGTON, D.C: 1828; "EMISONS MILL: Knox Co. Ind; THOMAS EMISON, Postmaster. Distance from Washington, 688 miles."

The"Upper Portion"Church is located midway from Bruceville to Vincennes, Ind. *The Record Book contains "Marriages Solemnized" from Jan.17,1810 to Mar.28,1883; also Baptisms, financial and personal records. Rev. Samuel T. Scott was the Pastor prior to 1810, to his death Dec.30,1827. Rev. Samuel Alexander was the Pastor from 1829, until his death, about 1854. Copies of this book are at the D.A.R., Washington, D.C., and Vincennes, Ind.

MARRIAGES

(C9) SAM'L EMESON to Polly McClure, Apr.3,1812 (Apr.9,1812)
General W. Johnson to Eliza Beckes, Jan.4,1817 (License)
Josiah L. Holmes to Margaret McClure, 6/ /1818(License)
John C. Reiley to Maria McCall, Dec.4,1818(License)
Hetty R. Holmes to William Bruce,Jan.27,1819 (2/2/1819
Jane Reiley to Robert Johnson,Feb.22,1819 (License)
John A. Holmes to Delilah Bruce,Aug.31,1819 (Sept.2,1819)
George Scott to Elizabeth Rose, Aug.9,1820
Ann Scott to John Moore, Apr.6,1820
(D11)"MARIA"(MARY BAIRD) EMESON to Noah Ashley,12/4/1821(12/6/1821)
Thomas Scott to Polly Holmes, May 30,1821 (May 20,1821)
John Decker to Mrs. Diana Reiley,Oct.11,1821 (Nov.11,1821)
Delilah Ruby to John Keith, Aug.2,1822
Nancy Simpson to James Jordon, Aug.11,1824
(D12) WILLIAM W.C. EMESON to Betsey Posey, Nov.25,1825(11/24/1825)
(D13) FRANCES A. EMISON to John Blackburn, Aug.5,1826
Elizabeth Reiley to William M. Small, Nov.5,1827
Jane McCord to John F. Snapp, Dec.16,1829 (License)
(D13) FANNY ANN(EMISON)BLACKBURN to Samuel Patterson,8/14/1831
Robert McCord to Martha McClure, Nov.7,1832 (License)
Orpha A. McCord to Samuel Thompson,July 21,1832(License)
Margaret Simpson to Nathan Thorn, Nov.12,1832(License)
(D17) NANCY J. EMISON to George Ockiltree, Dec.12,1833
Henry O. Riley to Hannah E. Snapp, 9/10/1834(Unidentified)
William Simpson to Emmaline Seaton, Apr.20,1835
(D15) JAMES EMISON to Emaline Scott, Feb. ,1836 (Jan.31,1836)
Archibald Simpson to Jane(McCord)Snapp,4/8/1841(4/4/1841)
Serelda McCord to Irvin Hogue, Oct.20,1841
(D26) MARGARET EMESON to Thomas P.(Biccus) Beckes, Nov.15,1842
Thomas Scott to Peggy Johnson, Nov.22,1844
Thomas Scott to Matilda Richey, Feb.16,1845 (License)
Eliza McCord to John Armstrong, Nov.3,1846 (License)
(D27) ELIZABETH EMISON to John B. Patterson,10/15/1846(1/4/1847)
John R. Mantle to Caroline Judah, Mar.11,1847 (License)
George Scott to Elphea Elden, May 1,1847
Rhoda McCord to Benjamin Frank McClure,May 18,1848(License)
(D21) HUGH ASH EMISON to Mary C. Harper, 2/7/1857 (2/15/1856)
(D22) MARY JANE(EMISON)HAWKINS to Ebenezer W. Hall,
(D22) MARY JANE(EMISON)HALL to Wm. G. Pomeroy, May 19,1863
Louisa M. McCord to G.W. Alexander, Dec.18,1864

(C3) THOMAS EMISON, Church subscriptions during years 1831-34.

KNOX CO. IND: COURT of COMMON PLEAS:(2/5/1812 - 3/Ct/1812) "Road petition: Whereas, we the undersigned subscribers, petitioners laboring under material disadvantages, for want of a road from the neighborhood of SMALLS CREEK to EMISON'S MILLS on MARIAH CREEK pray your honorable body that an order may be made to open a cart road to BRANCH OUT of the COUNTY ROAD leading from VINCENNES to the UPPER SETTLEMENTS on Mariah Creek,on the land of Daniel McClure -- and pass by the SINKING SPRING MEETING HOUSE and David Wilkins and terminate at the said MILLS. A road on this route will also be of singular use and convenience to us of the neighborhood of OCHILTREE when we have occasion to go to said MEETING HOUSE."(Signed) Samuel Emison, David Wilkins, Thomas Emison, Charles Allen, John Emison, Peter Ruby, James Scott, Samuel McClure and others.

KNOX CO. IND: DEED Bk.A; p.206; (5/18/1815 - 6/23/1815) Daniel McClure deeds to Jacob Kuykendall, Samuel Thompson, John McDonald, George McClure, Joseph Williams, Trustees of the Presbyterian Church of Knox Co. Ind. Terr. *(In consideration of the propagation and encouragement of the Presbyterian Religion in said Terr.) Being one acre in N.E. corner of Old Donation 72, ON WHICH THE -- PRESBYTERIAN MEETING HOUSE NOW STANDS. (Original "Upper Portion")

KNOX CO. IND: DEED Bk.A; pp.290-92; (7/31/1815 - 3/1/1816) Patrick Simpson deeds to abovementioned Trustees of the Presbyterian Church of Knox Co. Ind. Terr. *(---). Being 100 acres in Old Donation 4, adjoining other land of Simpson; also John McClure, Jas. Johnson. "---whereas, AT PRESENT THERE ARE TWO MEETING HOUSES --- for the Congregation, one in the neighborhood of WILLIAM PURCELL (Upper Meeting House) and the other in the neighborhood of EPHRAIM JORDEN (Lower Meeting House) and whereas also it is probable that a junction of the two will take place, in that case the profits--- go to the joint benefit of the two, otherwise the sole benefit is intended for the minister and that congregation---(near)---Ephraim Jorden's---. (This farm was reconveyed by the Elders and Deacons, they being the Trustees, to Patrick's son, Archibald Simpson, for $2,000 on May 22, 1854; Knox Co; Deed Bk.T; p.285)

Prior to the above deeds was the earliest original document, now in existence, concerning the Indiana Church. It bears the notation "March 11, 1809 April 24" and is the description of a plot of ground "dedicated" by John and Abel Westfall, to the"Lower Portion" or congregation. Being in Old Donation 1: (W¼ Donation 161) which is also the present site. (Supplemented by following deed).

KNOX CO. IND: DEED Bk.D; p.190; (8/18/1827 - 8/24/1827) Abraham Westfall to George McClure,Sr; Benjamin V. Beckes; Charles McClure; Samuel Thompson and John Bruner, Trustees of Presbyterian Church of Knox Co. In consideration of *(---) and also for a suitable place to bury the dead; 2 acres of land ON WHICH THE MEETING HOUSE NOW STANDS. Being in Lot No. 1 or Donation 161.

KNOX CO. IND: DEED Bk.F; p.475; (11/14/1829 - 10/29/1834) John Bruner & wife, Elizabeth, to William Lagow, Charles McClure, John McClure (son of George), Thomas Westfall (son of Isaac), Jno. Bruner, Trustees of the Indiana Church. For $80 Being Lot 219 in Vincennes, for the use --- of the Indiana Church now comprising the "Upper" and "Lower Portions of the Church" and that part termed the "Vincennes Portion" for and until there is a separation of the Indiana Church in which event it is for---Vincennes Portion."

JAMES WADE EMISON, Jr.
(HONOLULU, 1945)

322 CHART 323

THIS IS THE LINEAGE OF
1ST GEN #1 EWING RABB EM
ADDRESS JAMES WADE EM
JOHN RABB EMI
SUSAN RABB EM

PARENTS OF 1ST GEN

2 JAMES WADE EMISON,Sr
FATHER
B 2/ 7/1859
D 11/26/1917
M 11/27/1890
W VINCENNES, IND.

3 SADA ROSS RABB
MOTHER
B 7/ 2/1863
D 11/25/1917

KEY
B= BORN
D= DIED
M= MARRIED
W= WHERE
REF= REFERENCE

ADD FURTHER NOTES AND REFERENCES ON REVERSE SIDE BY NUMBE

EMISON	64	THOMAS EMISON
	65	
BAIRD	66	THOMAS BAIRD
	67	MARY DOUGLAS
AM HOLMES	68	JONATHAN HOLMES
	69	JENNET
LIZ LOVE CLARK	70	Wm WESTON CLARK,Sr
	71	ANN LOVE
RD POSEY,Sr	72	THOMAS POSEY
	73	
BETH WADE	74	
	75	
AM ALLEN	76	ERASMUS W. ALLEN
	77	SARAH
DeWITT	78	
	79	
DUNNING	80	ROBERT DUNNING,Sr.
	81	MARY
RY	82	
	83	
RUBY,2nd	84	PETER RUBY
	85	
	86	
	87	
N REYLE	88	
	89	
BETH	90	
	91	
	92	
	93	
	94	
	95	
E MICHAEL RAAB	96	
	97	
DOROTHEA	98	Geo CONRAD BRAUN
	99	MARIA DOROTHEA
S JAMES	100	
	101	
	102	
	103	
E WEAVER	104	JACOB WEAVER
	105	ANNA BOWMAN
ES BRECHBIEL	106	WOLFRICH BRECHBIEL
	107	FRANCES HARE
S WILSON	108	
	109	
	110	
	111	
S SINCLAIR	112	
	113	
	114	
	115	
A BUCKLEY,Sr	116	WILLIAM BUCKLEY,Sr.
	117	
ED	118	
	119	
A RANDALL,Sr	120	CHRIS. RANDALL,Jr.
	121	ANN CHEW
RET BROWNE	122	JOSHUA BROWNE,Sr
	123	MARGARET CHEW
	124	
	125	
MANSELL	126	SAMUEL MANSELL
	127	SUSANAH GASSAWAY

CHART

THIS IS THE LINEAGE OF
1ST GEN #1 EWING RABB EMISON
ADDRESS JAMES WADE EMISON, Jr
JOHN RABB EMISON
SUSAN RABB EMISON

PARENTS OF 1ST GEN

2 JAMES WADE EMISON, Sr
FATHER
B 2/ 7/1859
D 11/26/1917
M 11/27/1890
W VINCENNES, IND.

4 JOHN WESLEY EMISON, Sr
GF
B 1/12/1829
D 3/16/1888
M 3/25/1856
W BRUCEVILLE, IND.

8 Wm WESTON CLARK EMISON
GGF
B 6/15/1804
D 3/ 7/1881
M 11/24/1825
W UPPER IND. CHURCH

9 ELIZABETH KING POSEY
GGM
B 8/18/1799
D 2/26/1876

5 SARAH AMELIA DUNNING
GM
B 3/ 7/1839
D 9/17/1874

10 SPENCER SPEAR DUNNING
GGF
B 1812
D 1846
M 5/30/1838
W LAWRENCEVILLE, ILL.

11 EMILY EMELIA REILEY
GGM
B 2/24/1816
D 9/30/1900

3 SADA ROSS RABB
MOTHER
B 7/ 2/1863
D 11/25/1917

6 JOHN HENRY RABB, Sr
GF
B 4/ 6/1830
D 2/14/1898
M 1/10/1853
W ABERDEEN, OHIO

12 JAMES RABB
GGF
B 12/11/1805
D 12/27/1891
M 3/12/1829
W LAWRENCEBURG, IND

13 FRANCES SARAH WEAVER
GGM
B 7/27/1812
D 10/10/1869

7 SUSAN ELEANOR SINCLAIR
GM
B 10/12/1834
D 7/19/1910

14 NIMROD H. SINCLAIR
GGF
B 1/30/1809
D 3/30/1881
M 1/33/1834
W LEXINGTON, Ky.

15 SARAH ANN M. RANDALL
GGM
B 10/ 5/1803/6
D 10/28/1842

KEY
B= BORN
D= DIED
M= MARRIED
W= WHERE
REF= REFERENCE

ADD FURTHER NOTES AND REFERENCES ON REVERSE SIDE BY NUMBER

16 THOMAS EMISON
B 10/29/1776
D 6/ 2/1836
M 3/11/1802
W

32 HUGH EMISON
64 THOMAS EMISON
65

33 MARY BAIRD
66 THOMAS BAIRD
67 MARY DOUGLAS

17 JENNET HOLMES
B 1/16/1779
D 3/ 1/1839

34 WILLIAM HOLMES
68 JONATHAN HOLMES
69 JENNET

35 ANN ELIZ LOVE CLARK
70 Wm WESTON CLARK, Sr
71 ANN LOVE

18 RICHARD POSEY, Jr
B 6/ /1772
D 1/12/1831
M 4/15/1797
W POST 96, S.C.

36 RICHARD POSEY, Sr
72 THOMAS POSEY
73

37 ELIZABETH WADE
74
75

19 FRANCES ALLEN
B 12/28/1778
D 11/20/1862

38 WILLIAM ALLEN
76 ERASMUS W. ALLEN
77 SARAH

39 SARAH DeWITT
78
79

20 MARK DUNNING
B 1779
D 1823
M
W

40 JOHN DUNNING
80 ROBERT DUNNING, Sr.
81 MARY

41 MARGERY
82
83

21 SARAH RUBY
B
D 1828

42 PETER RUBY, 2nd
84 PETER RUBY
85

43 JANE
86
87

22 PHILIP REILY
B
D 1821
M 8/10/1791
W HARFORD CO. Md.

44 MARTIN REYLE
88
89

45 ELIZABETH
90
91

23 AMELIA COOMBS
B
D

46
92
93

47
94
95

24 GEORGE ADAM RAB
B 7/17/1776
D 9/27/1838
M 12/ 1/1799
W STAUNTON, Va.

48 GEORGE MICHAEL RAAB
96
97

49 ANNA DOROTHEA
98 Geo CONRAD BRAUN
99 MARIA DOROTHEA

25 ELIZABETH JAMES
B 1781
D 12/31/1839

50 THOMAS JAMES
100
101

51
102
103

26 GEORGE WEAVER, 2nd
B
D
M 6/19/1790
W STEPHENSBURG, Va.

52 GEORGE WEAVER
104 JACOB WEAVER
105 ANNA BOWMAN

53 FRANCES BRECHBIEL
106 WOLFRICH BRECHBIEL
107 FRANCES HARE

27 MARY V. WILSON
B 1770
D 9/ 1/1831

54 JAMES WILSON
108
109

55 JANE
110
111

28 THOMAS B. SINCLAIR
B 1782
D 3/15/1835
M
W

56 THOMAS SINCLAIR
112
113

57
114
115

29 MILDRED BUCKLEY
B 9/ 5/1787
D 7/12/1822

58 JOSHUA BUCKLEY, Sr
116 WILLIAM BUCKLEY, Sr.
117

59 MILDRED
118
119

30 BRICE CHEW RANDALL
B 8/ 6/1771
D 8/ 6/1837
M 2/21/1795
W BALTIMORE Co. Md

60 AQUILA RANDALL, Sr
120 CHRIS. RANDALL, Jr.
121 ANN CHEW

61 MARGARET BROWNE
122 JOSHUA BROWNE, Sr
123 MARGARET CHEW

62
124
125

31 SUSANAH PORTER
B 5/11/1779
D 6/ 6/1856

63 ANNE MANSELL
126 SAMUEL MANSELL
127 SUSANAH GASSAWAY

INDEX

Members of the EMISON FAMILY of KENTUCKY and TENNESSEE (including husbands; also wives under maiden names) are designated by family chart numbers, as well as page numbers.

Aasterud, Margaret Elizabeth 104
Henry Bernhard 104
Nels 104
Betty Jane 104
Abbott, Maude B. (L.I.) 150
Acre, Nan (3-33) 148
Adair, Elizabeth 176
Adams, Ann Elizabeth 240
Austin Lawyer 240,241,244
Bertha 131
Dora 131
Edythe (F81) 118
Emily (F63) 48,108,110
Estelle 131
Francis 46
Georgia 131
John C. 108,110
Lillian (E185) 131,132
Noah Powell 131,132
Maj. Robert 22
Robert Edward 131
Samuel 65
Seth Samuel 240
Thomas Eli 131
Wesley 240
William 158
Addis, Augusta 216
Aldrich, James 265
Aldridge, John 199
Mary 199
William 265
Alexander, Anna Augusta 274
George W. 274
John 172
Margaret 172
Mary 172
Rev. Samuel Rennels 63,65
Samuel S. 272
Aliner, Lucinda (3-30) 148
Allen, Ambrose (of John) 181
Andrew (of Wm) 181
Barbara (of Erasmus) 181
Benjamin (of Erasmus) 181
Beverly 186
Charles (of Wm) 49,58,63,183,320
DeWitt 183
Dinah (of Erasmus) 181
Edward S. 131
Elizabeth (of Erasmus W.) 182
Elizabeth (of John) 181
Elizabeth (of Thos) 185
Erasmus,Sr. 181,184
Erasmus (of Erasmus) 181,184
Erasmus Withers (of Wm) 181-86
Allen, Frances 179,183
Frances Jane 172
Hannah 184
Hannah (of Erasmus W.) 182
Henry (of John) 181
Rev. H.H. 104
James (of John) 181
James (of Thos) 182
James (of Wm) 181,183
Jeremiah 186
John,Jr. 181
John (of Erasmus) 181
John (of Thos) 181
John W. 172
Joseph (of Erasmus) 181
Lucy (of Thos) 182
Margaret (of Erasmus) 181
Mary 310
Mary (of Erasmus W.) 182
Mary (of John) 181
Mary (of Wm) 181
Millicent (of Erasmus W.) 182
Nathaniel (of Thos) 185
Rachel (of Erasmus) 181
Rachael (of Erasmus W.) 182
Reuben 186
Sarah (of Erasmus W.) 182
Sarah (of Wm) 183
Susannah (of Erasmus) 182
Tanzine (of John) 181
Thomas 184,185
Thomas (of Erasmus W.) 182
Thomas (of John) 181
Thomas (of Thos) 185
Thomas (of Wm) 183
Thomas (of Wm) 181
William 178,179,182,183
William Jr. 185
William 1st 181
William 2nd 181
William (of Wm) 183
William (L.I.) 150
Zachariah 184
Zachariah (of Wm) 181
Allison, Lucille 269
Alter, Asa 313
Jacob 170
Joseph 218
Amos, Aquila 228
Hannah 223
Robert 220,227
William 223
Anderson, Caroline 276
John 161

Allen, Joseph L. 38
Reuben P. 313
William W. 71
Andrews, Grace (4-37) 148
Applegate, Richard 29,30,32
Samuel 312
Apraw Trail 49,66
Archer, John 294
John (Ire) 7
John (Ire) 307
Martha 294
Stephen 19,20,21,29,32,35,37,38
Ard(l)ington Hall 177
Armistead, May 158
Armstrong, Andrew 64,65
Dorcas 272
Col. John 13
John 19
John 191
John 273
Col. Joseph 157
Margaret (Clark) 172
Matthew 263
Thomas 189
Aschoff, Charlotte 114
Ash, Elizabeth (Ire) 7
Sir Thomas (Ire) 7
Ashby, Florence Marie 114
Ashley, Benjamin 27
Eliza Jane 78
Noah (D11) 78
Thomas Emison 78
Ashman, Constance 253
Ashton, Mary (Watts) 247
Asturgis, John 277
Margaret 277
Atcheson, Rosannah 283
Atherton, Ruby 280
Atwood, Judson 268
Avery, Sarah Martha (5-9) 143
Ayres, Ann 255
William 255
Baddolet, J.P. 63
Badolet, Albert 317
Baeyer, George 192
Bailey, Alma Lois (5-26) 146
Nathaniel (3-12) 141
Sarah (3-41) 149
Susan 200
Bain, W.C. 264
Will C. 264
Baird, Alexander Barnett 159
Amanda (of Thos 2nd) 158
Amelia (of Thos 2nd) 158
Ann (of Thos 2nd) 158
Archibald 156
Archibald 159
Archibald (of Thos 2nd) 158
Charles (of Thos 2nd) 158
Deborah (of Samuel) 158
Elizabeth 156,157,282
Esther (of Thos 2nd) 158
George 22,23
Hannah (of John 2nd) 159
Baird, Harriet (of Samuel) 158
James 19,24
James (of James 1st) 157
James (of John 2nd) 159
James (of Thos 1st) 20,156,157
Jane (of Thos 2nd) 158
John 19
John 159
John 298
John (1) 156
John (2) 156,159
John (of John 2) 159
John (of Samuel) 158
John Potter 157
John (of Thos 1st) 156,158,298
Joseph (of James) 157
Joseph (of Thos 2nd) 112,158
Joseph (of Thos 1st) 156,158
Martha (of James) 157
Martha (of Thos 1st) 156,158,282
Martha (of Thos 2nd) 158,190
Martha Rutter (of Samuel) 158
Mary (of James) 157
Mary (of Samuel) 158
Mary (B2) 14,18,69,70,112,156,157,282
Mary (of Thos 2nd) 158,273
Nancy (of Thos 2nd) 158
Rebecca Potts (of Samuel) 158
Robert (of John 2nd) 159
Robert (of Thos 1st) 156,158
Samuel 159
Samuel (of James) 157
Samuel (of Samuel) 158
Samuel (of Thos 1st) 48,49,53,156,158,316
Thomas 1st, 156,157
Thomas 2nd, 20,24,156,157,158,168,298
Thomas 3rd, 158
Thomas (of James) 157
Thomas (of Samuel) 158
William 19
William 159
William 298
William (of John 2nd) 159
William (of Samuel) 158
William (of Thomas) 156,158
Ba(i)rdstown, Ky. 26,112,159
Baker, Nancy F. 241,242,243
Lucinda F. 190
Baladine, John 247
Baldridge, Mary (D110.1) 124
Sarah (D113.3) 124
Baldwin, Joseph 238
Bale-Beal, Hannah 253
Ball, Dabney 244
Col. Joseph 267
Judith 247
Mary 267
Capt. William 198,199
Balthus, John 317
Banks, Maj. Gen. 214
Barber, Dickie Lee 125

Barber, Richard (F142) 125
Barclay, George 286
James 19
Thomas 297
Bard, James 159
Bare, Agnes 172
Barkley, Ann 283
James 283,309
James 298
James (Ire) 7
John 41
John 298
Margaret (E14) 74
Mary 283,285
Mary (C1) 47,70,72,283,285
Matthew Jr. (C7) 70,283,309,313
Matthew Sr. 283,311
Robert 41
Robert 283
William 283
William 41
Barkley's Crossroads 41,283
Barkman, Emma 266
Barnes, John (5-10) 144
Ann 259
James 262
Keturah (of James) 262
Robert 259
Barr, Abraham 285
Alfred 270
Alice 270
Ann (of Hugh) 270
Charles (of Jos) 270
Daniel 285
Daniel J. 270
Henry Campbell (F53) 81,82,270
Hugh 81
Hugh (of Jos) 270
Hugh (of Robt) 270,282
John Logan (of Jos) 270
John A. Logan (of Hugh) 270
Joseph H. 269
Letty 285
Martha (of Jos) 270
Martha Baird 270
Martha J. (of Robt P.) 270
Mary 285
Mary E. 270
Mary Flora 270
Nancy 285
Noble 270
Olive Emison 270
Oscar (of Jos) 270
Rachel 285
Robert 1st 270,285
Robert (of Hugh) 270
Robert (of Robt P.) 270
Robert P. (Of Robt) 270
Sarah (of Jos) 270
William 219
William (of Robt P.) 270
William Valentine 270
William Valentine,Jr. 270
Barrett, Nancy Ann 161
Barrie, John Henderson (L.I.) 150
Barrington, Henry 260
Barrow, John Shelby (L.I.) 150
Barry, John 263
Bartlett, Catherine 267
Bartmess, Martha 158
Bartmess, George 157
Bastiaens, Annetje 279
Batchelor, Edward 297
Bateman, Patience 176
Battee, Elizabeth (Hanslap) 255
Batterton, Nancy (C16) 71,119
Bauerin, Rosina 218
Baur, Albert Elmer,Sr. 98
Baur, Albert Elmer,Jr. (H51) 98
Baylis, Maj. John 247
Baysinger, Peter 193
Susannah 193,196
Valentine 193,196
Beach, Edmund 295
Beam, Capt. 23
Beamon, Ann Eliza 280
Beard (See Baird-Bard)
David 298
Hugh 46
William 22
Beargrass (Louisville, Ky) 26
Beat(t)y, James 28
Beatty, Sarah (Lytle) 310
Beaumont, Thomas B. (D134) 127
Beckes, Benjamin 111
Catherine 270
Eliza 319
Thomas F. (D26) 111
Bell, Abraham 238
Andrew 22
Ann 295
Charles 36
David 1st 161,172
David 2nd 161,171,172
David 3rd 161,172
Col. David 298
John 24
Robert 295
Bellaine, John 176
Susanna 176
Bennett, Richard 252
Benson, Clara Gretchen 114
Elizabeth 255
Elizabeth Jean (G54) 114
William Given 114
Berkeley, George Newman 249
Berry, Alba Frances 127
Elizabeth 71
Julia 71
Lucy Jane (D42) 71,119
Priscilla (C14) 71,119
Richard,Sr. 263
Richard,Jr. 263
William B. (C15) 71,119
Besson, Hester 265
Capt. Thomas 265
Bethel, Sarah 157
William 157

Beveridge, Sen. Albert J. 83
Beverly, Harry 185
Beyer, June Ellen 281
Bird, Capt. Henry 37,38
Birney, Thomas 156
Bishop, Adam 198
  Daniel 201
Black, David 13
Blackburn, Alice 247
  Ann (of Richard) 247
  Catherine 247
  Charles Lewis 267
  Edward 247
  Edward J. (of Edw) 240,247,267
  Edward Lewis 244,247
  Elizabeth (of Edw L.) 247
  Elizabeth Sinclair 245
  Elizabeth Storm 267
  J. 248
  Jane 240,247
  Jane (of Richard) 247
  Jane Sinclair 267
  John 298
  John (of Richard) 247
  John B. (D13) 78,276
  John Sinclair 245
  Judith B. 245
  Julia Ann 247
  Louisa Ball 247,266,267
  Mary (of Richard) 247
  Richard 248
  Col. Richard 240,247
  Richard Henry 267
  Dr Richard Scott 245
  Richard Scott (of Thos) 247
  Robert Berkeley 267
  Sarah 247
  Sarah 179
  Sarah Haynie 267
  Sarah Jane 245
  Thomas (of Edw J.) 247,267
  Thomas,Jr. 245,247
  Thomas (of Edw L.) 247
  Col. Thomas (of Richard) 247
  Thomas Bartlett 267
  George Washington 267
  Willemira 247
  William Lee 267
  William (of Edw J.) 247
Blackford, Isaac 67
Blackwell, Myrtle Mae (4-25) 146
Blair, Samuel 27
  William 163
Blanchard, Mary (Lytle) 310
Blaney, Edward 231
Blasdell, Jacob 234
Blause 247
Bledsoe, James Lee 91
  Patricia Lee 92
  Robert Lee 91
  Venetia 91
Bliss, Rev. Stephen 63
Blunston, Samuel 172
Boals, Elizabeth (3-9) 141,142
Boals, Emma (3-6) 140
  Lida (3-9) 141,142
  Margaret (1-1) 139
Bobbit, Judge Arch N. 85
Boden, Andrew 163
Bond, Edith (L.I.) 150
  George 107
  Sarah 255
Bonum, Samuel 267
  Thomas 267
Boone, Daniel 9,182
  Jesse Bryan 182
Boone's & Bradley's Spring 32
Borden, Vashti 194
Boswell, Capt George 309
  Hartwell E. 70,315
Boulton, Jesse A. 123
Bouvier, Eleanor 254
Bowen, Robert 276
Bowlton, Mary (2-3) 139,145
  Ora (4-9) 144
  Sarah (2-1) 139,140
  Tissue (2-4) 139,148
  W.O. (4-10) 144
Bowman, Anna 232
  Wendel 232
Boyce, William (Ire) 4
Boyd, Archibald (2-7) 139
  Colonel 58
  James (3-31) 148
  John 35
  William 286
Boyer, Myrtle (E92) 119
Braatelin, Sini 104
Bracken, Martha 123,127,286
Braddock Field, Pa. 9
  Road 9
Bradford, Daniel 35
  John 35
  Philip 270
  Thomas H. 311
  William 35
Bradley, Robert 310
Branch, Glover 131
Brandon, Harriet 280
Branham, Benjamin 31
Brassfield, Adernia (3-36) 149
Braun, Anna Dorothea 205,209,218
  Catherine 218
  George Conrad,Sr. 205,217,218
  George Conrad,Jr. 217,218
  Maria Dorothea 205,218
  Maria Margaretha 218
  Sophia 218
  Susanna Barbara 218
Braunin, Rosina Barbara 218
Brechbiel, Benjamin 237
  Frances 232,233,237,238
  John 237
  Wolfrich 232
Breckenridge, John 170
  John C. 288
  Joseph C. 170
  Robert J. 170,171,172

Breckenridge, Preston 170
Brenner, Benjamin 22
Brevoort, Dorothy Mantle 279
Eliza Haddon 65,158
Henry (of Henry) 279
Henry (of Jan) 279
Isaac (of Henry) 279
Isaac (of Isaac) 279
James Scott 279,280
Jan Hendricks 279
Jansz Hendrick 279
Dr. Jason Francis 279,280
John Mantle (F62) 108,279
John Mantle,Jr. 279
Margaret James 279
Mary 279
Sarah Frances 279
William Emison 279
William Henry 108,279,280
Brewer, Huldah Maie (4-13) 144
Peter 22
Brian, Jane 172
Brice, French 254
Brielmaier, Alexander E. 114
Charlotte Georgianna(F72)113,114
Brinton, Rev. Henry 158
Briscoe, Catherine (C30) 123,130, 285,288,313
Edward 285
James 285
James E. 285
James M. 123,285,313
Jane A. 285
John 285
John 285
Dr. John (of Leonardo) 285
Capt. John (of Philip) 285
John A. 285
Leonardo 285
Lucy 285
Margaret (Ire) 7
Philip (D4) 72,285
Philip (of John) 285
Ralph 285
Sevilla (D1) 72,73,285
William P. 285
Broadwater, Charles 240,244,248
Brooks, Jane 190,192,193,196
Dr. Joseph M. (D132) 127
Sidney W. 127
Brown, Antonius,Jr. 170
Denis 261
Dorcas 71,121
Eleanor (Mass) 151
Elizabeth (C18) 71,121
George 70
James 22
John,Sr. 170
Maria Catherine 234
Samuel 71,121
William H. 72
Browne, Ann (of Joshua,Sr) 257
Basil 256
Benjamin (of John) 256
Browne, Benjamin 252,257
Benjamin,Jr. 257
Charles (of Benjamin) 257
Elizabeth 260
Elizabeth (of Benjamin) 257
Ephraim (of Benjamin) 257
George W. 257
Jane (of Chris. Sr) 257
Jefferson 257
JoHanna 257
John 256
John 3rd 256
John (of Joshua,Sr) 257
John (of John) 256
John (of Thos 2nd) 256
Joshua 264
Joshua,Sr (of Thos 2nd) 252, 255,257
Joshua,Jr. 257
Joshua (of Benjamin) 257,264
Margaret (of John 3rd) 256
Margaret (of Joshua,Sr) 252, 254,257
Matilda 257
Philemon 256
Preston M. 257
Rachel (of Benjamin) 257
Rebecca (Of Benjamin) 257
Richard (of Benjamin) 257
Ruth (of Benjamin) 257
Samuel (of Benjamin) 257
Samuel Mansell 257
Susanna (of Benjamin) 257
Susanna (of Joshua,Sr) 257
Thomas 1st 256
Thomas 2nd 256
Thomas 3rd 256
Vachel (of Benjamin) 257
Valentine (of Thos 2nd) 256
Weston M. 257
Browning, Harriet (D23) 111,114
Broyles, Burrie 131
Bruce, Delilah Tyler 162
George 289
James 289
William,Sr. 162,289
William,Jr. 49,54,162,179,289
Brunaugh, Mary 123,285
Bruner, John 63,65,320
Bryan, James 182
Jesse 182,186
John 182
Margery 182,186
Mary 182
Morgan 182
Phebe 182
Rebecca 182
Samuel 244
Susannah 182
Bryan's Mill Creek (N.C.) 186
Bryan's Station, (Ky) 38
Bryant, Mary Frances 240
Buchanan, Mary 201
Buchwalter, Barbara 232

Buck, Henry 207
Buckley, Amy 249
Catherine (of John F.Sr) 248
Catherine (of Joshua,Sr) 249
Catherine (of Wm. Sr) 248
Eleanor (of Joshua,Sr) 249
Elijah (of Wm. Jr) 248
Elizabeth (of John F.Sr) 248
Elizabeth (of Joshua,Sr) 249
Elizabeth (of Wm. Sr) 248
James (Tenn) 250
James F. 249
Jeremiah (of John F.Sr) 248,250
John Fryer,Sr. 248,250
John Fryer,Jr. 248,250
John H.Jr. 249,250
John H.Sr. 240,241,249
Joshua,Jr. 249,250
Joshua,Sr. (of Wm) 240,241,248, 249,250
Mary (Of John F.Sr) 248
Mary (of Wm) 248
Mildred (of Joshua,Sr) 241,249
Nellie 248
Nimrod 249
Peyton (Of Wm) 248
Rosanna 248
Rose (of John F.Sr) 248
Sarah (of John F.Sr) 248
Sarah (of Wm) 248
Sarah Ann 240,244,248
Samuel (of John F. Sr) 248
Samuel (of Wm) 248
Susanna 248
Susanna (of Joshua,Sr) 249
Tapley 248
William (of Joshua,Sr) 249
William,Sr. 248
William,Jr. 248
William (of John F. Sr) 248
Zephaniah 241,244,249,250
Zipporah 240,241,244,249
Buckner, George 264
John C. 312
Buffalo Trace 47,50,55,66
Bull, Chloe 279
Capt. Thomas,Jr. 279
Bullard, Mary 272
Bumgarner, Annette 131
Claude 131
James Herndon (E183) 131
Martha Katherine 131
Ruby 131
Sadie Pack 131
Wade Emison 131
William Emison 131
Buntin, Robert 63
Robert,Jr. 317
Burdine, John 186
Patricia 92
Roddey Bell 91,92,268
William Murrah 268
Zada Dutton 91
Burgess, Capt. Edward 255
Burlingame, Clara Stalder 266
Dwight H. 266
Burns, Samuel 22
Burnsides, Maj. Gen. 214
Burtch, William 63
Burwell, James Bacon 294
Rachel 293
Busey, Capt. Bennett 224,227,228
Butler, Lawrence 248
Butts, Dede (3-18) 142
Buyer, Carl George 281
Byrd, Dempsey (2-8) 139
* * * * * * *
Cain, Harriet 124
Caldwell, Caroline (E2) 73
Matthew 22,23,24
Rachel E. 190
Calhoun, John C. 162
John Ewing 178
Callender, John R. 81
Campbell, Dr. Alexander 130
Ann 293
James 273
John 170
John 298
John T. 278
Phoebe Ann 108,110,277
William T. 278
Cantril, Bettie Hill 127
Helen Frances 127
James Edward 127
John W. 127
Llewellyn (E151) 127
Caperton, Catherine (4-9) 144
Cardie, Alice (Dublin) 4
Carey, John 247
Mary (Ire) 4
Carothers, Andrew 298
Armstrong 167,298
Elce 173
Capt. John 158,161,162,168,298
Robert 173
William 167
William 298
Carr, Laura 268
Robert (Ire) 4
Carr-Kerr, William 22,23
Carrington, Mary 247
Carrithers, Alexander B. 278
Carrothers (Carruthers-Carothers)
Capt. John 296
Carter, John (D41) 119
Cartmell, Martin 233
Cartmell, Elizabeth 257
Rebecca 233,238
Case, Abraham 275
Cassell, Sarah (E131.7) 125
Thomas 254
Cassidy, W.A. (5-21) 144
Castleman, John 22
Catarmus, John 23
Cave, Mary 166
Richard 36
Cavendar, James 46

Centennial Farm 53,110
Chamberlain, Frank Joseph 75
Velva Marie (G23) 75
Chambers, Benjamin 156
Col. Benjamin 161,191
Esther 188
Capt. John 161
Ruth (F81) 118
Col. William 298
Chandler, Nathan 260
Chanslor, Emison 130
Joseph A. 130
Katherine Emison 130
William A. (D145) 130
Chapman, Ann (E191) 130
Benjamin 182
Benjamin 185
Edward 182
Erasmus 182,186
James 182
John 182,185
Rev. R.M. 214
Robert 182
Sarah 182
Sthreshley 182
Thomas Allen 182
William 184
Chappell, Sarah 270
Chatten, Minnie Mae 108,281
Cheatham, John 254
Chennault, Gen. Claire 91
Cherry, Edward (Ire) 7
James 294
Moses 19,20,21,30,32,35,37,38, 45,298,307
Chew, Ann (of Samuel) 255
Ann (of Wm) 252,255,257
Benjamin (of Wm) 255
Benjamin (of Samuel) 255
Caleb 255
Johanna (of Wm) 255
John 1st 255
John (of Samuel) 255
Joseph 255
Joseph (of Samuel) 255
Margaret (of Wm) 252,255,257
Nathaniel 255
Samuel 255
Samuel (of Samuel) 255
Sarah (of Samuel) 255
Sarah 1st 255
Sydney (of Wm) 255
William,Jr 255
William (of Samuel) 252,255
Chief Pluggy 21
Winnemack 61
Chinn, Eliza 287
Richard H. 161,287
Susan 288
Chipman, Paris 158
Chitty, Jane Elizabeth 268
Chocke-Chalke, Elizabeth 223,231
George 223,231
John,Jr. 220,223,227,231
Chocke-Chalke, John,Sr. 223,231
Joshua 231
Margaret 231
Martha 231
Mary 223,231
Nancy 231
Priscilla 231
Sarah 231
Tudor 223,226,227,231
Christian, Israel 35
William 36
Christy, John 23
John,Jr. 23
Church, Barkley-Providence 32,41
Beard 46
Big Springs 170,173
Cherry Springs 41,283
Garrison (Balt) 253
Hartwood 313
Indiana 62,63,64,179,271,319
Lower Indiana 64
Maria Creek Baptist 64
Lower Octararo 10
Presbyterian Stand 64
St Francis Xavier 56
St George's 14,69,295
Sinking Spring 49,53,63,64,320
Stoney Run 223
Upper Indiana 47,49,53,64,79, 157,158
Wabash Baptist 64
Winter Run-Harford 222
Coale, Elizabeth (Gassaway) 255
Cobb, James 294
Katherine 276
Thomas R. 276
Coble, Nettie 96,102
Cochran, William 23
Cochrane, Mildred 86,88
Cockey, William 253
Cocks, Ann 268
Coe, Vaughn (G13) 73
Cogswell, Frances 172
William 172
Cole, Thomas M. (G21) 75
Coleman, George 181
W.H. (D32) 117
Collins, H.B. 273
Helen (H22) 75
Colyar, Col. A.S. 115
Sarah 113,115
Combs, Amelia 190,199,200,203
Comstock, Dr. James 279
Cones, Nancy 230
Conn, Nettie Frances 73
William Edward (F131) 73
Connolly, Dr. John 25,202
Conococheague Creek 13,15,17
Conodoguinet Creek 170
Constable, Rachel 255
Conway, Jesse 171
Peter 171,172
Cook, Col. Edward 22
Jane (L.I.) 150

Cook, John (L.I.) 150
John,Jr (L.I.) 150
William T. (Mass) 151
Coolidge, Calvin C. 85
Cooper, (Mass) 151
Eliza Esther 104
Leon (E89) 116
Mary 41
Mary 283
Mary Ann (C29) 123,127
Coppage, Isaac 30,32
Rhodin 29,32
Cord, Rebecca 252
Cornell, Mary G. (5-2) 143
Cotten, Myra (F172) 132
Couch, Hannah (E131) 124
Coulter, Thomas 317
Cox, Alvin Stewart (H62) 100,101
Benjamin (L.I.) 150
Ethel Belle (L.I.) 150
Harold Eugene 100,101
Harmon 270
Jacob 207
Joseph 313
Marianne Emison 101
Peyton 193
Coyle, Cornelia Ann (H41) 94
Kenneth Franklin 94
Clark, Cynthia 172
David 159
Clark(e) George Rogers 20,27,38,47, 85,86,125,157,158,307
Clark, James W. 172
Katie T. 130
Nancy 172
Samuel 22
Aaron 268
Clark(e) Ann Elizabeth Love 161, 162,167,171,172,289
Ann Rogers 125
Clarke, Anna Maria 166
Andrew 172
Arthur 172
Daniel 297
Ethan 166
Frances 161,167,171,172
George 167,170,174,298
James 166
James 167
James 172
James 172
James (of Wm W) 167,171
Jane (of Wm W) 167,172
Jeremiah 2nd 166
John 167
John 172
John (of Wm W) 167,170,171
Jonathan 20
Joseph 172
Latham 166
Margaret 166
Mary 166
Sarah 166
Thomas 14
Clarke, Thomas 167
Walter 166
Weston 166
Weston (of Jeremiah) 166
Weston (of James) 167,173,174
William 172
William W.Jr. 167,170,171,172
William Weston,Sr. 79,156,161, 162,167,168,170-73,189,298
Clarke-Clerke, Essex 166
George 166
James 166
Jeremiah-Jeremey 166
John 166
Mary 166
Richard 166
Weston 166
William 166
William,Jr. 166
Clelland, Rev. Thomas 56,62
Clem, Ella Elizabeth 96,100
Clerke (See Clarke-Clark)
Clifton, William 167,297
Crab Orchard, Ky. 9
Craddock, John 261
Craig, Elijah 28,311
Governor 86
John 31,311
Lewis 36
Craighead, James 161
Cralle, Mary 267
Rodham Kenner 267
Rodham Kenner,Jr. 267
William Tate 267
Cramblett, Michael 252
Crandall, Ann 252
Craven, Abner 246
Edith 246
Margaret 246
Crawford, Thomas 247
Crenshaw, (E161) 127
Creviston, Sarah 190
Crider, Dayton (D3) 72
Crocker, Dr. Abbie (E131.9) 124
Crockett, Anna 272
Croghan, George 317
Cromwell, John 285
Joshua 285
Margaret 285
Oliver 5
Susan 285
Crosby, Hannah 183
C(a)rothers, Jean 167
Croughan-Crogan, Colonel 25
Crowley, Kathleen Marie (H32) 86,88
Robert John 86,88
Culbertson, James L. 110
Col. Robert 298
Col. Samuel 159
Sarah E. 108,110
Cullop, Carolyn 276
Dolly 276
Ella 276,277

Cullop, Frances 276
Henry 276
James E. 276
Mary E. 276
Peter 276
Dr. Samuel 276
Thomas E. 276
William Allen 276
William Washington 276,277
Cummins, Alexander 278
Cummings, John 137
Robert 297
Cunningham, Annabel (E106) 121
Currie, John D. 312
Nancy 130,288
Curry, Alexander 311
America 172
John 172
Mandeville D. 172
Milton 172
Perry H. 172
Curtis, John,Jr. 181,184
Daingerfield, William 184
Daniel, Rachel 246
Daniels, Worth (E190) 130
Davenport, Doris 270
Nancy 270
Davidson, Mirtle May (4-9) 144
Thomas 22
Daviess, Jos Hamilton 48,57,58,317
Davis, Albert 254
Benjamin 22
Cicely 260
David 238
Elizabeth 256
Emma 254
James H. 70
Jane 233
Jefferson 61
John 254
Rev. John 222,223
Margaret 238
Owen 179
Philip 260
Richard 261
Ruth 252
Sarah 254
Sarah (of James) 225
Susan 254
Thomas 254
Virginia Dare (5-23) 144
William 254
Dawson, Hazel 84,93,94
John 191
Samuel 266
Debnam, Mordicai 35
Decker, Daniel 317
Dianna 200
Hiram 317
John 200
Sarah 275
DeHaven, Jacob 302
Delamater, Catherine 279
Delaplain-Kincaids Station 26,32,45
DeLashmet, Jane 285
DeLashmut, Sarah 285
DeLong, Leroy 131
Denny, Eliza Jane 190
James C. 63,65,67
William 64,65
DePauw University 79
Despart, George (4-8) 142
Dewese, John 230
DeWitt, Jonathan 185
Frances 182
Sarah 178,179,182,183
Sarah (of Susannah) 182
Thomas 182
William 182
Dickson, Hester Luella 266
Diez, John Albrecht 218
Dinelli, Joseph (D33) 117
Lucy 117
Mae Emison 117
Dix, Thomas 181
William 181
Dixon, Rose C. 118
Donaldson, Ann 167
Arthur 167
Joseph 13
William 167
Donovan, Jeremiah 61
Doolin, Carl James 114
Ronald Ormond (G56) 114
Dorcas, Margaret 274
Dorsey, Caleb 265
Daniel 261
Edward 264
John 257
John,Sr. 265
John,Jr. 265
Nicholas 264
Ruth 253
Dortt, Mary Margaret 192
Dosch, Salome 192
Douglas, Archibald 157
Mary 156,157
Dowers, John 295
Downs, Otis L. (F161) 128
Drable, Ann 268
Draper, John 36
DuBois, Elizabeth 285
Toussiant,Sr. 158
Toussiant,Jr. 58,317
Duckett, Agnes 296
Dunbar, John 298
Samuel 167,172
William 167
William H. 172
William Weston Clarke 172
Duncan, Stephan 189
Judge Thomas 83
Dungan, Rev. Thomas 166
William 166
Dunn, Anna Maria 190
Capt. Andrew 105,190
Andrew Clark 190
John Hamilton 190

Dunn, Josiah James 190
Oliver Perry 190
Rachael Amanda 190
Samuel Harrison 190
Sarah Jane 190
Dunmore, Lord 25,202
Dunning, Ann (of Robt Jr) 188
Ezekiel 173,174
Ezekiel (of John) 189
Ezekiel (of Robt Sr) 188,191
James 19
James 159
James 298
James (of Robt Jr) 188
James,Sr (of Robt) 188,191
James,Jr. 188,191
Jannet (of Robt Sr) 188
John 19
John 264
John,Jr. 189
John (of Robt Sr) 188,189
John (of Robt Jr) 188
John Brooks 190
Margaret (of Robt Jr) 188
Margery 189
Margery D. 190
Margia Evalina 190,282
Mark 189,190,191,193,196
Mary (of Robt Jr) 188
Robert 298
Col. Robert 161
Robert,Sr. 188,191
Robert,Jr. 188,191
Robert (of John) 189
Samuel 298
Sarah Amelia (E42) 80-82,190,270
Spear Spencer 190
Spencer Spear 190,201
William (of John) 189,191
William J. 190
Dunnington, Elizabeth 177
Ft Duquesne (Pittsburg) 25,26
Dutton, Andrew Delwell 268
Cornelia 268
Dorothy 268
Emma E. 268
George Otis 268
Helen 268
Ida T. 268
James Russel Ware 268
John Wesley 1st 268
John Wesley 2nd 84,90,268
Joseph 268
Joseph Henry 268
Julia 268
Laura A. 268
Leroy 268
Lottie 268
Lucile 268
Martha 268
Mary Elizabeth 268
Mary S. 268
Obadiah Overton 268
Samuel 1st 268
Dutton, Samuel,Jr. 268
Thomas 1st 268
Thomas Andrew 268
Viola 268
William Henry 268
Zada (G32) 84,90,92,268
Zedekiah Eames 268
DuVal, Daniel 138
Eacho, Ruth (Smith) (G53) 114
Eagan, Henry 221
Hugh 227
Mary 220,221,224
Sampson,Sr. 220,223,224,227
Sampson,Jr. 207,209
Easley, Rosebud (5-8) 143
East, Nina Law (4-x) 141
Eastwood, Alexander 195
Eby, Peter 232
Eckhart, Barbara 206
Edmeson, David 298
Edminson, Thomas 298
Edmiston, Hugh 3
Edmondson, Sir James 69
Linn 131
Thomas 69,198,293
William (Ire) 69
Edwards, V.H. 268
Elden, Elphea 319
Elder, Alexander 273
Jemima 262
Elgin, Ann (C27) 123,124
I. 313
James 311
Joseph M. 43,310,311
Samuel 43
W. 313
Elliot, Daniel 161
David W. (C11) 71,314
G.D. 71
George 270
Irene 71
Isabella 277
J.B. 71
John H. 71
Mary 71
Mary 161
Nancy 71
Elliott, George 171
James 156
John 158
Leontine (F11) 73
Ellis, Jesse 186
Elzey, Col. Thomas William 247
Emason (See Emeson, Emison, Emyson, Empson, Emson, Emerson
Embree, Joshua 318
Emerson (See Emason, Emeson, Emison, Emyson, Emrson, Emson)
Ann (Ire) 4
Rev. Arthur 293
Catherine 296
Catherine (Ire) 4
Christopher (Eng) 3
Elizabeth (Ire) 4

Emerson, Elizabeth (Ire) 4
Frances (Dublin) 4
George (Ballymodan) 4
Hugh (Durham, Eng) 3
Hugh (Manchester, Eng) 3
Emerson-Emison, James (B1) 13,69, 295,296,297 (Survey) 15
Emerson, James (Ballyphilip) 4
James (Cloyne & Cork) 4
James (Dublin) 4
John (Harold's Grange) 4
John William (Cloyne & Cork) 4
John (Kilkenny) 4
John (St Michan's, Dublin) 4
Jonathan 295
Margaret (Dublin) 4
Margaret 296
Martha (Cork & Ross) 4
Mary (Dublin) 4
Mary Elizabeth 296
Peter H. 3
Phoebe 294
Reuben 294
Richard 294
Richard (Ballymodan) 4
Richard (Durham) 3
Sarah 294
Sarah (Cork & Ross) 4
Stephen 296
Thomas (Dublin) 4
Thomas (Goochland Co. Va) 293
Thomas (Hampshire Co. Va) 293
Thomas (Phila) 296
Thomas (Winchester, Va) 293
Thomas Hill 296
Warham (Ballyphilip) 4
William 294
William (Dublin) 4
Emeson (See Emason-Emison-Emyson Empson-Emson-Emerson)
Emeson, Barbara (Ballymodan) 4
John 294
Richard (Ballymodan) 4
Thomas (Ballymodan) 4
Emesson, James (Dublin) 4
Mary (Dublin) 4
Emison (See Emason-Emeson-Emyson Empson-Emson-Emerson)
Emison, Adeline (3-45) 149
* * * * * *
Albert Thomas (E131.7) 120,125
Alfred W. (3-15) 142
Aletha Elizabeth (D53) 119
Alice (EE84) 118
Alice (Mass) 151
Alice Adelade (L.I.) 150
Aline (G141) 125
Alonzo (3-35) 149
Amanda S. (C20) 44,71
Amelia (F38) 76
Amelia (L.I.) 150
Andrew (3-41) 149
Anna L. (E93) 119
Anna M. (F43) 80
Emison, Anne (D2) 72
Arthur (4-4) 142
Arthur Colyar (F72) 113,114,115
Arthur Coylar,Jr. (F57) 114
Arthur Forrest (5-29) 147
Ash (B3) 3,8,13,20,22,24,27,28, 29-32,35,40,41,43,112,123, 130,133,284-87,293,298,301, 302, 304-06, 308
Barkley Matthew (D7) 72
Barry Carl (4-2) 143 (6-2) 142
Bascomb (3-14) 141
Beatrice (G21) 75
Bedie (3-13) 141
Benjamin (C30) 43,123,130,133, 285,288
Benjamin (D42) 71,119
Benjamin (2-5) 139,149
Benjamin (4-3) 142
Benjamin (5-1) 142
Benjamin F. (C17) 71,120,314
Bernice Elizabeth (E16) 122
Bert Young (G26) 76
Bertrand (5-11) 144
Bess (4-8) 142
Bessie (E98) 119
Bessie (4-V) 141
Carl Edward (4-X) 141
Carol Kemp (6-6) 143
Carrie (L.I.) 150
Catherine (C8) 70,314,315
Catherine (C26) 43,123,287
Catherine (3-5) 140
Catherine Elizabeth (I61) 95
Catherine May (E131.5) 125
Celia Ann (D148) 130
Charles Frederick (5-0) 141
Charles Harrison (E174) 129
Charles Ralph (G25) 76
Charles Rice (F23) 74,76
Charles Lee (E113) 122
Charlotte Ann (6-31) 144
Clara (5-3) 143
Clara (5-12) 144
Clara Mae (F33) 76
Clara Marie (F82) 118
Clara Virginia (EE87) 118
Clarence (E103) 121,122
Clarence (E195) 130
Claude Matthew (F32) 76
Clay P. (E92) 119
Colen Hunter (4-1) 142
Colen Hunter (5-2) 143
Colyar Judson (G54) 114
Cora Bennet (E176) 129
Countess (4-Y) 141
Daniel (3-43) 149
Daniel Hugh (F14) 73
Daniel Roy (6-11) 147
David (C18) 71,120,121,314
David (C29) 43,123,127,129,286
David (E131.8) 120,124
David (5-63) 149
David Edgar (4-9) 144

Emison, David Hamilton (D147) 130
David Hicks (E171) 129,133
David Law (H77) 103
David Lee (5-23) 144
David Owen (E115) 122
David Owen,Jr. (F121) 122
David Samuel (D113.1) 124
Deliphate (3-12) 141
Dnise Ann (I22) 75
Dewey Joseph (F81) 118
Dewey M. (5-25) 146
Don Neil (4-63) 149
Donald Wesley (6-11) 143
Donn Harold (H22) 75
Donna (5-62) 149
Dosia (4-T) 141
Edna (F102) 122
Edward (5-18) 144
Edward (Essex, Eng) 3
Edward (Mass) 151
Edward J. (N.H.) 8
Eliza (C12) 71,127,284
Elizabeth (D27) 111
Elizabeth (D41) 119
Elizabeth (EE82) 118
Elizabeth (Mass) 151
Elizabeth Anne (H72) 102
Elizabeth Ethel (F58) 82,104
Elizabeth Jane (F42) 80
Elizabeth (Marshall) (B2) 38,44, 71,120,284,312,313
Elizabeth Shannon (E152) 127,129
Elizabeth (Snell) (C23) 123,284
Ellen Ross (H31) 50,53,86,87
Elson (5-14) 144
Emmet Hue (4-30) 146
Ernest E. Sr. (4-37) 148
Ernest E. Jr. (5-30) 148
Estella (5-10) 144
Estha May (4-33) 147
Etta (4-10) 144
Evelyn Ray (L.I.) 150
Ewing,Sr. (G31) 48,67,84-86,266
Ewing Rabb,Jr. (H32) 86,88
Ezra Lee (4-14) 144
Families: Ireland to America 8
Florence Alley (E111) 122
Florence Anna (F70) 113
Florence (E53) 116
Frances Almeda (5-21) 144
Frances Ann I. (D13) 78,276
Frances Jane (E45) 80
Frances Reubina (E183) 131
Frances Viola M. (F142) 125
Frank (D72) 121
Frank,Jr. (E108) 121
Frank Dunning (F50) 82
Frank Purcell (E82) 116
Frankie (F101) 122
Garner (4-U) 141
Gay (EE88) 118
Geneva (5-7) 143
George (3-4) 140
George (3-36) 149
Emison, George (N.C.) 137
George (Ballymodan) 4
Emison-Emerson, George 284
George Crooks (E84) 116
George Elgin (D113.3) 124
George Elgin (E131.1) 125
George Forrest (4-32) 147
George Marshall (C10) 71,119
George McDonald (D61) 120,313
George T. (F37) 76
George William (E175) 129
Gerald Hugh (G58) 114
Geraldine (H27) 76
Gertrude (EE81) 118
Gladys (G24) 76
Gladys (4-29) 146
Gladys (L.I.) 150
Glenn Larry (F123) 122
Gloria Jean (G173) 132
Grace (3-44) 149
Greenup (C14) 71,119
Haith Jones (F36) 76
Halley (4-N) 140
Harold Sloat (F71) 113,114,115
Harold Sloat,Jr. (G53) 114
Harold Rice (G23) 75
Harris (4-16) 144
Hattie (4-5A) 142
Helen (L.I.) 150
Henry (E104) 121
Henry (York, Eng) 3
Herbert H. (EE83) 118
Hess (4-P) 140
Hugh (B2) 8,13,16,17,19,20,23, 24,27,28,31,35,38,40,41,44, 69,70,71,72,112,120,156,157, 283,284,293,300,304,305,306, 312. Home 32,39
Hugh (C4) 70
Hugh (C24) 41,123
Hugh (D1) 72,73,285
Hugh (E59) 106
Hugh (F35) 76
Hugh Anderson (E4) 73
Hugh Anderson (G12) 73
Hugh Ash (C13) 71,117,314
Hugh Ash (D14) 78
Hugh Ash (D21) 40,108,112,113
Hugh Ash (E43) 80
Hugh Ash (E73) 114
Hugh Ash (F55) 82,104
Hugh Harper (F65) 108
Ida (3-17) 142
Ira (4-Z) 141
Dr. Isaac H. (3-19) 145
J. (Va) 137
J. Edward (3-22) 145,146
J. Hardy (3-8) 140,141
J. Henry (3-6) 140
J. Wilson (3-21) 145
James 303,307
Emison-Emerson, James (B1) 13,69, 295-97
Emison, James (C21) 41,123,310

Emison, James (C1) 44,45,47,48,53, 63,70,72,112,283,285,304-06,312 318
James (D110.1) 124
James (E55) 50,106,108,109,112, 113,278,279,281
James (2-1) 139,140
James (3-33) 148
James (Mass) 151
James Ash (D6) 72,74
James Ash (D143) 130-31,133,313
James Ash (E14) 74
James Ash (F171) 132
James Ash (G174) 132
James Burnie (4-2) 140
James Edward (D121) 40,46,126
James Henry (G44) 96,103
James Madison (D15) 49,50,53,78, 105-07,109,277
James Madison,Jr (F64) 108
James McMillen (5-6) 143
James Owen (6-4) 143
James Sanford (F34) 76
James Wade,Sr (F52) 66,67,82-84, 113,213,269
James Wade,Jr (G32) 84,90,91,268
James Wade,3rd (H41) 94
James Wesley (3-9) 141,142
James Wesley (H76) 103
James William (E2) 73
Jane (C22) 123
Jane (D5) 72
Jane (2-8) 139
Jane (L.I.) 150
Jane (Holmes) (C3) 47,70
Jane (Wall) (C22) 43
Jasper David (3-11) 141,144
Jasper David,Jr (4-17) 144
Jeane (C6) 70
Jeanne Dorothy (I-123) 75
Jesse Lee (3-23) 145,146
Jessie (4-W) 141
Jewell Alice (4-24) 146
JoAnn (G176) 132
John (C5) 45,47,49,63,70,112,311
John (C27) 43,123,124,311
John (D23)111,114
John (E60) 106
John (1-1) 8,139
John (3-27) 148
John (L.I.) 8,150
John (Mass) 8,151
John (Mass) (of Robt) 151
John (Portaferry, Ire) 4
John,Jr. (2-3) 139,145
John,Jr. (Mass) 151
John,3rd (L.I.) 150
John,3rd (Mass) 151
John Ash (D311) 117,118
John Ash (D113) 124,125
John B. (4-25) 146
John Benjamin (D149) 130
John Benjamin,Jr (E191) 130
John Briscoe (E184) 131
Emison, John Cassel (F141) 125
John Clinton (G41) 96,97,98
John Clinton,Jr. (H52) 98,99
John F. (E131) 124
John H. (F44) 80
John Hugh (E63) 112,113,114,115
John Hugh,Jr. (F74) 113
John Kingkead (EE85) 118
John Rabb (G33) 67,84,93-95
John Seth (3-7) 140
John Thomas (E3) 73,106
John Wayne (5-N) 141
John Wesley,Sr (E42) 53,66,80, 81,82,190,213,270,275
John Wesley,Jr (F54) 56,82,96, 100,102,103,272,275
John Wesley (3-39) 149
John William (D133) 127,129
John William (E131.2) 125
John William (F162) 128
John William (G61) 114,115
John Winn (I-55) 114
Joseph (2-6) 139,149
Dr Joseph Brantley (4-6) 142-43
Joseph Brantley,Jr (5-8) 143
Joseph Brantley,3rd (6-5) 143
Joseph Edward (D113.2) 124
Joseph Eldridge 1st 139,145
Joseph Eldridge 2nd 145
Joseph Eldridge 3rd 145
Joseph F. (C19) 71,117,126,314
Joseph Silas (5-65) 149
Joseph W. (E97) 119
Joseph W. (D150) 130
Julia A. (D51) 119
Julia Carolyn (F122) 122
Julian (D73) 120,121,122
Julian Lyle (E114) 122
Katherine (E161) 127
Kathleen Harper (G56) 114
L. Drury (G28) 77
Laura P. (D44) 119
Laurence Berney (4-Q) 140
Leila (4-21) 145
Lena Rivers (E112) 122
Leonard (5-19) 144
Leonard Ray (5-22) 144
Letha Bertha (4-35) 147
Levi (3-30) 148
Lewis Decker (E88) 116
Lillian (F143) 125
Lillie (4-22) 145
Lloyd S. (F27) 77
Lois (4-15) 144
Lottie Larine (4-34) 147
Louis Browning (E71) 114
Lucy (C15) 71,119
Lucy Adair (I-75) 99
Lucy Ann (3-40) 149
Lucy Berry (E96) 119
Lucy Jane (D33) 117
Lula (5-13) 144
Mabel (E105) 121
Madaline (4-28) 146

Emison, Mahetable Boyd (D132) 127, 129
Malcolm Hooper (4-64) 149
Maley (3-29) 148
Marcia Alice (L.I.) 150
Margaret (C7) 70,283
Margaret (D26)111,112
Margaret (D75) 121
Margaret (E81) 116
Margaret (2-9) 139
Margaret (3-31) 148
Margaret (Ballyphilip) 4
Margaret,Sr (Va) 8,137,293
Margaret,Jr (Va) 137
Margaret Hanna (D124) 126
Margaret LaVergne (5-M) 141
Margaret Sevilla (G11) 73
Maria Baird (D11) 78
Maria Louise (E179) 129
Marion Hershel (5-20) 144
Martha (C10) 70,112
Martha (E57) 106
Martha (E72) 114
Martha Ann (D28) 111
Martha Ann (D146) 130,288
Martha Eva (H51) 98
Martha Grant (E154) 127
Martha Hannah (E62) 112,113,115
Martha Hanna (F66) 108,281
Martha J. (D34) 117
Martha Jane (F117) 121
Martha Jane (3-28) 148
Martha Lewis (E172) 129
Martha Olive (F53) 82,270
Mary ( ) (B1) 69,70,295-97
Mary (C31) 123
Mary (D3) 72
Mary (D101) 43,123,310
Mary (D32) 117
Mary (E56) 106
Mary (E107) 121
Mary (E131.9) 124
Mary (G13) 73
Mary (3-20) 145
Mary (Ballymodan) 4
Mary (L.I.) 150
Mary Ann (E12) 74
Mary Ann (2-71) 139
Mary Ann (3-2) 140
Mary Ann Elizabeth (D112) 124
Mary B. (D151) 130
Mary Barbara (H30) 77
Mary (Barkley) (C1) 47,70,72,283
Mary (Baird) (B2) 14,18,70,157
Mary C. (D142) 130
Mary Catherine (D134) 127,129
Mary Catherine (E181) 131
Mary Dee (H71) 102
Mary Elizabeth (D71) 121
Mary Elizabeth (D122) 126
Mary Elizabeth (G172) 132
Mary Elizabeth (H61) 100,101
Mary Elizabeth (E131.3) 125
Mary Ellen (D52) 119
Emison, Mary Ellen (D62) 120,313
Mary Frances (D113.4) 124
Mary Hugh (E61) 106,108,112,113 115,281
Mary Jane (D22) 111,112
Mary Jane (E1) 73
Mary Jane (E85) 116
Mary Jane (3-10) 141
Mary Joe (F111) 121
Mary Katherine (4-36) 147
Mary L. (E94) 119
Mary Louise (G81) 118
Mary Mahetable (E151) 127
Mary (Mitchell) (B3) 43,46,69, 123,286
Mary Nancy-Jane (D17) 78,172
Mary Ruth (4-27) 146
Mary Virginia (F13) 73
Matthew (E13) 74,76
Mattie (4-5B) 142
Maud (E102) 121
Maud (F62) 108,279
Maud E. (E91) 119
Maud G. (F31) 76
May (4-7) 142
May (4-11) 144
Meady Ann (3-26) 145
Melissa Jane (D145) 130
Mescal Faye (5-15) 144
Mildred (4-12) 144
Minnie (3-18) 142
Minnie Bell (E190) 130
Minard S. (F10) 73
Nancy (C11) 71
Nancy A. (D43) 119
Nancy Ann (3-42) 149
Nancy (Hanna) (C28) 46,70,126
Nancy Jane (I-76) 99
Nellie Laughlin (E177) 129
Nettie (E182) 131
Nettie C. (F12) 73
Nettie Jane (E131.6) 125
Nina Eliza (E89) 116
Oleta Clara (F105) 122
Olive C. (F22) 74
Ora (4-S) 141
Oscar (E101) 121
Oscar (F104) 122
Otto (4-18) 141
Parmelia (D4) 72,285
Patricia Anne (H62) 100,101
Patsy 285
Ralph (EE86) 118
Ralph Waldo (F69) 113
Ralph Waldo (4-19) 145
Rebecca (2-10) 139
Rebecca Estelle (F61) 108,109
Rebecca Jane (E53) 73,106
Redger (4-20) 145
Rene (3-32) 148
Rhonda Lynn (G132) 122
Richard (N.C.) 139
Richard,Jr. (Dartford, Eng) 3
Richard Allen (G42) 96,100,101

Emison, Richard Hamilton (E44) 80
Richard Howard (F39) 76
Robert (2-4) 139,148
Robert (5-31) 148
Robert (L.I.) 150
Robert 2nd (L.I.) 150
Robert (Mass) 151
Robert Ann (E131.4) 125
Robert Barkley (E6) 73
Robert Owen 3rd (G131) 122
Robert Simpson (G43) 96,102
Rosa Elizabeth (F161) 128
Roy (G29) 77
Roy-Ray (5-28) 147
Ruby (F103) 122
Rupert (5-4) 143
Rupert Frank (F116) 121
Russel (4-62) 149
Ruth (4-61) 149
Ruth (5-17) 144
Salome (F25) 74
Samuel (C9) 45,47,49,53,58,63,70 111-13,282,311,317
Samuel (E15) 74,77
Samuel (E65) 112,113
Samuel Ashley (E52) 50,106,107
Samuel Beard (D29) 111,115
Samuel Beard,Jr (E86) 116
Samuel Briscoe (E5) 73
Samuel Grant (E153) 127,128,133
Dr. Samuel Shannon (D131) 127,129
Samuel McClellan (F63) 108,110
Samuel Shannon (F163) 128
Samuel Shannon,Jr (G151) 128
Sandra Ellen (5-61) 149
Sanford N. (F21) 74,75
Sarah (C25) 123,314
Sarah (D74) 121
Sarah (3-25) 145
Sarah (London) 3
Sarah (Mass) 151
Sarah Martha (D123) 39,46,126
Sarah Jane (F57) 82
Scott (E58) 50,106,107,108,109
Shirley (G171) 132
Shirley Ann (H42) 94,95
Sidney A. (4-M) 140
Sidney Sanford (G22) 75
Sidney Sanford Brice (H21) 75
Sidney Tharpe (H23) 75
Silas (3-37) 149
Sis (2-12) 139
Emison Station, Ind. 48,50,53
Emisons (Emersons) Station, Ky. 29,30,32,37,307
Emison, Stephen (Bucks Co. Pa) 396
Stephen Cooper (D136) 127,129
Stephen Cooper,Jr (E178) 129
Steven Alan (6-36) 144
Susan (2-11) 139
Susan Bruner (D144) 130
Susan Rabb (G34) 84,268
Syble (5-16) 144
Symes Harrison (D25) 111
Emison, Sylvia Elaine (6-3) 193
Tabitha (N.C.) 294
Tempie (3-16) 142
Tennie (3-38) 149
Terry Lynn (Mass) 151
Thea (H26) 76
Theophilus Jones (5-9) 143
Thomas (A1) 8,13,69,112
Thomas (C3) 45,47-49,53,57-59, 63,64,70,78,105,106,112,162, 276,277,304-06,309,311,317,318
Thomas (D8) 72
Thomas (E16) 74
Thomas (E51) 106
Thomas (H29) 77
Thomas (Frederick Co. Va) 13
Thomas (Va) 137,138
Thomas Alexander (N.H.) 8
Thomas Burton (F124) 122
Thomas Harper (E64) 112,113,115
Thomas Harper (F73) 113,114,115
Thomas Harper (G60) 114,115
Thomas J. (3-3) 140
Thomas Posey (E41) 80,107
Thomas Sheperd (H33) 57,86,89
Tobias 294
Toy Ann (5-27) 147
Truman L. (5-26) 146
Unica Maria-Jane (D16) 78
Virginia Houston (G55) 114
Virginia Madden (E173) 129
Walter (E106) 121
Walter (L.I.) 150
Walter Scott (D113.5) 124
Watson (L.I.) 150
Wayne Douglas (G59) 114
Weston (E54) 106
William (C28) 39,41,43,44,46,70 123,126,311
William (F28) 77
William (H28) 76
William (2-2) 139,141,142
William (5-64) 149
William (L.I.) 150
William (Va) 137,138
William Benjamin (E185) 131-33
William Benjamin (G175) 132
William Clark (F51) 82
William Claude (E87) 116
William Earl (F172) 132
William Floweree (F11) 73
William Floyd (4-31) 147
William Frances (D111) 124
William Frank (3-24) 145,147
William H. (F24) 74
William M. (D141) 130
William Paul (4-13) 144
William Quarles (D135) 71,127
William R. (3-1) 140
William Renshaw (4-R) 140
William T. (F41) 80
William Theodore (F1) 73
William V. (E95) 119
William Waldo (G27) 76

Emison, William Wallace (E11) 74
William Weston Clarke (D12) 47, 49,53,66,78,79,80,166,179,289
Willie (3-34) 148
Willie Clarice (E155) 128
Willie Lee (4-26) 146
Zada (4-23) 145
Emisons Landing, Ind. 49,66
Emisons Mill (Eagle Cr) 32,39,43
Emisons Mill (Dry Run) 32,39,43
Emisons Mill, Ind. 48,49,53,63,64, 66,105,108,111,179,318,320
Emisson, Christopher (Dublin) 4
Empson (See Emson-Emason-Emeson Emison-Emyson-Emerson)
Charles (Dublin) 4
Cornelius 10
Ebenezer 10
Elizabeth 294
George (Ballymodan) 4
James 294
James,Jr. 294
Mary 294
Mary (Dublin) 4
Mary (Ballymodan) 4
Rachel 294
Rebecca 294
Rebecca,Jr. 294
Thomas 294
Thomas (Ballymodan) 4
William (Dublin) 4
William,Jr. (Dublin) 4
Emson (See Empson-Emason-Emeson Emison-Emyson-Emerson)
Mary 294
Emyson (See Emason-Emeson-Emison Empson-Emson-Emerson)
Richard (Yorkshire) 3
Epping, Andrew Raymond 75
Kathleen Marilyn (H21) 75
Estes, Abraham 185
Thomas 182
Evans, Barbara Jane (H52) 98,99
Edward 295
Eva June 281
Dr George Trotter (D144) 130
James Mitchell 130
Joseph 297
William Pascoe 98,99
Ewalt, Hetty 198
Ewing, John 312,313
Collins 127
George N. 63
Mary 263

Faile, Deborah 194
Fairhurst, Martin 190
Falls of Ohio (Louisville) 26,112
Fauquier (See Farquhar) 283
Farmer, Gregory 294
Farquhar, Agnes 283
Charles 19
Elizabeth 283
James 19
Farquhar, James 283,307,309
Jane 283
Mary 283
Rachel 283,309
Robert 1st 283
Farrar, William 176
Farrel, Elizabeth 128
Emison G. 128
William Franklin (E155) 128
Farris, Ann 270
Faulkner, James 29,32
Ferger, J. Frederick 216
Field, Frances C. (D113) 124,125
Capt. John 124,125
Fine, Mary 286
Finlay, George 24
John 24
Finley, Rev. Samuel 10
Finney, Alexander 297
Elizabeth (Hoopes) 14,296,297
Jean 297
Sarah 297
Fish, H.D. (D74) 121
Fisher, George 22
Fitch, Rachel Ann 210,215,216
Fitzgerald, Bartley 23
Robert 295
Fizer, Henry 207
Fleekes, Samuel 22
Flemming, Joseph 310
Robert 124
Robert Ann (D111) 124
Fletcher, Emma (Mass) 151
Flotron, Mary A. (Sheperd) 266
Flournoy, William 311
Floweree, Laurue C. (E4) 73
Floyd, John 35
Flying Tigers 91
Folk, Mary Ann 207
Follis, J.B. (3-16) 142
Wesley (3-17) 142
Fontaine, Frances 127
Forbes, John 170
Ford, William 311
Forebush, George 182
James 186
John 186
Foreman, Rev. E. 46
Forrester, Robert 125
Forsythe, Bishop Wm. H. 46,126
Fort Dearborn (Chicago) 62
Fort Dunmore (Pittsburg) 25
Fort Harrison (Terre Haute) 58
Fort Knox (near Vincennes) 61
Fort Petticoat (Emisons Mill) 49
Fort Sackville (Vincennes) 47,85
Foster, Lowery 104
Margaret Rubeal 104
Mary 285
Foulds, Helen L. 127
Fountain, Victor Montrose,Sr 268
Victor Montrose,Jr 268
Fox, Elizabeth 276
Foy, Susan E. 268

Fraser, Charles Emison 76
Edmund S. (G24) 76
Edmund S.Jr. 76
Michael John 76
William 7
Frazier, George E. 72
William 29,32,35,37
Fredricks, Elizabeth 111
Freeman, Gabriel 137
Mary Taylor 268
Freitag, Catherine 204
Frost, Caleb 264
John 252,262
John 264
John,Jr. 252
Margaret 252
Rachel (of John Sr) 252,262
Rebecca 252
Ruth 252
Sidney (F25) 74
Susanna 252
Fryer, John 246
Fuller, Chief Justice 285
Mildred 285
Fullerton, Humphrey 170
Funk, Elizabeth 193,196
John 193
Fuqua, Lockey 193

Gadd, James 201
Gail, Augusta 254
Galbreath, Alden (G21) 75
Gamelin, Capt. Pierre 271
Gander, Peter 232
Gantz, Dorothy (G43) 66,102
Virgil Milton 96,102
Gardan, William 261
Gardner, Carraway 178
Garret, Henry (D34) 117
Thomas 273
Gass, Benjamin 13,15,16,156
Gassaway, Ann (of Nich 1st) 265
Ann (of Nich 3rd) 265
Benjamin (of Nich 3rd) 265
Eleanor Susannah 257,260,264,265
Elizabeth 255
Elizabeth (of Nich 3rd) 265
Hannah (of Nich 3rd) 260,265
Hester 265
James (of Nich 3rd) 265
Jane (of Nich 1st) 265
John (of Nich 1st) 265
Lucy 265
Margaret (of Nich 1st) 265
Mary (of Nich 3rd) 265
Nicholas 1st 265
Nicholas 2nd 265
Nicholas 3rd 262,265
Nicholas 4th 265
Rachel (of Nich 3rd) 265
Richard (of Nich 3rd) 265
Robert (of Nich 3rd) 265
Sarah (of Nich 3rd) 265
Thomas (of Nich 1st) 265
Gassaway, Thomas (of Nich 3rd) 265
Gates, Gov. Ralph F. 86
Gatewood, Frances 181
Henry 184
John 184
Richard 181
Gay, Nancy 268
Gearrick, Wilma 127
Gee, Frances (Dublin) 4
Leslie Guyon (G34) 84,269
Mary Katherine 269
Sylvester J. 84,269
Wade Rabb 269
Geers, Eliza J. 257
Gentle, Bertie Thomas (3-22) 146
George, Grant (4-11) 144
Georgetown, Ky. (McClellands Fort Royal Spring: Lebanon) 20,21, 28,31,32,37,38,41,45
Gibbs, Hugh 24,156,157
Gibson, Eliza Jane 273
Elizabeth 161
George R. 67
Gen. John 58,63
W. (Va) 137
Giffin, James 161
Mary 161
Robert 161
Gilbert, Mary (3-9) 141,142
Gill, James 248
Mary Estella (F73) 113,114
Gilliam, (3-25) 145
Gilmore, Hugh 22
Jane 162,275,282
Gingins, Phil 22
Givens, Samuel 172
Glenn, Gabriel 173
Glover, Emma 75
Goe, Benjamin 23
Ebenezer 23
Goenz-Gowens, Mary 270,282
Goldsmith, Margaret Lou (4-64)149
Good, Mary 233
Robert 233
Goodman, Richard 248
Goodrich, Pierre H. 93
Goodwin, Mrs Artie 276
John 221
Gordon, Benjamin 130
Gordon, Si 215
Gorham, James 71,315
Goss, (4-23) 145
Gossom, Alexander W. 249
Thomas M. 249
Gotcher, Lora (E115) 122
Gouchenour, Samuel 277
Goutal, Audrey A. 279
Margaret Estelle 279
Graham, Jean 163
Mildred (F28) 77
Grant, Ann Elizabeth (D133) 127
Arthur (3-13) 141
Esther (3-3) 140
Lawson Bean 127

Grant, May (Cloyne & Cork) 4
Susan (3-1) 140
Graves, William (D101) 123
Gray, George 23,24
Judge Hampton 284
Robert L. (E102) 121
Greene, Celia 166
George 111
Mary 294
Ray 166
Green(e) Thompson T. 193,196
William 49
Greene, Col. Christopher 166
Gen. Nathanael 166
Ruth 255
Greenup, Christopher 35
Gregg, Edwin Timberlake 96,97,98
Naomi 96,97,98 (G41)
Gremmeth-Grumat, 264
Griffith, Esther 225
Grigsby, Enoch 246
Nathaniel 246
Grimes, Elizabeth E. 266,267
James 247,266,267
Nancy (Sinclair) 240
Grinley, Miriam 274
Grossteghan, Ruth Evelyn 100,101
Grouseland (Harrison home) 56,68
Groves, Ruth (L.I.) 150
Grunday, John 303
Gude, Jesse 270
Matilda 270
Gunter, (3-34) 148
Gurzon, Martha 272
Gustin, Dr. Lemuel 170
Gutridge, Benjamin 31

Haddon, John 277
Rebecca 105,106,277
Hagan, Martha Frances 268
Sarah 268
Hagy, Clifford L. (F143) 125
Clifford Lee,Jr. 125
Starke Emison 125
Hair, Ruth 266
William Thomas 266
Halbert, Michael 248
Hall, Ebenezer (D22) 111
John R. 284
Joseph 22
Leonard 35
Margaret 274
Rev. Nathan B. 46
Halling-Hawling, John Wilcoxen 246
Margaret 246
Hamilton, Jane (L.I.) 150
John D.M. 85
Thomas 286
Hammond, Clarence 131
Philip,Sr 261
Philip 260
Rachel 252
Hancock, Ambrose C. (C15) 71
Handl(e)ly, Elizabeth 158,273,282
Handl(e)y, Rachel 158
Sarah 158
Samuel 157
Hanks, James 263
Nancy 263
Hanna, James (Ballychilip) 4
Hanna(h), Nancy (C28) 46,70,126
Rowland (C10) 70,123,126
Elizabeth 70
Irene 70,112,315
Margaret 70
Mary C. 70
Sarah 70
Hanslap, Elizabeth 255,265
Henry 255
Susannah 265
Hanson, Charles Edward 104
Chloe 285
John 285
Kristi Ann 104
Harbin, Edward V. 182,186
Harbison, John 286
Robert 22
Harding, Harriet Eliza 240
Mary Ann 240
Mary (Sinclair) 240
Michael (Cloyne-Cork) 4
Richard 240
Warren Gamaliel 87
Hare, Christian 232
Frances 232
Henry 231
Veronica 232
Hargrave, Richard 179
Rev. William 179
Harlow, Archibald J. 131
Harness, Nathaniel 317
Harpe, "Big" & "Little" 105
Harper, Mary Catherine (D21) 108, 111,112,113
Richard Elliott 278
Thomas 111
William 58
William W. 107
Harris, Benjamin 248
Francis Marion (F58) 82,104
George 104
Helen Esther 104
Helen Marie 104
Hugh Emison 104
Hugh Emison,Jr. 104
Pamela 273
Thomas Marion 104
Harrison, Ann 257
George 179
John 138
Margaret 240,247,267
Martha (Price) 179
William 247
William Henry 47,50,54-61,85, 89,96,109,317
Harrodsburg 9,21,27,28,38,45
Harshaw, John (2-10) 139
Hart, George Alexander 268

Hart, John 295
Lilla 84,90,91,268
Hartwell, John T. 82,104
Lovisa (F55) 82,104
Maria S. 82,104
Harvey, George 267
John 193,196
Harwood, Thomas (D124) 126
Hatchell, Nicholas (Ferns) 4
Hatfield, Gervese 185
Hathaway, Alfred (3-26) 145
Hawkins, Eli (D22) 111
Elizabeth 265
John 294
Mary Jane 72
Moses (D2) 72
Ruth A. 72
Haynie, Bridgar 246
Charles 247,267
Sarah Ball 247,267
Hays, Christopher 23
Joseph 173
Hay(e)s, Adam 174,191
Heberd, William 70,112
William J. 63
Hedges, John 207
Heepes, Robert 231
Helton, Elizabeth (F27) 76
Henderson, Caroline E. (C19) 71
Evelyn (5-14) 144
Florence 161
Hannah 172
Harry 171
John 167
John R. 194
Maria 171
Matthew 169, 298
William 297
Henning, Marie 128
Henrici-Henritzy, Baltzer 204
Henry, Patrick 36,297
William 36
Heresh, Nicholas 170
Herndon, Elliot 228
Herring, John Adams 283,285
Hess, Lyman (F82) 118
Hewes, Richard, 267
Hickman, Francis 23
Ralph 198
Hicks, Dorathy B. 213
Inez (3-14) 141
Jane 223
Higgins, Anna 127
Highman, Lena 86,87
Hill, George W. 243
Hingston-Hinkston, John 7,21,24,37
Hipsley, Caleb 252
Charles 257
Johanna 257
Hitchcock, Asell,Sr 220,223,227
Asell,Jr 220,227,228
William 220,223,227
Hobbs, Amelia 262
Joseph 252
Hobdy, John 309
Hodge, (3-42) 149
Hodgen, Robert 273
Hoening, Louis J. Jr (H61) 100-01
Hogan, James 35
James (E98) 119
William 35
Hogg, Margaret 278
Hogue, Ann Eliza 275
Catherine (McClure) 64
Clarence Irving 275
Clinton Simpson 275
David 275
Eliza 275
Emma W. 275
Henry Martin 275
Irvin 273,275
Jane 275
John 275,282
John David 96,272,275
John David,Jr. 56,275
Joseph 275
Julia Ann 275
Margaret Ellen 275
Mary Irene (F54) 82,96,103,275
Merideth Bowman 275
Sarah 275
Holcomb, Emma (E104) 121
Holland, John C. 63,179
Hollingsworth, C.P. 270
Elizabeth 272
Henry 10
Spear Spencer 272
Hallowell, John 167
Holmes, Abraham 163
Abraham 164
Andrew 163
Andrew 165
Andrew 171,173
Andrew,Jr. 163
Agnes 163
Daniel Richard 161
Daniel Richard,Jr. 161
David 161
David 104
Eliza 161,287
Elizabeth 161
Elizabeth 162
Elizabeth Town 164
Garrard 165
George McClure 162
Hettie Ritchie 162,172,289
James F. 173
Jane (C3) 47,70,78,105,106,162,
172,275,277,311 (Jennet)
Jane (of John) 161
Jane (of Jonathan) 161,171,172
Jean 163
John 165,191
John 161
John 163
John 298
John,Jr. 165
John (of Jonathan) 161,167,171

Holmes, John Andrew 162,172
Jonathan 161
Jonathan 161,191
Jonathan 165
Jonathan,Jr. 161
Josiah Love 58,162,172,282,317
Libby 164
Margaret 162
Margaret 163
Mary 161
Mary 161
Mary 163
Mary 165
Mary 277
Matilda 162
Nancy Ann-Jane 162
Nancy Jane (of Wm) 162,172
Nancy Wood 161
Patrick 164
Robert 161
Robert 298
Samuel 161
Sarah 163
Sarah H. 164
Thomas 163
Thompson 163
Weston (of Josiah) 162
William 7
William 165
William (of Jonathan) 161,162, 167,171,172,289
William Clark 162
William Graham 163
William Weston 58,162,317
William Woods 161
Homan, Samuel 204
Hood, John 295
Hooe, Bernard 249
Hooper, Elizabeth 209
Hoop(e)s, Adam 13,69,296,297
David 297
Elizabeth (Finney) 14,296,297
Isabel 297
Jane 297
Joshua 13
Margaret (of Adam,Sr) 297
Mill (on Conococheague) 13
Robert 297
Sarah 297
Hoop(e)s, Adam,Jr. 297
Ann 297
Margaret 297
Mary 297
Hoover, William S. 67
Hopkins, Garrard 225
Hosh, Samuel B. 284
Hott, Nimrod 247
Houck, John 190
Hough, Ella (D150) 130
Houston, James 298
John 170
May Belle (E63) 113,114,115
William 113,115
Howard, Anna Maria 262
Howard, Brice 261
Daniel (Ballymodan) 4
Elizabeth 252
Henry 264
Joseph 264
Joseph 265
Joshua 253
Rachel 265
Samuel 259
Samuel 262
Sarah Ruth 259
Howell, Rachel 286
Hoy, William 36
Hübner, John 218
Huddleston, Mary Bell 268
Hudson, Edward 261
Martha G.M.F. 127
William W. 284
Hufnagle, Capt. 24
Hughes, Elizabeth 231
Esther 193
Evans H. (F161) 128
Hulings-Hewlings, Jonathan 204
Hulse, Adelaide A. (L.I.) 150
Hunt, Andrew 181,186
Frances Elizabeth 125
James Randolph (E131.4) 125
Jesse Randolph 125
John 125
Hunter, David 27
Capt. David 193
James C. 268
Hutcherson, Novella (E113) 122
Hutchman, William 286
Hutson, William 184
Illinois Trace (Vincennes) 55
Imeson, Jane (London) 3
Ingersoll, Owen 230
Irvine, Ann 163
William 161
Irving, Washington 279
Irwin, John 22
Samuel 26
Maj. Samuel 298
Israel, Basil (of John) 264
Ison, Charles J. (F122) 122

Jack, James 156
Jackson, Andrew 287
Governor Edw. 86
Stephen 288
James I (James VI of Scots) 3,8
James, Aaron,Sr. 222
Aaron,Jr. 222
Albert F. 229
Amanda A. 229
Amos 224,225,226
Anna S. 229
Delilah 230
Delinda 230
Dianna 225
Edney 230
Eli 221,229
Elias 225

James, Elisha 220,221,228,229
Elizabeth, 207,209,220,221,234
Emeline 230
Frances 223
George 225
Henry 220
Henry 224,226
Henry (Ark & Dove) 222
James Island, Md. 294
John 185
Jonathan 230
Joseph 222
Josua 220,226,227
Lucinda L. 230
Madison 230
Mary 222
Micajah 225
Morgan 229,230
Nancy 229
Rebecca 221
Richard 227
Robert 227
Sarah 222
Sophia 225
Susanna 229
Thomas,b-1756: 207,209,220,223, 227,228,229,230
Thomas 222
Thomas 226
Thomas,Sr. 220
Thomas,Jr. 220
Thomas A. 221
Tudor 223,224,226
Walter 227
Wiley 230
William 198
William 220
Jamestown 8,13,294
January, James 21,27
Captain 124
Jaynes, James (3-18) 142
Jefferson Academy (Vin. Un.)55,62
Jelley, Margaret H. 210,215,216
Samuel 210
Jenkins, Elisha 249
Margaret 247,267
Jernigan, Marveline (5-22) 144
Jett, Peter 249
Johnson, Rev. A.D. (E176) 129
Bell (3-36) 149
Cave 36
David 249
Edith 275
Edna Helen (5-4) 143
Elizabeth 267
General Washington 58,67,200,319
Grace 84,90
Hannah 270
Homer 49
James 277
Jane 157
John 267
John 277
Lucile (4-6) 142,143
Johnson, Mary Ann 273
Nancy L. 158
Robert 31,35
Robert 194
Robert 254
Col. Robert M. 287
Samuel 158
Sanford P. 314
Thomas 157
William C. 67
Jones, B.B. 117
Hardie (E105) 121
Henry (G21) 75
John Gabriel 29,32
Lula (F1) 73
Mary E. (E13) 74,76
Nathan 313
Jordan, Adrienne 266
Col. Ephraim 64,317,320
James Alfred 272
Jordon, Samuel E. 266
Judah, Caroline 279,280
Samuel 63,67,280

Kadel, Warren (G81) 118
Kahn, Joyce Elizabeth (H23) 75
Kaleklezer, Daniel 23
Kaskaskia, Ill. 53,55,158
Kate, William 23
Keck, Grover C. 86,87
Richard McCutcheon 270
William Highman (H31) 86,87
Keen, John 284
Lawrence 195
Keene, Greenup 70
Keith, John 194
Keller, Victor 276
Kelley, Luada (3-8) 140,141
Mariah (E2) 73
Mildred (F141) 125
Kelso, Alice Dorcas 272
James Irwin 272
Lemuel S. 270
Susan B. 270
William 275
Kendig, Abraham 266
Kennedy, Col. Maxwell 296
Kentucky Arks (Flatboats)9,26,112
Kenyon, Eva 96,97,98
Kerby, Julia Ann VanDoss 268
Kern, Peter 302
Kerr-Carr, William 22,23
Kershner, George A. 268
R.E. 268
Kessinger, Clarence 276
Kettle Creek (Battle) 178
Kidwell, James 247
Kilgore, Charles 157,173,174,188
David 159
Esther 157,168
Killion, Sarah M. 194
Kincaid, Charlotte (4-14) 144
Joseph,Sr. 159
Mary 159

Kincaids Station (Delaplaine) 26, 32,37,45
King, Tressie (4-18) 141
Kirkham, Capt Samuel 38,41,307
Kirtley, Mary P.230
Kline, Margaret (G12) 73
Kock, Catherine 218
John Conrad 218
Robert E. 270
Koppenbrink, Esther (F162) 128
Kownslar, Dr. Randolph 245
Kümmel, George 192
Kuykendall, Dr. Jacob 63,157,320

Lady Emison 133
Lagow, William 320
Lain-Lane, William 28,29
Laird, Jane 161
Lamon, Solomon (3-38) 149
Daniel (2-11) 139
Landon, Gov. Alfred M. 85
Landrums, Mary 165
Lane, Arthur 244
Benedict M. 244,249
George W. 249
Ruie Ann 96,97,98
Langdon, Samuel 158
LaPlante, Pierre 317
Larkin, John 264
Margaret 264
Lashley, Ronald Arnold 288
Lasseter, Lillian (4-32) 147
Latane, John 181
Latham, Frances 166
Lewis 166
Latterman, Walter (L.I.) 150
Lattimer, Benjamin 177
Lawrence, Ann West 264
Benjamin 265
Benjamin 3rd 253
Elizabeth 265
Ruth 253
Lawson, Priscilla 241
Lawton, Thomas (Mass) 151
Leach, Alethea Ann (C17) 71,117
Ellen (Mass) 151
Lebree, William 312
LeCompte, Charles 20
Lee, Capt. Hancock 20,27
Harry P.272
Nathaniel Laury 179
Samuel 225
Willis 21
Leech, James 23,24
Leestown (Frankfort) 20,27,28,30
Leggett, F. Marion (3-35) 149
Marion (2-12) 139
Leg(g)ett, (2-6) 139,149
Lemmon, John 24
John (Ire) 7
Joseph 24
Lucy Ann 194
William 24
William (Ire) 7
Lemon, James (Ire) 7
James (Ire) 307
John (Ire) 307
William (Ire) 307
Leslie, Governor 86
Lewis, Charles Quarles (E151) 127
Nancy 182,186
Lightfoot, T.W. 137
Limerick, Countess of 297
Nina 130
Limestone, Ky. (Maysville) 26,112
Lina, Infanta (Spain) 162
Lincoln, Abraham 56,66,79,83,161, 263,289
Mordecai 263
Thomas 263
Migration 79
Lindsey, David 23,24
Samuel 174
William 190
Lingamfelter, Jacob 207
Linton, Edmond 246
Hester 246
Lloyd, Alice 265
Lochrie, William 286
Lockett, Percival Charles 125
Lockler, J.R. (F103) 122
Logan, Col. Benj. 38,41,157,307
Logue, George 161
Logwood, Thomas Sampson,Sr. 254
Thomas Sampson,Jr. 254
Lone Elm Stables 131,132,133
Long, L.L. 131
Longley, Dr. Kenneth (F111) 121
Kenneth,Jr. 121
Loock, Frances Mary (F163) 128
Louman, Michael 264
Loury, Richard 185
Love, Ann-Agnes 161,162,167,173
David 173,298
James 167,168,170,173,174
James,Jr. 173,174,298
James F. (of Thos) 174
John 173,174,298
Josiah 173
Samuel 173
Samuel,Jr. 173,298
Thomas 165,171,173,174,298
William 173
Lowell, (4-24) 146
Lowry, John 32
Stephen 20
Lucas, Jesse 317
Mary 162,289
Lynch, Deborah 253
Lynn, Andrew 22,24
Lytle, Elizabeth 310
Jane 310
John 310
Martha 123,287
Mary 310
Nancy 310
Lytle-Little, Capt William 19,21, 26,27,36,37,45,305,310

Lytle, William,Jr. 24,26,310

MacDonald, Nora Maude 91
Madden, Julia V. (D136) 127,129
Maddox, Mary 176
  Thomas 176
Mail-Mehl, John 162
Major, William 138
Mallett, Elgin 113
  Martha Helen 113
Mallory, Elizabeth 114
  Greenberry F. (D122) 39,126,309
Mansell, Ann 252,254,260,264
  Eleanor Susannah 264
  Eliza S. 264
  Elizabeth 264
  George 264,265
  George (of Samuel) 264
  Hannah 264
  Louisa 264
  Margaret (of Samuel) 257,264
  Maria 264
  Nicholas 264
  Patsy 264
  Ruth 264
  Ruth (of Samuel) 261
  Samuel,Sr. 257,260,264,265
  Samuel,Jr. 264
Mantle, Consider 280
  Dorothy Richardson 280
  Edmund 280
  Harriet Brandon 108,279,280
  Dr. John Richardson 279,280
March, Anthony 22
  Whittaker 181
Marchel-Marshall, Col. James 22
Marcus, Eleanor 260
Maritze, Metzker 206
Marlow, John (3-30) 145
Marsh, Daniel 209
  John 209
  John,Jr. 169
Marshall, Elizabeth (B2) 38,44,71,
  120,284,312,314
  Richard 249
  Thomas 31
  Judge Thomas 120
  Stephen George 39,43,71,312
Martin, John (L.I.) 150
  Mary 158
  Rev. W.W. 62
  William 22
  Governor 81
Mason, Irvin (E154) 127
  Kipling Emison 127
Matlack-Madlack, Timothy 22,169
May, John 35
Mayes, Rachel 272
  Robert 272
Mayfield, Joseph Baird (E83) 116
Mays, James 65

McAllister, David 191
McBride, Ebenezer W. 284
McBride, Judge Priestly 284
McCall, Marcia 200
McCandless, John 317
McClellan, Abraham 278
  Ardilla 278
  Eliza Jane 278
  Elizabeth Ann 278
  Huldah Maria (E55) 106,108,278
  John 20,22
  John (of Abraham) 278
  John (of Wm) 278
  Lucinda 278
  Margaret 278
  Maria 278
  Mary 278
  Nancy 278
  Nancy Jane 278
  Sterrett (of Abraham) 108,278
  William 278
  Wilson 278
McClelland, Abraham 36
  Benjamin 28,29,32,35
  John 32,36
  William 28
McClellands Fort (Georgetown) 20,
  21,28,31,32,37,38,41,45
McClure, Benjamin Franklin 273
  Catherine (of George) 275,282
  Daniel (of Wm) 49,53,63-65,155,
  173,190,274,282,298,311,316
  David 19
  DeWitt Clinton 190,282
  Eliza Haddon 65,278,279
  George (of Wm) 156,162,275,282
  Jane,Sr. 282
  Jane (of Wm Sr) 277,282
  John (Cumb. Co. Pa) 19
  John (of Wm Sr) 58,70,282,298
  John Alexander 107,278
  Joseph 270,282
  Rev. M.B. 104
  Margaret (of George)162,172,282
  Margaret (Mossman) 64.65
  Martha 274
  Martha Baird (of Jos) 270,282
  Mary (C9) 70,111,113,282
  Thomas 273
  Thomas (of Daniel) 158,282
  William,Sr. 282
  William,Jr. 63,156-57,282,298
McCompsey, John 283
  Robert 283
McConnell, Frances 20
  Capt. J.M. 294
  James 21
  Capt. John 159
  William 20-22,24,27,30
McCord, Ann (of David Sr) 273
  David, Sr. 263,273,274
  David, Jr. 273,274,275
  David (of Robt) 274
  Dorcas 273
  Dorcas (of Robt) 274
  Eliza 273

McCord, Elizabeth (of Robt) 274
Frances Adelia 272,274
James 273
James 274
Jane (of Jas) 274
Jennett Caldwell 272,273
John 64,65
John (of David,Sr) 273
John (of David,Jr) 273
John (of Robt) 274
John Newton 273
John Simpson 274
Laura 274
Louisa (of Robt) 274
Margaret 273
Margaret Jane 272,274,275
Martha Alexander 273
Martha Ann 274
Mary (of David,Sr) 273
Mary Dorcas 274
Mary Elizabeth 274
Mary Jane 96
Melinda 273
Orpha Ann 273
Rhoda 273
Robert 64,65
Robert,Jr. 274
Robert (of David) 273
Robert (of David,Jr) 273,274
Rosa 273
Sarah (of David) 273
Serelda 273,275
Tirzah 273
William (of David,Sr) 273
William (of James) 274
William Roseborough 63,273
McCracken, Cyrus 20,36
Isaac 20
John 19
William 20,32,35
McCray, Lucile Ade 98,99
McCreery, Emma 266
McCune, Samuel C. (E1) 73
McDonald, Bethany (C30) 123,130
Captain 254
Ellen T. (C17) 71,314
Francis 264
Susannah 260
McDougal, Ann 283
Mary 283
Robert 283
Sarah 283
McEldery, John 246
McFall, Elizabeth 224,227
McFarland, Elijah 108,281
Marcia Buyer 281
Mary Estelle 282
Scott Emison 281
Walter Chatten (F66) 108,281
Walter Robert Emison 281
McFeeters, A.C. 128
McGarraugh, Joseph 22,23
McGill, Eleanor 245
McGinnes, Charles 227
McGough, Thomas 231
McGowen, Doctor 55
McGready, Rev. James 62
McGrew, Alexander 23
McGuin, Josiah 173
McGuire, Jane 70,111,282
McHatton, Charles Grandison 287
Eugenia Caroline 288
Fenelon 288
James A. 287,311
Rev. James Archibald (D146) 130
288
John 123,287,302,310
Katherine (Emison) (C26) 123,287
Lucretia Calista 288
Robert Emison 288
Robert Lytle (C26) 43,44,123,
287,311,312,313
Rev. Robert Lytle 288
William 130,288
William Ferris 288
McKean, Hugh 155
McKeown, R.L. (Belfast) 120
McKibbon, Thomas 22
McKissick, Isaac 286
McLean, Catherine 156
McMahon, Margaret 289
McMillan, George (L.I.) 150
John 24
Lula (4-1) 142
McMillen, Mary Azalee (4-2)142-43
Robert 301
McMurtry, Sarah 285
McNutt, Gov. Paul 86

Meador, John 184
Richard 184
Thomas 185
Mease, James 297
Meason, John 23
Medlin, Ernest (3-15) 112
Geneva (3-11) 111,144
Meekins, Matilda 282
Megowen, Robert 27,28
Mellinger, John 22
Melzer, Leslie Ann 269
Norman 269
Norman Allison 269
Norman Rabb 269
Mendenhall, John 237
Mensel, Lois Harriet 76
Meredith, Samuel,Sr. 170
Samuel,Jr. 170
Merich-Mericle, George 22
Mernitz, Adeline (E131.7) 125
Merrick, Elizabeth (Ire) 4
Merry, Cornelius 65
Messee, Anna (G25) 76
Metler, Rachel 11,296
Meurer, Albert B. (F42) 60
Middleton, Jeremiah 207
Miles, Joshua 228
Mary 275
Miller, C.T. 144

Miller, Charles George 270
Faye Ruth (G41) 96,97,98
Henry Barr 270
Isobel 76
John 19
John 191
John 207
John Andrew 21,28,30,32,35
Luther Frederick 96,97,98
Mary Elizabeth 270
William 21,28,30,32
Mills, Mary 255
Minor, Nicholas 246
Mitchell, Andrew 286
Charles 286
Elizabeth 123
Elizabeth,Jr. 286
Hugh 286
Hugh 298
Capt. Hugh 23,41,286
James 286
Jean 286
John T. (E182) 131
John T.Jr. 131
Margaret 286
Martha 286
Mary (B3) 36,41,43,46,69,112,123
130,133,284,285,286,287
Nettie Bell 131
Oliver 286
Robert 263
Samuel 286
Sarah 263
Susanna 286
Thomas 123,286
William 286
Moffett, William M. 67
Monahan, L.T. 241
Montague, Mary 247,267
Montgomery, Daniel 295
Moore, David 17,18,19
David 159
David 298
James 16,17,18,24
James 189
James 273
John 277
Moorehead, Samuel 13,15,17,24
Moreland, Rev. John R. 46
Morris, John,Jr 169
J.W. 268
Luke 167
Mossman, Archibald 156,157,282
Margaret 64,65,157,282
Mould, John 176
Mounts, Col. Providence 23
Moylan, Jasper 297
Muir, Mary Elizabeth 131,132
Murray, Wanda (G25) 76
Muse, Cavin 125
Musselman, Jacob 170,171
Musser, Elizabeth 117,118
Evaline Virginia (D31) 117,118
Peter 117,118
Naylor, James M. 274
Thomas 274
Neff, Jacob 237
Nelson, James 84,90
Julia Jean (G32) 84,90
Nemacolin Indian Trail 9
Nesbit, William 297
Newman, Grace Marie 75
Niblack, Adm. Perry 67
William Caldwell 67,83
Nichols, Anne 131
Catherine 224
Lee Harney 282
Martha Jane 282
Mary Janet 282
Robert Arnold 282
Nicholson, Andrew Ellis (E85) 116
William 265
Norman, Joanna 252,253,255
Nicholas 252
Preston 278
Norwood, Martha 264,265,277
Notman, Arthur 92
John Hancock 92
Nottingham Academy 10
Settlement 10
(West) 10,13,294,298
Nugent, Elizabeth 188
William 188
Nutter, William 308

Oak Station 107
O'Bannon, Alice 125
Mary 124,125
Oberthier, Augusta (D72) 121
O'Brien, Elizabeth 161
Richard 161
Ochiltree-Ockiltree, John 63-65
Catherine 78
Effie Louisa 78
Frances Ann 78
George Madison (D17) 78,172
Ida Bell 78
Jemima Catherine 78
Mary Alice 78
Sarah Janetta 78
Thomas Emison 78
Unica Jane 78
Victor Bell 78
Winfield Scott 78
Offut, Alfred 314
Ogg, Catherine 260,262
Olson, Alvina 213
Oprey, William 299
Ortan, Jennet 186
Joseph 186
Ortane, Jeanne 186
Osborn, Earl Cecil 131
Benjamin 313
Owen, Hannah 161
Ruby Lucile (5-6) 143
Owing, John C. 159
Owings, Beal 253
Christopher 253

Owings, Hannah, 253
John Cockey 264
Katherine 253
Owen 28
Rachel 253
Rebecca 253
Richard 253
Samuel 253
Samuel,Jr. 253
Thomas 253
Urith Randall 253
Pack, Adam 46
Richard F. (D123) 46,126
Sarah Martha(Emison)(D123) 39,46
Packwood, William (F22) 74
Parke, Benjamin 48,57,58,317
Parker, Nancy 275
William 170
Parkinson, Edward 225
Parks, Daniel 230
Poschet, Marteyn (See Posey) 176
Patterson, George 161,163
Jane Maria 78, 276,277
John B. (D27) 111
Joseph 27
Joseph 310
Mary 246
Matthew 35,36
Robert 19,20,21,27
Samuel (D13) 78,276
Samuel,Jr. 78
Thomas 13
William 78,276
Paul, Audley 36
Paulen, Rev. Wayne 94
Payne, Hugh 257
Peake, John J. (C15) 71,314
Pearce, Dr. A.B. 266
Florence (D72) 121
Pearcy, Nelle 131
Pearson, Jane (C13) 71,117
Nathaniel (Dublin) 4
Pamela Jean 132
Peerson, Donald (G173) 132
Penn, W.S. 71
Pennington, Berilla 162
Miles 295
Perkins, Rosy 260
Permenter, Mary (2-5) 139,149
Perry, David 20
Mary F. 234
Peterson, Theodore Gustave 100,101
Theodore Robert (H61) 100,101
Pethrick, William (E94) 119
Pettis, John 184
Pettus, Henry 184
Peyton, Craven 194
Phelps, Henry (L.I.) 150
Phipps, Ernest MacDonald 91
William Doubton 91
Zada Dutton 92
Pickens, Col. Andrew 178
Pierce, Paul 173
Pierpont, Charles 255
Pierpont, Samuel 265
Pierrie, Beatrice 117
Casimiro (D33) 117
Truilla 117
Piety, Sarah J. 270
Pilmoor(e)-Pilmore, Rev Jas. 295
Joyce 294
Piper, Dr. Charles E. (E173) 129
Pittsburg (Pt Duquesne-Dunmore)9
Plaugh, Fredrickah 201
Pledge, Susan A. 284
Plummer, Samuel 179
Plummers, William 23
Poage, Emily A. 284
Polk, Capt. Charles 157,194,289
Eunice Jane 162
Nancy 193,194
Sarah 162,289
Pomeroy, William G. (D22) 111
Poole, Basil 202
Porter, Achsah (of Richard) 261
Adam,Jr. 259
Adam (Of Peter 4th) 259
Allen (of Richard) 261
Ann (of Adam) 259
Benjamin 259
Caleb 259
Catherine D. 259
Charles (of Richard) 261
Charles (of Peter 3rd) 259,260
Emelia 259
Ephraim 260
Gabriel McKinsey 252
Hannah 260
Isaiah 260
James 260
John (of Adam) 259
John (of Peter 3rd) 259
John (of Peter 5th) 259
Joshua (of Adam) 259,260,262
Keturah 260
Keziah (of Peter 4th) 259,262
Lois 259
Mary (3-27) 148
Mary (of Adam) 259
Mary (of Peter 3rd) 259
Mary (of Richard) 261
Nathan 259
Pegga 259
Peter 1st 259
Peter 2nd 259
Peter 3rd 259,262
Peter 4th 259,260
Peter 5th 259
Peter (of Adam) 259
Philip (of Peter 3rd) 259,260, 262,265
Providence 261
Rebecca (of Richard) 261
Rezin 259
Richard 260,261,264
Richard,Sr. 261
Richard,Jr. 261
Robert Peter 259

Porter, Ruth (of Adam) 259
Samuel 260
Sarah D. 259
Susannah 241-43,252,254,260,264
Sylvanus 259,260,261,264
Tabitha 261
Thomas 260,261
Urias 260,264
William (of Richard) 261
Posey, Alice (of Richard) 178
Ann (of Francis) 176
Ann (of Thomas 177
Bel(l)ain(e) 176
Benjamin 176
Benjamin (of Humphrey) 176
Bethlehem 178
Burdette (of Thos) 177
Carolyn 179
Dianna Gray 178
Edward (of John) 176
Elizabeth (of Humphrey) 176
Elizabeth King (D12) 78-80,179
Frances (Allen) 79,178,179,183
Frances (of John) 176
Posey-Poschet, Francis 176
Posey, Francis (of Humphrey) 176
Francis (of Thomas) 177
George (of Thos) 177
Harrison (of Richard) 178
Harrison (of Richard,Jr) 179
Harrison (of Vincent?) 177
Henrietta (of Thos) 177
Humphrey (of John) 176
Indiana 179
Jane (of Thos) 177
Jeremiah 177
Capt. John,Sr. 179
John (of Benjamin) 176
John (of Humphrey) 176
John (of John) 176,177
John (of Gen. Thos) 179
John (of Thos) 177
John H. (of Richard) 178
Dr. John Wesley 179
Lucy 179
Lydia (of John) 176
Martha (Matthews) 179
Mary (of Benjamin) 176
Mary (of John) 176
Mary (of Humphrey) 176
Mary Ann Wade 178
Mary F. 179
Nancy Ann (of Richard) 179
Parke Hamilton 179
Rhoda 176
Richard,Sr (of Thos) 176-78,180
Rev. Richard,Jr. 49,178,179,180, 183
Sarah DeWitt 179
Susanna (of Benjamin) 176
Susanna (of Humphrey) 176
Gen. Thomas 179,180
Thomas (of John) 176,177
Thomas (of Thos) 177
Posey, Rev. Wade 81,179,180
Walter 176
William (of Thos) 177
Winifred (of John) 176
Winifred (of Richard) 178
Poston, Catherine Ann 229,230
Elias 221,228,229,230
Potter, Gen. James 169
Capt. John 157
Capt. John 191
Mary 157
Potts, Rebecca 158
Col. Thomas 158
Powe, Gen. Erasmus 182
Thomas 182
Powell, Amanda 127
Charles Edward 127
Edna 127
Edward Burr (E152) 127
Mary Agnes 127
Ralph Emison 127
Samuel 127
Sheldon 127
Truston 127
Weston 127
William 127
Prairie Du Rocher 53,158
Prather, Tabitha 254
Thomas 22
Price, Tabitha 165
Proctor, Col. John 23
Prophet, The 57
Prunty, John,Sr. 310
John,Jr. (C25) 40,43,123,313-14
Purcell, Andrew 317
Eliza (D29) 111,116
Isaac 275
Noah 275
William 64
William 317,320
William Beckes 274
Purgatories, The 66
Pyewell, Deborah 158

Quarles, Col. Roger 40,309

Raab (See Rab-Rabb-Rapp-Ropp)
Frederick 217
George Michael 205,208-09,217-18
John George 205,217
John Peter 204,205
Rab (See Raab-Rabb-Rapp-Ropp)
Catherine 207
Daniel (of George Mich) 207
Daniel 207
Elizabeth 207
Elizabeth (of George Mich) 207
George Adam 207,209,210,221,234
Hannah 207
Hannah (of George Mich) 207
Jacob 207
Jacob (of George Mich) 207
Joanna 206
Joel 206

Rab-Rapp, John 206
John,Jr. 206
Julianna (of Geo. Mic) 207
Julianna (of Solomon) 207
Margaret 207
Mary Catherine 206
Mary Magdaline 207
Sarah (of Geo. Mich) 207
Solomon,Jr. 207
Solomon 1st 206
Solomon 2nd 206
Sophia Dorothea 206
Rabb (See Raab-Rab-Rapp-Ropp)
Carrie Fitch 216
David 213
David Fitch 216
Edward M. 216
David Guilkerson 210,215,216
James 210,211,212,234,243
Rabb-Emison Home 61
Rabb, Florence Jelley 216
Frances Bell 213
Frances Smith 216
George Jelley 216
Henry M. 216
James David 211,214
Joel W. 216
Dr. John Henry 61,86,211-13,243
John Henry,Jr. 213
John Henry 3rd 213
John W. 216
Julia Willette 216
Katherine Vance 213
Louisa 209,210
Oliver S. 216
Sada Ross (F52) 82,84,213,269
Sarah Sinclair 213,276
Sevier H. 216
Susan Guilkerson 213
William Shirk 213
Rabb Woods 215
Ragland, Charles Dryden (E181) 131
Horace Eugene 131
James Dudley 131
Laura R. 131
Ralston, James A. 278
Ramsey, Robert 201
Randall, Susannah 253
A. Porter 254
Ann Eliza 254
Aquila (of Chris. 2nd) 252,254, 257
Aquila,Jr. 252
Aquila (of Roger) 252
Bale-Beal 253
Benjamin 1st 252
Benjamin 2nd 252
Blanche 254
Brice Chew 241-43,252-54,260,264
Charles S. 254
Christopher 1st 252
Christopher 2nd 252,255
Christopher (of Aquila) 252
Christopher (of Chris) 253
Randall, Christopher (of Thos) 253
David S. 254
Edmonia 254
Elizabeth (of Brice) 254
Hannah (of Chris) 253
Henry Chew 254
Jennie 254
Joanna (of Chris 2nd) 252
John (of Aquila) 252
John (of Chris 2nd) 252
John (of Chris of Thos) 253
John (of Col. Thos) 254
Killis 254
Larkin 253
Larkin B. 254
Larkin Chew 254
Larkin Scott 254
Laura 254
Margaret B. 254
Matilda (of Col. Thos) 254
Matilda G. 254
Mildred 254
Nancy 252
Nancy 254
Nathan (of Aquila) 252
Nicholas (of Chris of Thos) 253
Dr. Owen M.
Preston 254
Rachel (of Chris 2nd) 252,262
Rebeccah 253
Roger 252
Ruth (of Aquila) 252
Ruth (of Chris 2nd) 252
Samuel (of Brice) 254
Sarah (of Col. Thos) 254
Sarah Ann Wansell 211,241-43, 254
Susan Belle 254
Susan Porter 254
Susan (of Chris 2nd) 252,257
Telitha 254
Thomas (of Chris 1st) 253
Thomas (of Chris of Thos) 253
Thomas G. 243,254
Col. Thomas G. 254
Urias Porter 254
Urith (of Thos) 253
William (of Chris of Thos) 253
Randallstown (Baltimore) 253
Randolph, Nathaniel 29,30,32
Rannels, Rev. Samuel 62
William 16
Rapp (See Raab-Rab-Rabb-Ropp)
Dorothea 204
Eva Elizabeth 204
Frederick 204
Henry 204
John Adam 204
Julianna 204
Michael 204
Rawson, Silas 234
Rawstrom, Hargraves (Mass) 151
Raynor, Alvaretta (L.I.) 150
William Lawrence (L.I.) 150

Reale (See Reihlee-Reyle-Reiley)
John Philip 197
Reasons, Wilmer (5-7) 143
Reddick, Laverne (4-63) 149
Redstone Fort (Brownsville)9,24,25
Reed, John 22
Nancy 296
Reese, John (E98) 119
Reid, David 101,171
Jennet Caldwell 273
Sarah 286
Reihlee (See Reale-Reyle-Reiley)
John 202
Reiley (See Reale-Reihlee-Reyle)
Christopher (of Martin) 199
David (of Martin) 199
David B. 200
Elizabeth (of Joseph) 201
Elizabeth (of Martin,Sr) 199
Elizabeth (of Martin,Jr) 198
Elizabeth (of Philip) 201
Emily Emelia 190,201
Evelina 201
George G. 67,83
George Martin 202
Henry 201
Jacob 199
John (of Martin,Jr) 198
John (of Martin,Sr) 199
John C. 200
Joseph 201
Katherine 201
Margaret 201
Reiley-Reyle, Martin 69,197,198
Reiley, Martin (of Martin) 198
Martin (of Philip) 201
Martin,Jr. 197,198
Mary (of Martin) 198
Mary (of Michael) 198
Mary Ann 201
Michael (of Martin) 198
Owen 203
Peter 197
Philip 1st 25,202
Philip (of Joseph) 201
Philip (of Martin,Sr) 190,199, 200,203
Philip (of Philip) 201
Rebecca 201
Rebecca (of Michael) 198
Samuel 201
Sarah (of Michael) 198
Sybilla 199
William 201
Reitmeyer, Christina 204,205
Retge, Elizabeth 204
Revera, V.E. 125
Reynolds, Otis Richards,Sr. 268
Otis Richards,Jr. 268
Robert 170
Rice, Mary B. (E11) 74
Richards, Bedie (2-2) 139,141,142
George (3-40) 149
Sarah (2-2) 139,141
Richardson, Dorothy 280
Flora (3-19) 145
Jane 184
Richey, Robert 22
Ridenour, H.D. 104
Ridgely, Rachel 265
Ridgeway, Dr. William B. 213
William B.,Jr. 213
William Rabb 213
Riehm, Elizabeth 192
Riggs, Bea (E103) 121,122
Riley, Henry 319
Riner, Catherine 207
Ringwald, Paul (F102) 122
Ritchie, Stephen 310
Rittenhouse, David 168
Rivet, Father 56
Robb (See Raab-Rab-Rabb-Rapp)
Andrew 22
Robert 19
Roberts, James 286
John J. 286
William (3-18) 142
Robertson, Charlotte Corday 172
Samuel B. 62
Robinson, J.R. 312
James 44
Mildred 275
Samuel 159
Sarah 172
William E. 275
Rockley, William 295
Rodacher, Christopher 170
Rodes, Hervey Lee 268
John 29
Thomas 268
Rodgers, Ada 104
Rogers, Jane 193
Matthew 193
Ropp-Rapp, John 63
Rose, Elizabeth 277
Joseph 191
Matthew 317
Roseborough, James 274
Margaret Dorcas 273,274,275
Patrick 274
Rev. Robert 274
William 274
Ross, Alexander 25,202
Rowan, John 310
Ruby (See Rubi-Rubey)
Addison Sparks 192
Aimee J. 194
Asa 193,195
Benjamin Franklin 194
Burrel Sanford 193
Ruby-Rubi, Caspar,Sr 192
Caspar,Jr. 192
Catherine 192
Ruby, Charles 194
David (of Peter 1st) 192
David (of Peter 2nd) 193,196
Delilah 194
Edna Browning 194

Ruby, Rev. Edward C. 192
Edwin 193
Elizabeth 194
Gabriel 194
James Rogers 193,196
Jane 194
Jane (of Asa) 193
John 192
John Brooks 193,196
John F. 193
Ruby-Rubi, John Henry 192
Ruby, John Jacob (of Peter) 192
John Ockiltree 194
Ruby-Rubi, Julianna 192
Ruby, Louisa E. 193
Martha Ann 193,196
Ruby-Rubi, Mary Elizabeth 192
Ruby, Matthew Rogers 193,196
Michael 195 (of Caspar) 192
Nancy 194
Nancy (of Asa) 193
Ruby-Rubi, Peter 1st 192
Ruby, Peter 2nd 190,192-96
Peter 3rd 49,63,65,193-94,320
Peter (of Asa) 193
Robert 194
Robert (of Peter 3rd) 194
Sarah (of Asa) 193,196
Sarah (of Peter 2nd) 190,193,196
Sarah (of Peter 3rd) 194
Spear Spencer 194
William Franklin 194
Ruddle, Isaac 21
Ruland, Maude Evelyn (L.I.) 150
Morgan F. (L.I.) 150
Runnels, Elizabeth (D73) 121,122
Russel, George 207
Roger Thomas 131
Rust, B. (3-32) 148
Rutherford, Jane 159
Rutt, Christian 232
Ryley-Reiley, Philip 202
Rystone, Abraham 227

Sadler, W.M. (5-11) 144
St Asaph's (Stanford, Ky) 37,301
St Clair (See Sinclair-Sinkler)
Arthur 25
St Louis Mills (Vincennes) 81
Salyers, Richard 179
Sampson, John 284
Sandusky, Nancy C. (E41) 80
Sarget, Col. Winthrop 54
Sarton, Jeremiah 312
Sartor, Elizabeth 109
Elizabeth 277
George Washington 277
Saunders, Ann E. 268
Saxby, Mary 166
Scandlon, Benjamin 309
Scandrett, Isaac 181
Scherer, Susannah 266
Schortmeier, F.E. 85
Schricker, Governor 86
Scoggins, Abigail 210,215,216
Scott, Albert 277
Christian 247
Emmeline (D15) 50,78,105-07,277
George (of James) 277
Isabel 277
James 1st 49,63,277,282
James 286
James 298
James (of Martin) 277
James (of Jas 1st) 277
James (of Thos) 277
Jane (of Thos) 277
Rev. John 247
John (of Jas) 277
John (of Martin) 277
John (of Thos) 277
Joshua 294
Lester D. 275
Martin 276,277
Rev. Samuel Thornton 62,63,65
Thomas 23
Thomas 197,198
Col. Thomas 105,106,277,194
William (of Martin) 276,277
Scroggin(s) John 162
John H. 172
Joseph Polk 162,172
Joseph 65
Maria E. 172
Sarah Jane 272
Sears, Israel 246
William B. 241,244,249
Seaton, Emmeline 272
John 272
Hanson 317
Sefton, Sarah 279,280
Semple, Robert 189
Sewell, James 265
Shane, Rev. John D. 309
Shannon, Agnes 286
Ann 286
Anna 286
Elizabeth 286
John 286
John (of Samuel) 286
Margaret 286
Martha (C29) 123,127,286
Samuel 1st 286
Samuel 2nd 123,127,286
Samuel (of Samuel) 286
Sarah (of Samuel) 286
Thomas 286
Thomas 1st 286
Thomas (of Samuel) 286
William 286
Sharon, Jacob E. 118
John R. (G81) 118
Sharpe, W.H. 268
Sharpless, Kathryn Mae 94
Shattuck, Amelia S. 279
Shaughnessy, Ann (Mass) 151
Sheerer, John 22,23
Shelby, Gen. Joseph 216

Shepard, Col. Abraham 183
Sheperd, Albert McKinney 266
Dwight Harrison 266
Edwin Stanton 56,266
Elizabeth (of Henry L.) 266
Ella Pease 266
Frank 266
Harry Welker 266
Helen Elizabeth 266
Henry L. 266
Henry (of Henry L) 266
Howard Cottrell 266
Jacob 266
Jacob Harrison 266,267
Margaret Fenner 266
Mary A. 266
Mary (of Henry L) 266
Sarah E. 266
Susan 266
Susan A. 266
Tuley Louise (G31) 84-86, 266
William 266
Shepherd, Mary 194
Samuel 29
Shipley, Adam 259,262
Adam 2nd (of Adam 1st) 262
Adam (of Richard) 262
Ann (of Robert,Jr. 263,273,274
Benjamin 252, 262
Benjamin (of Richard,Jr) 252,262
Charles (of Robert) 262
Edward (of Robt Jr) 263,274
Elizabeth (of Robert) 262
George 261
George (of Robt Jr) 263,274
George (of Robt) 260,262
James 259
John (of Adam) 259
John (of Richard) 262
Keturah (of Adam 1st) 262
Keturah (of Robt) 260,262
Lois (of Adam) 259,262
Lois (of Robt) 262
Lloyd 252
Lucy (of Robt,Jr) 263
Margaret (of Robt Jr) 263
Naomi (of Robt Jr) 263
Peter (of Adam 1st) 262
Peter (of Richard) 262
Rachel (of Robt Jr) 263
Richard (of Adam 1st) 262
Richard,Jr. 262
Richard Ayres (of Benj) 262
Robert (of Adam 1st) 260,262
Robert,Jr. 262,263,273
Robert J. (of Robt Jr) 263,274
Rosanna 260,262
Ruth (of Robt) 262
Samuel (of Richard) 262
Sarah (of Naomi 263
Sarah (of Robt) 262,265
Talbott 261
William (of Robt) 262
Shipp, Colby 36
Shippen, Edward 191
Shirely, Capt. Z. 285
Shirk, Dvaid 233
Mathias 233
Nancy Belle 213
Shirley, Mary 246
Shugart, Anna Maria (E42) 80-82
Jacob Adam 82
Shuler, Solomon 63
Shutworth, Lydia 176
Sidler, Mathias 197
Silsby, Serepta (L.I.) 150
Simpson, Archibald(of Pat) 272-73
Archibald Clinton 96,272,274-75
Claude McCord 272
Dorcas 272
Elizabeth (of Pat) 272
Francis 31
George 271
George (of Pat) 272
Harris Smith 272
Henry Martin 272,274
Irene Pearl 272
Jane (of Pat) 272
Jeanette 275
John 23
John Newton 272
Lyle Clinton 272
Margaret Jane (of Pat) 272
Martha Ann 272
Martha Emma 96,272,275
Mary Dee (P54) 62,96,272
Meredith 272
Nancy 270
Nancy (of Pat) 272
Patrick 64,271,272,320
Rev. Robert (of Pat) 272
Roy Meredith 272
William (of Pat) 272
William McCord 272
Sinclair (See St Clair-Sinkler)
Alexander 246
Alice Matilda 243
Amos 246
Charles Bowman 243
Edgar 243
Edward Ann 243
Eleanor Ann 241,244
Elizabeth (of John) 245,247
Elizabeth (of Wayman) 246
George 246
Ira B. 241
Isaac 246
Jane Catherine 241,244
Jane Elizabeth 241,244
Jemima 246
John 246,247
John 245
John W. 241,244
Lemuel G. 241,244
Leonard 241
Leslie DeVore 243
Mary 240
Mary (of Wayman) 246

Sinclair, Mary Elizabeth 243,254
Mildred Thomas 243
Nancy 240
Nimrod H. 211,241,242-44,254
Phoebe 246
Robert 246
Robert Blackburn 240
Sarah (of John) 243
Susan Eleanor 211-13,243,276
Thomas 240,247
Thomas B.Jr. 241,244,249
Thomas Benjamin 240,241,249
Virgil I. 243
Wayman 246
Wayman,Jr. 246
William Bryant 243
William Ashford 244
William F. 241,244
William Zuille-Zwill 245
Sinkler (See Sinclair-St Clair)
Slater, Hannah 225
Slaughter, Arthur 195
Slaymaker, Faithful 237
Sloan, Chalmer 266
Robert 263,266
Susan Kneisley 266
Sloat, Jefferson Rufus (E62)112-13
Katherine Savilla 113
Walter Emison 113
Small, Col. John 62
John S. 201
Nancy 207
William M. 201
Smallwood, John 137
Thomas 138
Uriah 137
William 138
Smather, Mary (Dublin) 4
Smathers, Capt. 158
Smeja, Evelyn M.A. (Mass) 151
Smith, Aaron 246
Alexander 176,231
Alice 246
Bennie Floella (5-25) 146
Charles H. 245
Clement 264
Enoch 285
Dr Harrison (E12) 74
Dr Hubbard M. 63
Hugh 19
Col. James 23,24
Joanna 190
John Martin (D43) 119
Kathryn D. 127
Levi Todd (C31) 123
Mary 255
Mary (Emison) (C31) 43
Mary Hannah 123
Robert 114
Sarah Forrest (C153) 127,128
Susan E. (D149) 130
Col. Treadwell 245
William 275
William F. (D52) 119
Snapp, Abraham Fry 158,238
Hannah E. 319
John F. 273
Snell, Albina 284
Almeda 284
Amanda 284
America 284
Ann (of Elijah) 284
Elijah 284
Eliza (of Cumberland) 284
Elizabeth Ann 284
Elizabeth (Emison)(C23) 43,284
Elizabeth (of Joseph) 284
Elizabeth (of Loudoun) 284
Frances 284
Frances (of Elijah) 284
Gilbert (of Jos) 284
Granville 284
John,Jr. 123,284
John 1st 284
John (of Jos) 284
John (of Loudoun) 284
John Ashby 284
John Cumberland (C23) 123,284, 302,313
John Miller 284
Joseph (of John Jr) 284
Joseph (of Jos) 284
Julia Ann 284
Juliann (of Robt) 284
Loudoun 284
Loudoun (of Elijah) 284
Lucinda (of John) 284
Lucinda Jane 284
Lucy (D135) 71,126,284,315
Martha (of Loudoun) 284
Mary (of Cumberland) 284
Nancy (of Loudoun) 284
Richard D. (of Loudoun) 284
Robert (C12) 71,127,284,313
Robert P. (of Loudoun) 284
Rowan 314
Rowan (of Loudoun) 284
Susannah 284
Thomas (of Jos) 284
William (of John Jr) 284
Willis 284
Willis (of Cumberland) 284
Willis (of Elijah) 284
Snider, James 278
Snodgrass, Thomas 23
Southwick, Ida (L.I.) 150
Frances Arnette 100,101
Sparks, Elijah 233,238
William 22
Sparrow, Henry 263
Spears, Franklin N. (D44) 119
Stagecoach Line 50,111,112
Stalder, Anna 266
Stam, Leonard 17
Stanbro, Catherine Elizabeth(G33) 84,93,94,95
Paul L. 84,93,94
Stansbury, Rev. J.H. (L.I.) 150

Starke, Lucile 127
Stearne, Francis 184
Steel(e), William 21,27,29,32,35
  Richard 35
Steen, James 317
Steere, Rachel 246
Stembruner, Edward 272
Stephenson, James 238
  Mary A. (4-T) 141
Sterret(t), Rebecca 156,159
  William 298
Sterrett, James 32,35
  John 278
  Sarah 318
Sterrit(t), John 308
Stevens, Elizabeth 260,262,263
  Rachel 252
  Susannah 262
Stevenson, Elizabeth 158
  George 18
  Job 312
  Nancy 165
  William 19
  William 156
Stewart, George 170
  James (3-29) 148
  John 23
  Theodore (3-28) 148
  William 30,32
Stirling, Gen. 157
Stone, Anna Mary (D143) 130,131
  Rev. B.W. 288
  James S. 126
  William 253
Stout, Elihu 47,56,196,316
  Orville 50
Straughn, Elizabeth 247,267
  James 267
  Mary 267
Strinage, Janet 271
Strite, Rev. Christian 198
Sturgis, Robert 317
Sugar Loaf, At Sign of 295
Suggett, James 309
Sullinger, Mary 111,113
Sullivan, Alfred Anthony 96,103
  Eileen Patricia (G44) 96,103
Soumaine, Elizabeth 294
Summers, Ann 240
  Edgar G. 96,100
  Esse (G42) 96,100,101
  George 246
  Margaret 273
  Samuel 247
Sutherland, James 43
Sutrhin, John B. (C8) 70,311,314
  Rachael C. 70
  Rebecca 70,315
Swann, Edward 285
  Susannah 285
Swanzey, Jane 172
Swarton, Thomas (London) 3
Swartzell, Laura C. 272
Symes, Col. John 297
Taft, Sen. Robert A. 85
Taintor, Clara 275
Talbott, Elizabeth 265
  John 261
Tandy, Edmond 254
  Edmond, Jr. 254
  Jane 254
  Martha 254
  Sarah 254
Tatham, Charles 161
Taylor, Andrew 297
  Ann (3-37) 149
  Beatrice Ottalie (F71) 113-15
  Charles S. 244
  Hugh 297
  Jean-Jane 297
  Judson Ryland 114
  Mary 266
  Samuel D. 245
  Sarah 61
  Sarah 297
  Timothy 297
  W.A. 66
  Zachary 61.125
Tecumseh 57,58,61
Tevis, Delilah 259
Thanes (Scotland) 8
Tharp, Eva (F21) 74,75
Thedford, Helen (S105) 121
Theobold, Samuel 312
Thomas, Emanuel 114
  Col. John 245
  Lelia Jane 114
  Sarah Ann Ellen 245
  Susan Kay 114
  Warren Crawford (G55) 114
Thompson, Amanda S. (Ehison)(C20) 44,71
  Col. Cornelius V. 129
  Daniel 231
  Henry Martin 274
  Hugh 27
  Hugh 309,310
  James H. (E161) 127
  John P. 103
  Margaret 272
  Margaret 275
  Robert (C20) 71,214
  Samuel 63,64
  Samuel 158
  Samuel, Sr. 273,320
  Samuel, Jr. 273
  Rev. William 164
  Capt. William 157
Thomson, James 312
Thorn, Nathan 272
  Samuel 93
Thornton, Lucy Frances 179
  Mary Alexander 179
  Wildred 297
Threlkeld, James 158
Thurber, George A. 131
Tilghman, William, Jr. 290
Tippecanoe, Battle of 57,58,317

Tippin, Nettie (E171) 129
Todd, Betsy 260
David 161
David 259
Gen. Levi 21,27,161,171
Mary 161
Robert 310
Samuel 260
Tomilson, James 35
Toombs, Col. Robert 288
Torrance, James 23
Townsend, George 86
Mary 167
Traylor, Alabama Antoinette 125
Tremble, W. 172
Trigg, Stephen 36
Triplett, Isabell 247
Rheubina S. (D143) 130,131
Tucker, James 23
Turner, Henry Smith 247
Turnley, Francis 185
Turley, Susan L. (D6) 72,74
Tutt, Archibald 138
Tyler, Catherine 158
Delilah 193,194,289
John 158
Judge John 158
Moses 63
Tyson, Isaac 225

Underwood, Nancy 180
Usher, Adm. Nathaniel 67
Utley, William 308

VanCamp, William S. (D146) 130
Vance, David 23,24
John M. 266
Nelle Estelle 266
Patrick 156
VanCouwenhaven, Mary 279
Vandalia, Ind. 49,66,107,111
Vandling, Lucy Stella 114
VanMeter, John 22,24
Joseph 66,107
Melba Gladys (F171) 132
Vaughn, Rev. William 166
Veach, Simeon E. (E172) 129
Victor, William L. 284
Viley, Cyrene 287
Vincennes University 55,62,213
VonBehren, Lois 266
Louis 266

Wade, Elizabeth 177,178,180
Isaac M. 180
Lucile (4-1) 142
Sarah (Allen) 186
Zachariah 177
Col. Zachariah 180
Waggoner, Benjamin 185
Dinah 181,184
James 185
John 181
Margaret 181,184
Waggoner, Rachel 181
Samuel 184
Wagnon, Rev. Frank (D75) 121
Wagoner, Herbert 184 (Waggoner)
Josie 128
Wainright, Ada (4-1) 142
Walker, Elizabeth 183
Dr. Thomas,Sr. 297
Thomas,Jr. 297
Wall, Jane (Emison)(C22) 43,123
Samuel (C22) 123
Wallace, George,Jr. 58,317
Gustavius 138
Hugh 285
Dr. J.B. 137
Michael 138
Salem 286
Thomas 285
Wallack, Helen (F121) 122
Waller, Sarah 185
Walter, Peter P. 198
Wampler, Abraham 190
Ward, Ann 166
Deborah 166
George 287
Robert J. 312
Ware, Edward 185
John 36
Warner, Catherine 259
Mildred 267
Warren, D. (E131.6) 125
Washington, Augustine 267
Bushrod 247
George 24,247,267
Lawrence 267
Wasson, James 32,36
Waterhouse, Bessie 131
Waters, James R. 318
John 35
Watkins, (E16) 74
John 2nd 265
John 3rd 265
Henry 35
Watson, James 297
Sen. James E. 83
Josiah 35
Josiah 297
Watts, Nancy Elizabeth 123,284
Richard 247
Waugh, Alexander 244
Wayne, Gen. Anthony 54
Weakly, Rebecca 163
Weaver, Ann (of George 1st) 233
Anna (of Jacob) 232
Barbara (of Jacob) 232
Davis (of Henry) 233,236
Elizabeth (of Geo 1st) 233
Elizabeth (of Geo 2nd) 234,235
Elizabeth (of Jacob) 232
Frances (of George 1st) 233
Frances Sarah 210,211,234,243
George 236
George 1st 232,233,237
George 2nd 210-11,233-35

Weaver, George 3rd (of Geo) 234
Henry (of George 1st) 233,237
Henry (of Henry) 233
Henry (of Jacob) 232
Jacob 1st 232
Jacob 2nd 232
James Wilson 234,235,236
John (of George 1st) 233,236
John (of Jacob) 232
Mary (of Jacob) 232
Peter 236
Samuel 236
Samuel (of George 1st) 233
Samuel (of George 2nd) 234
Samuel (of Jacob) 232
Zerelda 234
Webb, Alexander (2-9) 139
Capt. Thomas 295
William 296
Welborn, Eloise Jerald 270
Leonora Barr 270
Maurice James 270
Weldon, Chester May (G22) 75
Welker, Alella Ellen 266
Rev. Theodore Dwight 266
Wells, Abraham 22
Samuel 23
Welply, W.H. 6
Welsh, John,Sr. 264,265
Welsh Tract Baptist Church 10
Welton, Jonathan 275
Sarah 275
Wesley, Charles 295
John 295
West Augusta District 25
Westfall, Abel 64,320
Isaac 65
John 64,320
Weston, Sir Jerome 166
Mary 166
Richard, Earl of Portland 166
Weyl, Mary Belle 84,269
Whaley, Elizabeth (Dublin) 4
Whitaker, Abraham 220,223,227
Abraham 20-24,28,29,35
Aquila 20,21,28,29
Charles 20,21,28,29,32,35
James 28
White, Chilion 182,185
Edith (4-16) 144
Hannah 173
Isaac 23
John 298
John 173
Margaret 173
White, Raub,Craig & Forey 93
Walter,Sr. 268
Walter,Jr. 268
William 170
Whittedge, Sarah Jane 172
Thomas 172
Whitsitt, Venita Lorena 131
Whittaker (See Whitaker above)
Alice (Mass) 151
Whittaker, Edmund (Mass) 151
Mark 294
Wigginton, Russel K. 249
Elizabeth (Snell) (of Robert & Eliza (Emison) Snell (C12) 284 315 (m-William Wigginton) 70
William 70,284,315
Wilkins, Capt. David 194,320
Wilkinson, Gen. James 165
Williams, Ann E. 287
Elisha 293
Elizabeth Redd 287
J.C. (G141) 125
Joseph 63
Lucy Ann (3-9) 141,142
Martha 268
M.H.P. (D71) 121
Minor B.R. 287
Norman Elbert (G172) 132
Ralph (3-10) 141
Robert 125
Sarah (E95) 119
Sarah 268
Sarah F. (3-11) 141,144
Seth 268
Dr. Thomas (F43) 80
Williamson, Eleanor 285
Samuel 285
Willis, Clark 270
Sen. Raymond E. 85
Rebecca 270
Wilson, Elizabeth 238
Harry (5-3) 143
James 233,234,238
John 161
Joseph 278
Mary Elizabeth 268
Mary V. 210,211,233,234,238
Paul F. 270
Capt. Samuel 167
Vida (4-31) 147
Winans, Rev. William 56,58,62
Wind, Eliza (3-39) 149
Winstanley, George (London) 3
Winstead, Fertina 193
Wise, Anna Catherine 82
Withers, Barbara 181,184
Bridget 185
Erasmus,Sr. 181,184
Erasmus,Jr. 184
Frances (of Eras & Frances) 184
Hannah (Allen) 185
Wittman, Barbara 204
Wolf, Alfred 254
Wood, Clifton 284
George 67
James 22
Martha 284
Michael 204
Roberta (G28) 76
Susan 284
Watson 284
Woodruff, J.M. 270
Woods, Margaret 161

Woods, Samuel 161
Woodward, Dorothy 177
  Samuel 177
Worthwine, Carrie 254
Wright. Sarah Ann (3-24) 145,147
Wullenschneider, Mary Elizabeth
  (EE86) 118
Wyant, John 272,317
  Lydia 276
Wycoff, Ray 193
Wylie, Rev. Edmund 98
Wynne, Sidney 252,255,257
  Dr. Thomas 255
Yeager, Mrs. Preston,Jr. 117
Yost, Henry 220
  Rebecca 220
Young, Clarence (F22) 74
  Florien S. 76
  James 13,15,16,19
  Mary Elizabeth 98
  Thea Rena (F23) 74,76
  William 171
Younger, Deborah 286
Zakert, Firson L. 113
  Kay; Stephen; Susan 113
Zuille-Zwill, Margaret 245,247

THE EMISON FAMILIES, REVISED: ADDENDA

p.21: ORIGINAL LOTS DRAWN AT LOUISVILLE, KY; 4/24/1779 Stephen Archer #8; ASH EMERSON #20 (Both drawn by Stephen Archer?)
p.159: Thomas Bard #1; David Bard #15; William Bard #21; James Bard #25. (See "Louisville Centennial" Filson Club Publications)

p.49: "Western Sun" 1/10/1824: "U.S. Mail Stage will commence Vincennes - Evansville, 7/14/1824. (Owned by Samuel Emison(C9).

pp.79-80: Knox Co. Ind; Deed Bk.Y; p.413; 10/28/1859; To Wm W. C. Emison(D12) from Benj F. Thorn; Lot 327, Old Town (8th & Bwy) (He lived in earlier brick home than the one shown in picture).

p.172: CLARK FAMILY: MONROE CO. IND: MARRIAGE RECORDS: James W. Clark & Esther Todd, 3/10/1829; Margaret Clark & Jno Alexander, 3/26/1833; Elizabeth Clark & Andrew J. Todd, 11/25/1848.
Fayette Co. Ky; Deed Bk.24; p.637; 9/18/1846; Also p.639; 10/9/1847: Nancy Clark, Margaret Alexander, John Alexander, John W. Allen, Frances Jane Allen, James W. Clark, Esther Clark, of MONROE CO. IND; and William Clark and Ann Clark, all of JOHNSON CO. IND., heirs of Wm Clark, son of Col. Wm Clark. Also John Curry, America Curry and Milton Curry, of HARRISON CO. KY., heirs of Jane Clark, daughter of Col. Wm Clark, who married Henderson and later Dunbar.

p.178: RICHARD POSEY,(Sr?) Age 22; Farmer of Maryland; Enlisted 1/30/1756, Fredericksburg, Va., in Capt. Chris. Gist's Co; Roll 7/13/1756. (Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog; v.11; p.45)
Children: Alice T. (Posey) Brindley, 10/4/1830, Blount Co. Ala. Bethlehem Posey, 12/28/1829, Madison Co. Ala. Mary Ann Wade (Posey) Shepherd, / /18 , Henry Co. Ga. Dianna Gray (Posey) Anderson, 4/28/1830, Blount Co. Ala. (See Rev. Pension S.C; S14192; Archives, Washington, D.C., of Hezekiah Posey "a close kinsman" of the above children; Also "Acct. Audited #6049, Hist. Com., Columbia, S.C.)

p.182: Thomas Powe, b-1747, Spotts Co. Va; d-1817, Cheraw, S.C. m-1st, 17 , Rachel Allen, of Erasmus Withers & Sarah. m-2nd, Mrs. (Ford) Spencer. In S.C. Commissary during Revolution. Children: (1) William, m-Harriet Peques. (2) Gen. Erasmus, b-1768, Spotts Co. Va; m-1792, Esther Ellerbe,(1772-1850); In War of 1812; d-1831, Cheraw, S.C. (3) Mary, m-William Falconer. (4) Rachel, m-Allen Chapman, son of John & Mary(Allen)Chapman? He m-2nd, Eleanor DeWitt. (5) Nancy, m-John DeWitt. (6) Alexander, m-Miss Spencer. (7) Thomas,Jr., m-Martha Ellerbe,(1793-1866)
(See "Line of Descent of Thos Powe" Wm Godfrey; CS71 P8827; 1936)

p.190: William Lindsay, son of Wm Lindsay,Sr., who d-10/28/1836 Age 76 Yrs 5 Mos 23 Da; Greenlawn Cemetery, Vincennes; "Sgt. Wm. Lindsay, 8th Pa. Regt., Revolutionary War.

p.257: FAYETTE CO. KY: MARRIAGE RECORDS: BROWNE FAMILY.
Matilda Brown & Hugh Payne, (1-8)
Eli Brown & Sarah Welch, 1/12/1816; Mother, Eliza. Bnd. Edw Welch
Samuel M. Brown & Ann Harrison, 3/25/1818; R.C. Harrison (1-34)
George W. Brown & Elizabeth Cartmell, 3/28/1829 (1-84)
Preston M. Brown & Eliza J. Geers, 1/21/1830; Wm. Geers (1-87)
George W. Brown & Mrs Sarah Atcheson, 4/1/1834
Isaac M. Brown & Eliza Lawrence (of James) 10/3/1842
James Brown & Margaret Todd, 6/19/1851. Jas A. Grinstead
p.260: FAYETTE CO. KY: MARRIAGE RECORDS:
Samuel S. Porter & Catherine Todd, 5/17/1834; Father, Wm. Todd.
p.285: FAYETTE CO. KY: MARRIAGE RECORDS: BRISCOE FAMILY
John Briscoe & Margaret Elliot, 7/5/1807; Philip Briscoe

3223